

Pali Text Society.

THE

MAJJHIMA-NIKĀYA.

4,536

EDITED BY

V. TRENCKNER.

VOL. I.

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E. C.

1888.

PREFACE.

The MSS. from which this edition has been prepared, are these: -

1. A = the Copenhagen MS. No. VI (Singh. character).
2. M = the Phayre MS. of the India Office Library (Burm. character).¹

It was my purpose to do equal justice to the Singhalese and the Burmese tradition. I was not unaware, from texts edited by Childers and other scholars, that the Birmans are far more conscientious in transcribing canonical writings than the experience derived from *Milindapañha* and the *Jātaka* prose might lead us to infer. The collation proved that M² on the whole agrees pretty closely with A, and further, that in some instances it has preserved the original reading with greater fidelity than the MSS. of Ceylon, as far as I can judge from the Copenhagen collection. Thus, the following Burmese readings are certainly preferable to those of the Singh. MSS.: — *lotānukampāya* p. 21, l. 27; *paṭhamam jhānam*, etc. p. 21, l. 36; *acchodakā*, etc. p. 76, l. 27; *dhūmāyati* p. 142, l. 20; *vilāṅgakena* p. 107, l. 22; *yāvad* p. 207, l. 31; *upapajjati* in certain phrases. Also the spellings *nikujjati* p. 24, l. 3, *samiñjati* p. 57, l. 7, *vam-bhā* p. 19, l. 3, are better than *nikkujjati*, *sammiñjati*, *vamheti*, as the Singhalese write almost always.

{ In other cases the Burmese readings are much on a par with the Singhalese, as, *araññavanapatthāni* p. 16, l. 29 (perhaps

¹ For the opportunity of collating it I am indebted to the kindness of Dr. R. Rost, whom I beg to accept my best thanks.

² What I say of M generally, properly refers to the first two thirds. The last *pāṇāsaka* still remains uncollated.

to be adopted), svāgata, dakkhanti, sārāṇiya, tañ - hi, yañ - hi, upēkkhā, vimokkha, (bahūnaṃ, mātāpitūnaṃ, sarīmsapa?), and the like. Undoubted errors are bhaddante, rammaṇiya, pahinna, ponaḥbhavika p. 48, l. 36, vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' amhiti p. 23, l. 23, sabbam cetasā samannāharitvā p. 325, l. 7, so āha ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ jānāmi p. 286, l. 28, etc.

The text of M contains some interpolations, especially from *Digha-Nikāya*; comp. the notes on p. 62, l. 24; p. 126, l. 25; p. 168, l. 19; p. 308, l. 13; p. 387, l. 24; p. 483, l. 18. *Asoratā* p. 126, l. 12 seems borrowed from the commentary, *tena layena* p. 210, l. 32 from *Vinaya*.

Some readings certainly remind of the Burmese redaction of Mil. and Jāt., as, *athīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhitā* p. 42, l. 32, *abrahmacariyā veramaṇī* p. 44, l. 4, *anupanaḥhitā* p. 44, l. 19, *anissukitā* p. 44, l. 20, *amāyāvitā* p. 44, l. 22, so *sino c' eva* p. 79, l. 29; the addition of *kaṅkehi vā kh.*, etc. p. 58, l. 18, *gopphakāṭṭhikam*, etc. p. 58, ll. 29—30, *vihesenti* p. 140, l. 16, etc.

M properly speaking represents two texts, the transcriber's (Ma) and the corrector's (Mb). The latter was no very bad scholar, and without his amendments the MS. would have been of much less value. Ma, for instance, never adds *anusvāra* to -i, frequently confounds -i -ī and -u -ū, and commits all the other errors usual in Burmese MSS. Mb has corrected a great deal of these blunders, but not all, and he is not always in the right. He seems mostly to amend conjecturally, but occasionally he no doubt consulted MSS. Ma is the only authority for the readings *bhāsītā* p. 256, l. 6, *āsajjana* p. 338, l. 23, *ajane* p. 368, l. 6. So is Mb for *abyābajjha* p. 10, l. 20 and often elsewhere, *añchanto* p. 56, l. 23, *apārā pārā* p. 134, l. 37.

A is a very good second-rate MS., and, as will be seen from the various readings, has formed the general groundwork of my text. One of its peculiar features is the preservation of some rare forms, probably very old and likely to be genuine — *-as -su* p. 77, ll. 25—6, p. 153, l. 16; *-as -sāgataṃ* p. 21, l. 30; *ārūgya* p. 451, l. 5, p. 452, l. 8 (cf. *Pali Misc.* p. 79). For -īy- is often written -īyy-, rarely -iyy-. It has some quite wrong readings, as, *pāteti* p. 21, l. 1, *asamvasitapubbo* p. 82, l. 1, *kim -pana* p. 93, l. 25, *anusāsitabbaṃ* p. 97, l. 19, *byanti* an *namati* for *nati* p. 115, l. 22, the transposition of *anariyā* p.

pariyesanā p. 161, l. 34, etc. I did perhaps place too much confidence in A, when writing vaseyyaṃ p. 82, l. 12, vissajjeyya p. 149, l. 6; nor is the poetical form sokapariddavānaṃ p. 56, l. 1, very likely, although there is apparently good Singh. authority for it.

A and M occasionally agree in errors: — vivattayi p. 12, l. 5, udakabindu p. 78, l. 34, upanidhāya p. 79, l. 32, sabbarattikaṃ p. 207, l. 24, honti omitted p. 209, l. 24, sāyitakhāyitaṃ p. 423, l. 9, etc.

Buddhaghosa's commentary has been of very great service. Whenever his readings, from his comments upon them, are unmistakable, they must in my opinion be adopted in spite of other authorities. His MSS. were at least fifteen centuries older than ours, and in a first edition we certainly cannot aim at anything higher than reproducing his text as far as possible.¹ The Copenhagen MS. (C) seems to be tolerably correct; only a most incompetent corrector has been at work in a considerable portion of it, and though his blunders are easily detected, the circumstance tends to render the corrections of that MS. generally speaking doubtful. I have often followed C, where A and M differed, and its readings are sometimes right in spite of their authority; cf. udabindu p. 78, l. 34, nati p. 115, l. 22, adhigacche p. 275, l. 16, etc.

I have often and with great advantage consulted numerous parallels, both passages of some length, as p. 163 et seq., p. 240 et seq., etc., and shorter phrases recurring either in the same Nikāya or in the other three. Some caution in using them is, however, necessary. In the first place, it does happen that the parallels favour a reading very little acceptable, and that the true form is only found at one place or in a minority of sources. Comp. n. on tatiyo, catuttho p. 48, l. 6. (samāpanna p. 72, l. 26?). ajinaṃ p. 78, l. 12, tam - eva p. 80, l. 30. Cf. also n. on p. 166, l. 13. Secondly, it must be admitted that in all probability there are real discrepancies between the different Nikāyas — occasionally in the same Nikāya — on points where conformity

¹ Even if his readings may seem questionable, as, pubbāpayamāno p. 161, l. 10, piṇḍāya paṭikkamati p. 207, l. 13 (= gāme piṇḍāya caritvā paccāgacchati), etc.

might be expected. Comp. n. on p. 169, l. 9, p. 266, l. 14, p. 276, l. 4, p. 397, l. 24 et seq., p. 407, l. 24, p. 459, l. 30, p. 462, l. 8, etc.

The Lalita-Vistara abounds in parallels, but they are not available in fixing the readings of our text, unless it be at p. 481, l. 2 and very few other places.

I have met with a few quotations, which, though they have not been of any great service, have still contributed, in a slight degree, to corroborate a dubious or difficult reading, or have offered some other interest. Comp. n. on p. 64, l. 1, p. 126, l. 5, p. 137, l. 1, p. 190, l. 16; more especially p. 255, l. 16.

I have to offer my thanks to the Trustees of the Carlsberg Funds, whose liberality enabled me to carry this edition through the press.

Copenhagen, March, 1888.

V. Trehkner.

NAMO

TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO ŠAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

1.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Ukaṭṭhāyaṃ viharati Subhagavane sālārājamūle. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Sabbadhammamūlapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sūdhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito sañjānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito saññatvā paṭhaviṃ maññati, paṭhaviyā maññati, paṭhavito maññati, paṭhaviṃ - me ti maññati, paṭhaviṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: apariññātāṃ tassāti vadāmi. Āpaṃ āpato sañjānāti, āpaṃ āpato saññatvā āpaṃ maññati, āpasmiṃ maññati, āpato maññati, āpaṃ - me ti maññati, āpaṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: apariññātāṃ tassāti vadāmi. Tejaṃ tejato sañjānāti, tejaṃ tejato saññatvā tejaṃ maññati, tejasmiṃ maññati, tejato maññati, tejaṃ - me ti maññati, tejaṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: apariññātāṃ tassāti vadāmi. Vāyaṃ vāyato sañjānāti, vāyaṃ vāyato saññatvā vāyaṃ maññati, vāyasmiṃ maññati, vāyato maññati, vāyaṃ - me ti maññati, vāyaṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: apariññātāṃ tas-

sāti vadāmi. Bhūte bhūtato sañjānāti, bhūte bhūtato sañña-
tvā bhūte maññati, bhūtesu maññati, bhūtato maññati, bhūte
me ti maññati, bhūte abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīṇṇā-
taṃ tassāti vadāmi. Deve devato sañjānāti, deve devato
saññatvā deve maññati, devesu maññati, devato maññati,
deve me ti maññati, deve abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: apa-
riṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Pajāpatim Pajāpatito sañjānāti,
Pajāpatim Pajāpatito saññatvā Pajāpatim maññati, Pajāpa-
tismim maññati, Pajāpatito maññati, Pajāpatim - me ti mañ-
ñati, Pajāpatim abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīṇṇātaṃ
tassāti vadāmi. Brahmaṃ Brahmato sañjānāti, Brahmaṃ
Brahmato saññatvā Brahmaṃ maññati, Brahmani maññati,
Brahmato maññati, Brahmam - me ti maññati, Brahmaṃ
abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi.
Ābhassare Ābhassarato sañjānāti, Ābhassare Ābhassarato
saññatvā Ābhassare maññati, Ābhassaresu maññati, Ābhas-
sarato maññati, Ābhassare me ti maññati, Ābhassare abhi-
nandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Su-
bhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato sañjānāti, Subhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato
saññatvā Subhakiṇṇe maññati, Subhakiṇṇesu maññati, Subha-
kiṇṇato maññati, Subhakiṇṇe me ti maññati, Subhakiṇṇe abhi-
nandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Ve-
happhale Vehapphalato sañjānāti, Vehapphale Vehapphalato
saññatvā Vehapphale maññati, Vehapphalesu maññati, Ve-
happhalato maññati, Vehapphale me ti maññati, Vehapphale
abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi.
Abhibhum Abhibhūto sañjānāti, Abhibhum Abhibhūto sañ-
natvā Abhibhum maññati, Abhibhusmim maññati, Abhi-
bhūto maññati, Abhibhum - me ti maññati, Abhibhum
abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi.
Ākāsānañcāyatanam ākāsānañcāyatanato sañjānāti, ākāsā-
nañcāyatanam ākāsānañcāyatanato saññatvā ākāsānañcā-
yatanam maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanasmim maññati, ākāsānañ-
cāyatanato maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanam - me ti maññati,
ākāsānañcāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīṇṇā-
taṃ tassāti vadāmi. Viññānañcāyatanam viññānañcāyatanato
sañjānāti, viññānañcāyatanam viññānañcāyatanato saññatvā

viññāṇañcāyatanam maññati, viññāṇañcāyatanasmim maññati, viññāṇañcāyatanato maññati, viññāṇañcāyatanam - me ti maññati, viññāṇañcāyatanam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Ākiñcaññāyatanam ākiñcaññāyatanato sañjānāti, ākiñcaññāyatanam ākiñcaññāyatanato saññatvā ākiñcaññāyatanam maññati, ākiñcaññāyatanasmim maññati, ākiñcaññāyatanato maññati, ākiñcaññāyatanam - me ti maññati, ākiñcaññāyatanam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam nevasaññānāsaññāyatanato sañjānāti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam nevasaññānāsaññāyatanato saññatvā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam maññati, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasmim maññati, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanato maññati, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam - me ti maññati, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Diṭṭham diṭṭhato sañjānāti, diṭṭham diṭṭhato saññatvā diṭṭham maññati, diṭṭhasmim maññati, diṭṭhato maññati, diṭṭham - me ti maññati, diṭṭham abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Sutam sutato sañjānāti, sutam sutato saññatvā sutam maññati, sutasmim maññati, sutato maññati, sutam me ti maññati, sutam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Mutam mutato sañjānāti, mutam mutato saññatvā mutam maññati, mutasmim maññati, mutato maññati, mutam - me ti maññati, mutam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Viññātam viññātato sañjānāti, viññātam viññātato saññatvā viññātam maññati, viññātasim maññati, viññātato maññati, viññātam - me ti maññati, viññātam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Ekattam ekattato sañjānāti, ekattam ekattato saññatvā ekattam maññati, ekattasmim maññati, ekattato maññati, ekattam - me ti maññati, ekattam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Nānatam nānattato sañjānāti, nānatam nānattato saññatvā nānattam maññati, nānattasmim maññati, nānattato maññati, nānattam - me ti maññati, nānattam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Sabbam sabbato sañjānāti, sabbam sabbato saññatvā sabbam maññati, sabbas-

miṃ maññati, sabbato maññati, sabbam - me ti maññati, sab-
bam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: apariññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi.
Nipbānaṃ nibbānato sañjānāti. nibbānaṃ nibbānato saññatvā
nibbānaṃ maññati, nibbānasmiṃ maññati, nibbānato mañ-
ñati, nibbānam - me ti maññati, nibbānaṃ abhinandati; taṃ
kissa hetu: apariññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu sekho appattamānaso anut-
taraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamāno viharati, so pi paṭhaviṃ
paṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ
mā maññi, paṭhaviyā mā maññi, paṭhavito mā maññi,
paṭhavim - me ti mā maññi, paṭhaviṃ mā abhinandi; taṃ
kissa hetu: pariññeyyaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Āpaṃ — pe —
tejaṃ — vāyāṃ — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatiṃ — Brah-
maṃ — Ābhassare — Subhakiṇṇe — Vehapphale — Abhi-
bhum — ākāsaṇācāyatanam — viññāṇācāyatanam — ākiṇ-
caññāyatanam — nevaśaṇñāsaññāyatanam — diṭṭham —
sutaṃ — mutaṃ — viññātaṃ — ekattaṃ — nānattaṃ —
sabbam — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nib-
bānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ mā maññi, nibbānasmiṃ mā
maññi, nibbānato mā maññi, nibbānam - me ti mā maññi,
nibbānaṃ mā abhinandi; taṃ kissa hetu: pariññeyyaṃ tas-
sāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā
katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-
saṃyojano samma - d - aṇṇā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ pa-
ṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ
na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati,
paṭhavim - me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ
kissa hetu: pariññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Āpaṃ — pe — te-
jaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nib-
bānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na
maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānam - me ti na mañ-
ñati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: pariññātaṃ
tassāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā
katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-
saṃyojano samma - d - aṇṇā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ pa-

ṭhavitō abhiṇṇāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiṇṇāya paṭhaviṃ na mañṇati, paṭhaviyā na mañṇati, paṭhavitō na mañṇati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na mañṇati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiṇṇāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiṇṇāya nibbānaṃ na mañṇati, nibbānasmiṃ na mañṇati, nibbānato na mañṇati, nibbānaṃ me ti na mañṇati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-añṇā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiṇṇāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiṇṇāya paṭhaviṃ na mañṇati, paṭhaviyā na mañṇati, paṭhavitō na mañṇati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na mañṇati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vītadosattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiṇṇāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiṇṇāya nibbānaṃ na mañṇati, nibbānasmiṃ na mañṇati, nibbānato na mañṇati, nibbānaṃ me ti na mañṇati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vītadosattā.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-añṇā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiṇṇāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiṇṇāya paṭhaviṃ na mañṇati, paṭhaviyā na mañṇati, paṭhavitō na mañṇati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na mañṇati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā mōhassa vītamohattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiṇṇāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiṇṇāya nibbānaṃ na mañṇati, nibbānasmiṃ na mañṇati, nibbānato na mañṇati, nibbānaṃ me ti na mañṇati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā mōhassa vītamohattā.

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave arahaṃ sammāsambuddho paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiṇṇāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiṇṇāya paṭhaviṃ na mañṇati, paṭhaviyā na mañṇati, paṭhavitō na mañṇati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na mañṇati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinan-

dati; tam kissa hetu: pariññātaṃ Tathāgatassāti vadāmi. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: pariññātaṃ Tathāgatassāti vadāmi.

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: nandī dukkhassa mūlan - ti iti veditvā, bhavā jāti, bhūtassa jarāmarañan - ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭiṇissaggā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti vadāmi. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: nandī dukkhassa mūlan - ti iti veditvā, bhavā jāti, bhūtassa jarāmarañan - ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭiṇissaggā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti vadāmi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MULAPARIYĀYASUTTAṃ PAṬHAMAM.

2.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharaṭi Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Sabbāsavaśamvarapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, tam su-

nātha sādhuḥkaṃ manasikarottha, bhāsissāmiti. Evam¹ bhante ti kṛto te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Jānato ahaṃ bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayam vādāmi, no ajānato no apassato. Kiñ-ca bhikkhave jānato kiṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: yoniso ca manasikāraṃ ayoniso ca manasikāraṃ. Ayoniso bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppannā c' eva āsavā uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pavaddhanti, yoniso ca bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppannā c' eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahīyanti. Atthi bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātābbā, atthi āsavā saṃvarā pahātābbā, atthi āsavā paṭisevanā pahātābbā, atthi āsavā adhiṇṇasā pahātābbā, atthi āsavā parivajjanā pahātābbā, atthi āsavā vinodanā pahātābbā, atthi āsavā bhāvanā pahātābbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātābbā: Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammiassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto manasikaraṇīye dhamme na ppajānāti, amanasikaraṇīye dhamme na ppajānāti; so manasikaraṇīye dhamme appajjānanto amanasikaraṇīye dhamme appajjānanto, ye dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme manasikaroti, ye dhammā manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme na manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaddhati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā bhavāsavo pavaddhati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pavaddhati, ime dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pahīyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā bhavāsavo pahīyati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahīyati, ime dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Tassa amanasi-

karaṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ manasikārā manasikaraṇīyānaṃ
 dhammānaṃ amanasikārā anuppannā c' eva āsavā uppajjanti
 'uppannā ca āsavā pavaḍḍhanti. So evaṃ ayoniso manasi-
 karoti: 'Aho sin - nu kho ahaṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, na nu kho
 'ahosiṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kin - nu kho 'ahosiṃ atītaṃ -
 addhānaṃ, kathaṃ - nu kho 'ahosiṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kiṃ
 hutvā kiṃ 'ahosiṃ nu kho ahaṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ; bhavi-
 ssāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, na nu kho bha-
 vissāmi anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, kin - nu kho bhavissāmi anā-
 gataṃ - addhānaṃ, kathaṃ - nu kho bhavissāmi anāgataṃ -
 addhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ bhavissāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāga-
 taṃ - addhānaṃ - ti.' " Etarahi vā paccuppannam - addhā-
 naṃ ajjhattaṃ kathaṃ kathī hoti: Ahaṃ - nu kho 'smi, no nu
 kho 'smi, kin - nu kho 'smi, kathaṃ - nu kho 'smi. ayaṃ nu
 kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhiṃgāmi bhavissatīti. Tassa
 evaṃ ayoniso manasikaroto channaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ aññatarā
 diṭṭhi uppajjati: 'Atthi me attā ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato
 diṭṭhi uppajjati, na - tthi me attā ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato
 diṭṭhi uppajjati, attanā va attānaṃ sañjānāmiti vā 'ssa saccato
 thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, attanā va anattānaṃ sañjānāmiti vā
 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, anattanā va attānaṃ
 sañjānāmiti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati. Atha
 vā pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: Yo me ayaṃ attā vado
 vedeyyo tatra tatra kalyāṇapāpakānaṃ kammānaṃ vipākānaṃ
 paṭisaṃvedeti, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā nicco dhuvo
 sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassa-
 titi. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahanaṃ diṭ-
 ṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphāṇitaṃ diṭṭhisamyoja-
 naṃ. Diṭṭhisamyojanasamyutto bhikkhave assutavā puthuj-
 jano na parimuccati jātīyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi
 dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccati dukkhasmā
 ti vadāmi. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ
 dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhammē suvinīto sap-
 purisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisa-dhammassa kovido sappurisa-
 dhamme suvinīto manasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānāti ama-
 nasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānāti; so manasikaraṇīye dhamme
 pajānanto amanasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānanto ye dhammā

na manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme na manasikaroti, ye dhammā maṇasikaraṇīyā te dhamme manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaddhati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pavaddhati, ime dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahiyati, ime dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti. Tassa amanasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ amanasikārā manasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ manasikārā anuppannā c' eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahiyanti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodha-gāminī patipadā ti yoniso manasikaroti. Tassa evaṃ manasikaroto tīni saṃyojanāni pahiyanti: sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cakkhundriyasamvarasamvuto viharati. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave cakkhundriyasamvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapaṇīlāhā, cakkhundriyasamvaram samvutassa viharato evaṃ sa te āsavā vighātapaṇīlāhā na honti. Paṭisaṅkhā yoniso sotindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — pe — ghānindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — jivhindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — kāyindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — paṭisaṅkhā yoniso manindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave manindriyasamvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapaṇīlāhā, manindriyasamvaram samvutassa viharato evaṃ sa te āsavā vighātapaṇīlāhā na honti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave samvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā

vighātaparilāhā, saṁvarāṇi saṁvutassa viharato evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā saṁvarā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cīvarāṇi paṭisevati. yāvad - eva sītassa paṭighātāya uṇhassa paṭighātāya daṁsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassānaṃ paṭighātāya, yāvad - eva hirikopinapaticchādanattamaṃ; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso piṇḍapātāṇi paṭisevati, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṇi ca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṇi - ca vedanaṃ na uppādesāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso senāsanaṃ paṭisevati, yāvad - eva sītassa paṭighātāya uṇhassa paṭighātāya daṁsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassānaṃ paṭighātāya, yāvad - eva utu-parissayavinodanaṃ paṭisallāpārāmatthamaṃ; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso gilānāpaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṇi paṭisevati, yāvad - eva uppannānaṃ veyyābādhikānaṃ vedanānaṃ paṭighātāya. abyābajjhaparamatāyā. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave apaṭisevato uppajjeyyūṇi āsavā vighātaparilāhā, paṭisevato evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā adbhivāsanaṃ pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso khamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya daṁsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassānaṃ, duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacana-pathānaṃ, uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tippānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adbhivāsakajātiko hoti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave anadbhivāsayato uppajjeyyūṇi āsavā vighātaparilāhā, adbhivāsayato evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā adbhivāsanaṃ pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā parivajjanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso caṇḍaṃ hatthim parivajjeti, caṇḍaṃ assaṃ parivajjeti, caṇḍaṃ goṇaṃ parivajjeti, caṇḍaṃ kukkuraṃ parivajjeti, ahiṃ khāṇuṃ kaṇṭa-

kadhānaṃ sobbhaṃ papātaṃ candanikaṃ oligallam, yathārūpe anāsane nisinnaṃ yathārūpe agocare cārantaṃ yathārūpe pāpake mitte bhajantaṃ viññū sabrahmacārī pāpakesu' thānesu okappeyyum, so tañ-ca anāsanaṃ tañ-ca agocaraṃ te ca pāpake mitte paṭisaṅkhā yoniso parivajjeti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave aparivajjayato uppajjeyyū āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, parivajjayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā parivajjanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaṃ roti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppaṇṇaṃ byāpādavittakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaṃ roti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaṃ roti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaṃ roti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave avinodayato uppajjeyyū āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, vinodayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. paṭisaṅkhā yoniso dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — pe — viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — upekkhasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave abhāvayato uppajjeyyū āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, bhāvayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno ye āsavā dassanā pahātabbā te dassanā pahīnā honti, ye āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā te saṃvarā pahīnā honti, ye āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā te paṭisevanā pahīnā honti, ye āsavā adbhivāsānā pahātabbā te adbhivāsānā pahīnā honti, ye āsavā parivajjanā

pahātabbā te parivajjanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā te vinodanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā te bhāvanā pahinā honti, ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbāsavasamvarasamvuto viharati, acchecchi taṇham, vāvattayi samyojanam, sammā mānābhisamayā antam-akāsi dukkhassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

३. १. ५

SABBĀSAVASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

3.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Dhammadāyādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyun no āmisadāyādā ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave āmisadāyādā bhaveyyātha no dhammadāyādā, tumhe pi tena ādisā bhaveyyātha: āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā ti, aham - pi tena ādisso bhaveyyam: āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhaveyyātha no āmisadāyādā, tumhe pi tena na ādisā bhaveyyātha: dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā ti, aham - pi tena na ādisso bhaveyyam: dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā ti. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyun no āmisadāyādā ti.

Idhāham bhikkhave bhuttāvī assam pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyoṣito suhito yāvaḍattho, siyā cā me piṇḍapāto atireka-dhammo chaddiyadhammo, atha dve bhikkhū āgaccheyyun

jighacchādubbalyaparetā. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ. Ahaṃ kho mhi bhikkhave bhuttāvi pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyo-
suhito yāvadattho. atthi ca me ayaṃ piṇḍapāto atireka-
dhammo chaḍḍiyadhammo, sace ākaṅkatha bhuñjatha, sace
tumhe na bhuñjissatha idānāhaṃ appaharite vā chaḍḍessāmi
appānake vā uḍake opilāpessāmi. Tatr' ekassa bhikkhuno
evaṃ - assa: Bhagavā kho bhuttāvi pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyo-
suhito yāvadattho, atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atireka-
dhammo chaḍḍiyadhammo, sace mayaṃ na bhuñjissāma idāni
Bhagava appaharite va chaḍḍessati appānake va uḍake opi-
lāpessati; vuttāni kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhagavata. Dhammadāyādā
me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā ti; āmisānāta-
raṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ yadidaṃ piṇḍapāto, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ
imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ abhuñjitvā iminā jighacchādubballena evaṃ
imaṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyyan - ti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ
abhuñjitvā ten' eva jighacchādubballena evaṃ taṃ rattin-
divaṃ vītināmeyya. Atha dutiyassa bhikkhuno evaṃ - assa:
Bhagavā kho bhuttāvi pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyo-
suhito yāvadattho. atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atirekadhammo
chaḍḍiyadhammo, sace mayaṃ na bhuñjissāma idāni Bhagavā
appaharite vā chaḍḍessati appānake vā uḍake opilāpessati,
yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādub-
ballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ imaṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyyan - ti.
So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā
evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya. Kiñcāpi so bhikkhave
bhikkhu taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ pa-
ṭivinetvā evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya, atha kho asu
yeva me purimo bhikkhu pujjataro ca pāsāmsataro ca; taṃ
kissa hetu: taṃ hi tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno dīgharattaṃ
appicchatāya santuṭṭhiyā sallekāya subharatāya viriyāram-
bhāya saṃvattissati. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā
bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā:
kinti me sāvaka dhammadāyādā bhavessuṃ no āmisadāyādā ti.
Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato utthāy' āsanā
vihāraṃ pavāsi.

Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto acirapakkantassa Bhaga-
vato bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho

te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso Satthū pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam nānusikkhanti, kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti. — Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsītassa attham - aññātum, sādhu vat' āyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha sādhukam manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam nānusikkhanti, yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahanti, bāhulikā ca honti sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam nānusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso majjhimā bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam nānusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam nānusikkhanti.

Kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā

vivekam - anusikkhanti: Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti, yesaṇ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānaṃ - āha te ca dhamme pajahanti, na ca bāhulikā honti na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi thānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena thānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesaṇ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānaṃ - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti, iminā dutiyena thānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulika na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti, iminā tatiyena thānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi thānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso majjhimā bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi thānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena thānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesaṇ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānaṃ - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti, iminā dutiyena thānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti, iminā tatiyena thānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi thānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti.

Tatr' āvuso lobho ca pāpako doso ca pāpako, lobhassa ca pahānāya dosassa ca pahānāya atthi majjhimā paṭipadā caṅkhukarāṇi nāṇakaraṇi upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Katamā ca sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā caṅkhukarāṇi nāṇakaraṇi upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati: Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammājiṇo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayam kho sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā caṅkhukarāṇi... nibbānāya saṃvattati. Tatr' āvuso kodho ca pāpako upanāho ca pāpako — makkho ca pāpako paḷāso ca pāpako — issā ca pāpikā maccheraṇ - ca pāpakam — māyā ca pāpikā sāṭheyyaṇ - ca pāpakam — thambho ca pāpako

sārambho ca pāpako — māno ca pāpako atimāno ca pāpako — mado ca pāpako pamādo ca pāpako, madassa ca pahānāya pamādassa ca pahānāya atthi majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇi ... nibbānāya saṁvattati. Katamā ca sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇi ... nibbānāya saṁvattati: Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṁ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḍḍhi. Ayam kho sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇi nāṇakaraṇi upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattatīti.

Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṁ abhinandun ti.

DHAMMADĀYĀDASUTTAM TATIYAM.

4.

Evam me sutani. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvattihyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodi. sammodaniyaṁ kathaṁ sārāṇiyaṁ vitisāretvā ekamaṇtaṁ nisīdi. Ekamaṇtaṁ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca: Ye 'me bho Gotama kulaputtā bhavantaṁ Gotamaṁ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitā bhavaṁ tesaṁ Gotamo pubbaṅgamo, bhavaṁ tesaṁ Gotamo bahukāro, bhavaṁ tesaṁ Gotamo samādapetā, bho ca pana Gotamassa sā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṁ āpajjatīti. — Evam etaṁ brāhmaṇa, 'evam etaṁ brāhmaṇa: ye te brāhmaṇa kulaputtā mamaṁ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitā tesaṁ tesaṁ pubbaṅgamo, ahaṁ tesaṁ bahukāro, ahaṁ tesaṁ samādapetā, mamaṁ ca pana sā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṁ āpajjatīti. — Durabhisambhavāni hi bho Gotama araṇṇe-vanapatthāni paṇṭāni senāsanaṇi, dukkaraṁ pavivekaṁ, durabhiramaṁ ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhim alabhamānassa

bhikkhuno ti. — Evam - etam brāhmaṇa, evam - etam brāhmaṇa. durabhisambhavāni hi brāhmaṇa araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni, dukkaṇaṃ pavivekaṃ, dhurabhiramaṃ ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhiṃ alabhamānassa bhikkhuno ti.

Mayham - pi kho brāhmaṇa pubbe va sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad - ahosi: Dura-bhisambhavāni, hi kho araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni, dukkaṇaṃ pavivekaṃ, durabhiramaṃ ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhiṃ alabhamānassa bhikkhuno ti. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparisuddhakāyakamantā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, aparisuddhakāyakamanta-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ aparisuddhakāyakamanto araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevāmi, parisuddhakāyakamanto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhakāyakamantā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa parisuddhakāyakamantatani attani sampassamāno bhiyyo palloma - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparisuddhavacīkamantā — pe — aparisuddhamanokamantā — aparisuddhājivā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, aparisuddhājiva-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ aparisuddhājivo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. parisuddhājivo 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhājivā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa parisuddhājivatani attani sampassamāno bhiyyo palloma - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāgā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāga-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāgo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. anabhijjhālū 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā anabhijjhālū araṇṇe-v. p. s.

paṭisevānti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa anabhiññhālutaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomaṃ - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā byāpannacittā paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, byāpannacitta-paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappa-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya**b**heravaṃ avhayanti; na kho pa-nāhaṃ byāpannacitto paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, mettacitto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā mettacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa mettacittāni attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomaṃ - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā thīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhitā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, thīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhāna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya**b**heravaṃ avhayanti; na kho pa-nāhaṃ thīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhito araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, vigatathīnamiddho 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vigatathīnamiddhā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vigatathīnamiddhataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomaṃ - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā uddhata avūpasantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, uddhata vūpasantacittā-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya**b**heravaṃ avhayanti; na kho pa-nāhaṃ uddhato avūpasantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, vūpasantacitto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vūpasantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vūpasantacittāni attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomaṃ - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kaṅkhi vecikicchī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, kaṅkhi-vecikicchī-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya**b**heravaṃ avhayanti; na kho pa-nāhaṃ kaṅkhi vecikicchī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, tiṇṇavicikicchho 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā tiṇṇavicikicchā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa tinnavicikicchataṃ attani

sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā attukkaṃsakā paravambhī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, attukkaṃsana-paravambhāna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham attukkaṃsako paravambhī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, anattukkaṃsako aparavambhī 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā anattukkaṃsakā aparavambhī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa anattukkaṃsakatam aparavambhitam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā chambhī bhīrukajātikā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, chambhī-bhīrukajātikasandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham chambhī bhīrukajātiko araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, vigatalomahaṃso 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vigatalomahaṃsā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa vigatalomahaṃsataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nikāyammānā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, lābhasakkārasilokanikāma-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nikāmayamāno araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, appiccho 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā appicchā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa appicchataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kusīta hīnaviriya araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, kusīta-hīnaviriya-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham kusīto hīnaviriyo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, āraddhāviriyo 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā āraddhāviriya araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa āraddhāviriyataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi:

Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, muṭṭhassati-asampajāna-saṇḍosa-hetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaḅheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ muṭṭhassati asampajāno araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. upatṭhitasati 'ham - asmi. ye hi vo ariyā upatṭhitasatī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aṇṇatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa upatṭhitasatitam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā asaṃhita vibbhantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, asaṃhita-vibbhantacitta-saṇḍosa-hetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaḅheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ asaṃhito vibbhantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, samādhisampanno 'ham - asmi. ye hi vo ariyā samādhisampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aṇṇatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa samādhisampadam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā duppaṇṇā eḷamūgā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, duppaṇṇa-eḷamūga-saṇḍosa-hetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaḅheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ duppaṇṇo eḷamūgo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. paṇṇāsampanno 'ham - asmi. ye hi vo ariyā paṇṇāsampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aṇṇatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa paṇṇāsampadam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yā tā rattiyo abhiññatā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī atthamī ca pakkhassa. tathārūpāsu rattisu yāni tāni ārāmacetiyaṇi vanacetiyaṇi rukkhacetiyaṇi bhimsanakani salomaḥamsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu vihareyyaṃ, app - eva nāma taṃ bhayaḅheravaṃ passeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa āparena samayena yā tā rattiyo abhiññatā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī atthamī ca pakkhassa. tathārūpāsu rattisu yāni tāni ārāmacetiyaṇi vanacetiyaṇi rukkhacetiyaṇi bhimsanakāni salomaḥamsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu viharāmi. Tatra ca me brāhmaṇa viharato mago vā āgacchati moro vā

kattham pāteti vāto vā pañnasatam ereti; tassa mayham evam hoti: etam nūna tam bhayabheravam āgacchatiti. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad ahoṣi: Kin - nu kho aham aññad - atthu bhayapaṭikāṅkhī viharāmi; yaṇ - nūnāham yathābhūtam yathābhūtaṃ me tam bhayabheravam āgacchati tathābhū - tam tathābhūto va tam bhayabheravam paṭivineyyan - ti. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa caṅkamantassa tam bhayabheravam āgac - chati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva tiṭṭhāmi na ni - sīdāmi na nipajjāmi yāva caṅkamanto va tam bhayabhera - vam paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa tṭhitassa tam bhayabheravam āgacchati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva caṅkamāmi na nisīdāmi na nipajjāmi yāva tṭhito va tam bhayabheravam paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa nisī - nassa tam bhayabheravam āgacchati. So kho aham brāh - maṇa n' eva tāva nipajjāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅkamāmi yāva nisīno va tam bhayabheravam paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa nipannassa tam bhayabheravam āgacchati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva nisīdāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅ - kamāmi yāva nipanno va tam bhayabheravam paṭivinemi.

Santi kho pana brāhmaṇa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā rattinū yeva samānam divā ti sañjānanti, divā yeva samānam rattiti sañjānanti; idam aham tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānam sammohavīhārasminū vadāmi. Aham kho pana brāhmaṇa rattinū yeva samānam rattiti sañjānāmi, divā yeva samānam divā ti sañjānāmi. Yaṇ kho tam brāhmaṇa sammā vadamāno va - deyya: asammohadhammo satto loka uppanno bahujaṇa - hitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya su - khāya devamanussānaṇ - ti, mam - eva tam samānaṃ vadamāno vadeyya: asammohadhammo satto loka uppanno bahujaṇa - hitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya su - khāya devamanussānaṇ - ti. Āraddham kho pana me brāh - maṇa viriyam ahoṣi asallīnam, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitam cittam ekaggam. So kho aham brāhmaṇa vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham pa - ṭhamam jhānam upasampajja vibhāsī; vitakkavicārānam vū - pasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avi -

takkāñ, avicāraṃ samādhijāṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim saṅgo ca sampajāno sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yantaṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā aḍukkhāṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati parīsuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkiḷḷe mudubhūte kammaniye tthe ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So āneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ - pi jātiyo cattārīsaṃ - pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ - pi jātiyo jātisataṃ - pi jātisahassaṃ - pi jātisatasahassaṃ - pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsim evaṇṇāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatra p' āsim evaṇṇāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā paṭhame yāme paṭhamā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkiḷḷe mudubhūte kammaniye tthe ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So dibbena cakkhunaṃ visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne pañite suvaṇṇe dubbanne sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādaḷā micchādītthikā micchādītthikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena

samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānam anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bheda param-maññā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanne sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiya majjhime yāme dutiya vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañṇaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte āsavānam khayaññāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ āvasasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha. bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ ahosi; khīṇa jūti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhāññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiya pacchime yāme tatiya vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

Siyā kho pana te brāhmaṇa evam - assa: Ajjāpi nūna samaṇo Gotamo avītarāgo avītadoso avitamoho, tasmā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevatīti. Na kho paṇ' etaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃ daṭṭhabbam. Dve kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa atthavase sampassamāno araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevāmi: attano ca diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ sampassamāno pacchimaṇ - ca janataṃ anukampamāno ti.

Anukampitarūpā 'yaṃ bhotā Gotamena pacchimā ja-

natā, yathā taṃ arahatā sammāsambuddhena. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyatthā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti. evaṃ evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

BEYABHERAVASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

5.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosun. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Cattāro 'me āvuso puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminim, katame cattāro: Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; idha pan' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; idha pan' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. ayaṃ imesaṃ dvīnnaṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ hīnapuriso akkhāyati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvīnnaṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo

va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattam aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṁ na - ppajānāti, ayaṁ imesaṁ dvinnam puggalānaṁ anaṅga - nānaṁ yeva satam hīnapuriso akkhāyati. Tatr' āvuso yā - yaṁ puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattam aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṁ pajānāti, ayaṁ imesaṁ dvinnam puggalānaṁ anaṅgaṇānaṁ yeva satam seṭṭhapuriso akkhā - yatīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṁ Sāri - puttaṁ etad - avoca: Ko nu kho āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṁ dvinnam puggalānaṁ sāṅgaṇānaṁ yeva satam eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhā - yati; ko pan' āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṁ dvinnam puggalānaṁ anaṅgaṇānaṁ yeva satam eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyatīti.

Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṁ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattam aṅgaṇan ti yathābhūtaṁ na - ppajānāti, tass' etaṁ pāṭikaṅkham: na chandaṁ janessati, na vāyamissati, na viriyaṁ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so sarāgo sa - doso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṁ karissati. Sey - yathā pi āvuso kaṁsapāti ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā rajena ca malena ca pariyonaddhā, tam - enaṁ sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṁ na ca pariyodapeyyūṁ, rajāpathe ca naṁ nikkhipeyyūṁ, evaṁ hi sā āvuso kaṁsapāti aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggahitā ti. — Evam - āvuso ti. — Evam - eva kho āvuso yvāyaṁ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va sa - māno: atthi me ajjhattam aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṁ na - ppajā - jānāti, tass' etaṁ pāṭikaṅkham: na chandaṁ janessati, na vāyamissati, na viriyaṁ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṁ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṁ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattam aṅgaṇan - ti yathābhūtaṁ pajānāti, tass' etaṁ pāṭikaṅkham: chandaṁ janessati, vāyamissati, viriyaṁ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so arāgo adoso amoḥo anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṁ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṁsapāti ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā rajena ca malena ca pariyonaddhā, tam - enaṁ sāmikā paribhuñjeyyūṁ - c' eva pariyodapeyyūṁ - ca, na ca naṁ rajāpathe nikkhipeyyūṁ.

evam¹ hī sā, āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena parisuddhatarā assa pariyodātā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: chandaṃ janessati, vāyamiṃsati, viriyaṃ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti. tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: subhanimittaṃ manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamṃ sessati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam-enam sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṃ na ca pariyodapeyyūṃ, rajāpathe ca naṃ nikkhipeyyūṃ, evaṃ hi sā āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggahitā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti. tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: subhanimittaṃ manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamṃ sessati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: subhanimittaṃ na manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamṃ sessati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam-enam sāmikā paribhuñjeyyūṃ c' eva pariyodapeyyūṃ-ca, na ca naṃ rajāpathe nikkhipeyyūṃ, evaṃ hi sā āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena parisuddhatarā assa pariyodātā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: subhanimittaṃ na manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamṃ sessati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Ayaṃ kho āvuso

Moggallāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko setṭhapuriso akkhāyati; ayaṃ pan' āvuso Moggallāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko setṭhapuriso akkhāyatitī.

✓ Aṅgaṇaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti āvuso vuccati, kissa nu kho etaṃ āvuso adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti. — Pāpakānaṃ kho etaṃ āvuso akusalānaṃ icchāvacarānaṃ adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṃ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, na ca maṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: āpattiṃ āpanno ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: āpattiṃ āpanno ti; jānanti maṃ bhikkhū: āpattiṃ āpanno ti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayaṃ - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṃ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, anuraho maṃ bhikkhū codeyyūṃ no saṅghamajjhe ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe codeyyūṃ no anuraho; saṅghamajjhe maṃ bhikkhū codenti no anuraho ti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayaṃ etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṃ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, sappatipuggalo maṃ codeyya no sappatipuggalo ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhuṃ sappatipuggalo codeyya no sappatipuggalo; sappatipuggalo maṃ codeti no sappatipuggalo ti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayaṃ - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata maṃ - eva Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyya, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseyya, na taṃ

bhikkhūṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseyya; aññaṃ bhikkhūṃ
 Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseti, na maṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh.
 desetiti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso
 kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho
 paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ
 icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata maṃ-eva bhikkhū purakkhatvā
 purakkhatvā gāmaṃ bhattāya paviseyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhik-
 khūṃ bhikkhū purakkhatvā purakkhatvā gāmaṃ bhattāya
 paviseyyuṃ - ti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añ-
 ñaṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya paviseyyuṃ, na
 taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya paviseyyuṃ; aññaṃ
 bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya pavisanti, na maṃ bhik-
 khū p. p. g. bhattāya pavisantiti. iti so kupito hoti appa-
 tito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-
 etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ
 idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata
 ahaṃ-eva labheyyaṃ bhattagge aggāsanaṃ aggodakaṃ agga-
 piṇḍaṃ, na añño bhikkhu labheyya bhattagge aggāsanaṃ ag-
 godakaṃ aggapinḍaṃ - ti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati
 yaṃ añño bhikkhu labheyya bhattagge a. a. a., na so bhik-
 khu labheyya bhattagge a. a. a.; añño bhikkhu labhati bha-
 ttagge a. a. a., nāhaṃ labhāmi bhattagge a. a. aggapinḍaṃ - ti.
 iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo
 ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ'
 etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā
 uppajjeyya: Aho vata ahaṃ-eva bhattagge bhuttāvi anumode-
 deyyaṃ, na añño bhikkhu bhattagge bhuttāvi anumodeyyāti;
 thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu bh.
 bh. anumodeyya, na so bhikkhu bh. bh. anumodeyya; añño
 bhikkhu bh. bh. anumodati, nāhaṃ bh. bh. anumodāmi. iti
 so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca
 appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. { Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ
 āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā up-
 pajjeyya: Aho vata ahaṃ-eva āramagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, na añño bhikkhu āramagatānaṃ bhik-
 khūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso
 vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu ā. bh. dh. deseyya, na so bhikkhu

ā. bh. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā. bh. dh. deseti, nāham ā. bh. dh. desemiti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva āramagatānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ -- pe -- upāsakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ -- pe -- upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, na añño bhikkhu āramagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu āramagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyya, na so bhikkhu ā. u. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā. u. dh. deseti, nāham ā. u. dh. desemiti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata mam - eva bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ, na taṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ; aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, na maṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjenti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. / Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. / Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata mam - eva bhikkhuniyo -- pe -- upāsakā -- pe -- upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ, na taṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ; aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjenti, na maṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjenti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. / Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. / Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva lābhī assaṃ paṇītānaṃ cīvarānaṃ, na añño bhikkhu lābhī assa paṇītānaṃ cīvarānaṃ - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ

añño bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ. na so bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ; añño bhikkhu lābhi paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ. nāhaṃ lābhi paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ - ti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 'Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata ahaṃ - eva lābhi assaṃ paṇitānaṃ piṇḍapātānaṃ — pe — paṇitānaṃ senāsanaṇaṃ — paṇitānaṃ gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, na añño bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ - ti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu lābhi assa p. g., na so bhikkhu lābhi assa p. g.; añño bhikkhu lābhi p. g., nāhaṃ lābhi p. gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ - ti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Imesaṃ kho etaṃ āvuso papakānaṃ akusalānaṃ icchāvacarānaṃ adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahīnā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti ārañṇako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapatiko sapadānacārī, paṃsukūliko lūkhacīvaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkaronti na garu-
karonti na mānenti na pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusala icchāvacarā appahīnā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṃsapātī ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, taṃ - enaṃ sāmikā ahikunāpaṃ vā kukkurakunāpaṃ vā manussakunāpaṃ vā racayitvā aññissā kaṃsapātīyā paṭikujjitvā antarāpanaṃ paṭipajjeyyumaṃ, taṃ - enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Ambho, kim - ev' idaṃ hariyati jañña jaññaṃ viyāti; taṃ - enaṃ utṭha-
hitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya, tassa saha dassanena amanāpatā ca saṇṭhaheyya paṭikulyatā ca saṇṭhaheyya jegucchitā ca saṇṭhaheyya, jighacchitānaṃ - pi na bhottukamyatā assa, pāg - eva suhitānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahīnā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti ārañṇako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapatiko sapadānacārī, paṃsukūliko lūkhacīvara-
dharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkaronti na garu-

karonti na mānenti na pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmāto pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti: taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī ābhatā āpanā vā kammārakula vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam - enaṃ sāmikā sālīnaṃ odanaṃ vicitakālakaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanam racayitvā aññissā kamsapātiyā paṭikujjitvā antarāpanaṃ paṭipajjeyyūṃ, tam - enaṃ jaṇo diṣṣvā evaṃ vadeyya: Añño, kim - ev' idaṃ hariyati jañña - jaññaṃ viyāti; tam enaṃ utthahitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya, tassa saha dassanena manāpatā ca saṇṭhaheyya appaṭikulyatā ca saṇṭhaheyya ajegucchitā ca saṇṭhaheyya, suhitānam - pi bhottukamyatā assa, pag - eva jighacchitānaṃ, evam - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti cāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Upamā maṃ āvuso Sāriputta paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu taṃ āvuso Moggallānāti. — Ekam - idāhaṃ āvuso samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Giribbaje. Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Samīti yānakāraputto rathassa nemiṃ tacchati, tam - enaṃ Paṇḍuputto ājiviko purāṇayānakāraputto paccupaṭṭhito hoti. Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājivikassa purāṇayānakāraputtassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Aho vatāyaṃ Samīti yānakāraputto imissā nemiyaṃ imaṃ - ca vaṅkaṃ imaṃ - ca jimhaṃ imaṃ - ca dosaṃ taccheyya, evāyaṃ nemi apagata - vaṅkā apagatajimhā apagatadosā suddhā 'ssa sāre paṭi-

thitā ti. Yathā yathā kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājīvikassa purāṇayānakāraputtassa cetaso parivitakkitam hoti, tathā tathā Samīti yānakāraputto tassā nemiya tañ-ca vaṅkam tañ-ca jinham tañ-ca dosam tacchati. Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍuputto ājīviko purāṇayānakāraputto attamano attamanavācam nicchāresi: Hadayā hadayaṃ maññe aññāya tacchatīti. Evam-eva kho āvuso ye te puggalā assaddhā jīvikatthā na saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, saṭhā māyāvino keṭubhino, uddhatā unnaḷā, capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā, indriyesu aguttadvārā, bhojane amattaññuno, jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttā, sāmaññe anapekhavanto, sikkhāya na tibbagāravā, bāhulikā sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhittadhurā, kusitā hinaviriya, mutṭhassatī asampajānā, asamāhitā vibbhantacittā, duppaññā eḷamūgā, tesam āyasmā Sāriputto iminā dhammapariyāyena hadayā hadayaṃ maññe aññāya tacchati. Ye pana te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, asaṭhā anāyāvino akeṭubhino, anuddhatā anunnaḷā, acapalā amukharā avikiṇṇavācā, indriyesu guttadvārā, bhojane mattaññuno, jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā, sāmaññe apekhavanto, sikkhāya tibbagāravā, na bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhittadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā, āraddhavi-riyā pahitattā, upatṭhitasatī sampajānā, samāhitā ekaggacittā, paññāvanto aneḷamūgā, te āyasmato Sāriputtassa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā pipanti maññe ghasanti maññe vacasā c' eva manasā ca. sādhu vata bho sabrahmacārī akusalā vutṭhāpetvā kusale patitṭhāpeti. Seyyathā pi āvuso itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko sīsam nahāto uppalamālam vā vassikamālam vā atimuttakamālam vā labhitvā ubhohi hatthehi patiggahetvā uttamaṅge sirasmiṃ patitṭhāpeyya, evam-eva kho āvuso ye te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, asaṭhā . . . , sādhu vata bho sabrahmacārī akusalā vutṭhāpetvā kusale patitṭhāpetitī.

Itiha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sam-anumodimsūti.

6.

Evam me sutam. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yam viharati Jetavanānāthaṁ Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad avoca:

Sampannasilā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā.
pātimokkhasaṁvārasaṁvutā viharatha ācāragocarasaṁpannā.
aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhathā sikkhā-
padesū. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: sabrahmacārī-
naṁ piyo c' assaṁ manāpo garu bhāvaniyo cāti, silesv ev'
assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṁ cetosamatham anuyutto anirā-
katajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā sunnāgārānaṁ,
Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: labhī assaṁ cīvara-piṇ-
ḍapāta-senāsana-gīlanapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṁ ti, si-
lesv ev' assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṁ cetosamatham anuyutto
anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā sunnāgārā-
naṁ. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: yesāhaṁ cīvara-
piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gīlanapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṁ pari-
bhūjāmi tesāṁ te kāra mahapphalā assu mahānisaṁsā ti,
silesv ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — brūhetā sunnāgārānaṁ.
Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye me ūtisālohitā petā
kālukatā pasannacittā anussaranti tesāṁ taṁ mahapphalaṁ
assa mahānisaṁsānaṁ ti, silesv ev' assa — pe — brūhetā sunnā-
gārānaṁ. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: aratiratisaho
assaṁ na ca maṁ aratī saheyya, uppannaṁ aratīṁ abhi-
bhūya abhibhūya vihareyyan ti, silesv ev' assa paripūra-
kārī — pe — brūhetā sunnāgārānaṁ. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhik-
khava bhikkhu: bhayabheravasaho assaṁ na ca maṁ bhaya-
bheravaṁ saheyya, uppannaṁ bhayabheravaṁ abhibhūya abhi-
bhūya vihareyyan ti, silesv ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe —
b. s. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: catunnaṁ jhāṇānaṁ
ābhicetasikānaṁ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṁ nikāmalābhī
assaṁ akicchalābhī akasiralābhī ti, silesv ev' assa paripūra-
kārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye te
santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā
vihareyyan ti, silesv ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ
 parikkhayā sotāpanno assaṃ avinipātadhammo niyatō sam-
 bōdhiparāyano ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s.
 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pa-
 rikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi assaṃ, sakid-
 eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ kareyyan - ti, silesv -
 ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave
 bhikkhu: pañcannaṃ oṣambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parik-
 khayā opapātiko assaṃ tatthaparimibbāyī anāvattidhammo tas-
 mā lokā ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya
 ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanu-
 bhaveyyaṃ, eko pi hutvā bahudhā assaṃ, bahudhā pi hutvā
 eko assaṃ, āvibhavaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ
 tiropabbataṃ asajjamano gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi ākāse, pa-
 ṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ kareyyaṃ seyyathā pi udake.
 udake pi abhijjamāne gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi pathaviyaṃ,
 ākāse pi pallaṅkena kameyyaṃ seyyathā pi pakkhī sakūṇo,
 ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve
 pāṇinā parimaseyyaṃ parimajjeyyaṃ. yāva brahmalokā pi
 kāyena vasaṃ vatteyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripurakārī —
 pe — b. s. / Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbāy* so-
 tadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānūsikāya ubho sadde
 supeyyaṃ, dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike cāti, silesv -
 e, ' assa paripurakārī - pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave
 bhikkhu: parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasa ceto paricca
 pajāneyyaṃ; sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajā-
 neyyaṃ, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāney-
 yaṃ, sādosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sādosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ. vīta-
 dosāṃ vā cittaṃ: vītadosāṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ. samohaṃ
 vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā
 cittaṃ: vītamohaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ. saṅkhittaṃ vā cit-
 taṃ: saṅkhittaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ:
 vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ. mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ:
 mahaggataṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ. amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ:
 amahaggataṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
 sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: anut-
 taraṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: samā-

hitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, asamāhitam vā cittam: asamāhitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam. vimuttam vā cittam: vimuttam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, avimuttam vā cittam: avimuttam cittan - ti pajāneyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyam, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātim dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsati - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattālisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisalahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi. aneke pi samvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi samvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo. evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭi - samvedī evamāyupariyanto. so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāp' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisamvedī evamāyupariyanto. so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. iti sākāram sa - uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyam: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavā - dakā micchādītthikā micchādītthikammasamādānā. te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā - gatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannā - gatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādītthikā sammādītthi - kmmasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam cavamāne upapaj - jamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathā - kammūpage satte pajāneyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipas - sanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe vā dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchi -

katvā upasampajja vihareyyan - ti, sīlesv - ev' assa paripūra -
kāri ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāho vi -
pāssanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānam.

Sampannasilā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā,
pātimokkhasaṁvarasaṁvutā viharatha ācāragocarasampannā.
aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayaḍassāvī, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhā -
padesūti, iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bha -
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ĀKAṆHEYYASUTTAM CHATTHAM

7.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatti -
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi; Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ maḍḍa -
hitaṃ, tam - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgaḍāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāya yadi lohitaḍāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya, dūrattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, aparisuddhavaṇṇam
ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu - aparisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;
evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte saṅkiliṭṭhe duggati paṭikaṅ -
khā. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ parisuddhaṃ pariyo -
dātaṃ, tam - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgaḍāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāya yadi lohitaḍāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya, surattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, parisuddhavaṇṇam -
ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu: parisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;
evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte asaṅkiliṭṭhe sugati paṭikaṅkhā.

Katame ca bhikkhave cittassa upakkilesā: Abhijjhā -
viṣamaḷobho cittassa upakkilesa, byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa,
kodho c. u., upanāho c. u., makkho c. u., paḷāso c. u., issā
c. u., macchariyaṃ c. u., māyā c. u., sātṭheyyaṃ c. u., tham -
bho c. u., sārāmbho c. u., māno c. u., atimāno c. u., mado

c. u., pamādo cittassa upakkileso.' Sa kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu: abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkileso ti iti veditvā abhijjhāvisamalobham cittassa upakkilesam pajahati, byāpādo cittassa upakkileso ti iti veditvā byāpādam cittassa upakkilesam pajahati, kodho..., upanāho..., makkho..., paḷāso..., issā... macchariyaṃ..., māyā..., sāttheyyaṃ..., thambho..., sūrambho..., māno... atimāno..., mado... pamādo cittassa upakkileso ti iti veditvā pamādam cittassa upakkilesam pajahati. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu: abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkileso ti iti veditvā abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkileso pahīno hoti, byāpādo..., kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... issā... macchariyaṃ..., māya... sāttheyyaṃ..., thambho... sūrambho..., māno..., atimāno... mado... pamādo cittassa upakkileso ti iti veditvā pamādo cittassa upakkileso pahīno hoti, so Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Iti pi so Bhāgavā araham sammasambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidu anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattam veditabbo viññūhīti; saighe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, ujupaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, nāyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, sāmīcipaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni attha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo, anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Yathodhi kho pan' assa cattam hoti vantaṃ muttam pahīnaṃ paṭinissattham. So: Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhiṭi labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitam pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati; dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhiṭi labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitam pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhī-

yati; saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhīti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitāṃ pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Yathodhi kho pana me cattaṃ vantaṃ muttaṃ pahīnaṃ paṇiṇissatṭhaṃ - ti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitāṃ pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati.

Sa kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsīlo evaṃdhammo evaṃpaṇṇo sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ malaggaḥitaṃ acehaṃ udakaṃ āgamaṃ parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyoḍātaṃ, ukkāmuḥkaṃ vā paṇ' āgamaṃ jātārūpaṃ parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyoḍātaṃ, evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsīlo evaṃdhammo evaṃpaṇṇo sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya.

So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati.

So: Atthi idaṃ, atthi hīnaṃ atthi paṇītaṃ, atthi imassa saṇṇāgatassa uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ - ti pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmaśavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāśavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāśavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttaṃ - iti ñāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pa-

jānāti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sināto antarena sināñenāti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho Sundarika-bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Gacchati pana bhavam Gotamo Bāhukam nadim sināyitun - ti. — Kim brāhmaṇa Bāhukāya nadiyā, kim Bāhukā nādi karissatīti. — Makkhasammata hi bho Gotama Bāhukā nadī bahujanassa, puññasammata hi bho Gotama Bāhukā radī bahujanassa. Bāhukāya ca pana nadiyā bahujanā pāpam kataṃ kammaṃ pavāhetīti. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājam brāhmaṇam gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

✓ Bāhukam Adhikakkaṇ - ca, Gayam Sundarikam - api,
Sarassatim Payāgaṇ - ca, atho Bāhumatim nadim
Niccama - pi bālo pakkhanno kaṇhakammo na sujjhati.
kim Sandarika karissati. kim - Payāgo. kim - Bāhukā nadī.

Verim katakibbisam naram

na hi nam sodhaye pāpakammam;
suddhassa ve sadā phaggu, suddhass' uposatho sadā,
suddhassa sucikammassa sadā sampajjate vataṃ.

Idh' eva sināhi brāhmaṇa,

sabbabhūtesu karohi khemataṃ;

sace musā na bhaṇasi, sace pāṇam na himsasi,

Sace adinnaṃ n' ādiyasi, saddahāno amaccharī,
kim kāhasi Gayam gantvā, udapāno pi te Gayā ti.

Evam vutte Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi dhammaṇ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ - ca. Labheyyāham bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajam, labheyyam upasampadan - ti. Alattha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajam, alattha upasampadam. Acirū-

pasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' at-thāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agāasmā anagāriyam pab-bajanti tad-anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va-dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khinā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam. katam karaṇiyam nā-pāram itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi, aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo arabatam abhosi.

VATTHUPAMASUTTAM SATTAMAM

8.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Mahācundo sāyanhasamayam patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahācundo Bhagavantam etad-avoca. Ya imā bhante anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti attavādapatisamyuttā vā lokavādapatisamyutta vā. ādin-eva nu kho bhante bhikkhuno manasikaroto evam-etāsaṃ diṭṭhināṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam-etāsaṃ diṭṭhināṃ paṇissaggo hotīti.

Yā imā Cunda anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti attavādapatisamyuttā vā lokavādapatisamyuttā vā, yattha c' etā diṭṭhiyo uppajjanti yattha ca anusenti yattha ca samudācaranti. taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi. na mēso attā ti evam-etam yathābhūtam sammappannāya passato evam-etāsaṃ diṭṭhināṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam-etāsaṃ diṭṭhināṃ paṇissaggo hoti. Tānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti, diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā

ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāga upekhako ca vihareyya sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisamvedeyya yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satirā sukha-vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahāna dukkhassa ca pahāna pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhasatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekha vuccanti ditthadhammasukhaviharā ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasammanānaṃ samatikkama patighasaññānaṃ atthagama nanattasaññānaṃ amanasikāra ananto akaso ti ākāśānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekha vuccanti, santa ete viharā ariyassa vinaye vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma añantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma na-tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evam-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti.

Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti, santā ete viharā ariyassa vinaye vuccanti.

Idha kho pana vo Cunda sallekho karaṇiyo: Pare vi-
himsakā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha avihimsakā bhavissāmāti
sallekho karaṇiyo. Pare pāṇātipātī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti sallekho karaṇiyo. Pare
adinnādāyī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha adinnādānā paṭiviratā
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare abrahmacārī bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha brahmacārī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare musāvādī bha-
vissanti, mayam - ettha musāvādā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare pisuṇāvācā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pisuṇāya vācāya
paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pharusāvācā bhavissanti,
mayam - ettha pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare samphappalāpī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha samphappa-
lāpā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare abhiṇṇhālū bhavissanti,
mayam - ettha anabhiṇṇhālū bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare byāpanna-
cittā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha abyāpannacittā bhavissāmāti
s. k. Pare micchādītṭhī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammādītṭhī
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāsankappā bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha sammāsankappā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāvācā
bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvācā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare
micchākammantā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammākammantā
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchājīvā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
sammājīvā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāvāyāmā bha-
vissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvāyāmā bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare micchāsati bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāsati bha-
vissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāsamādhi bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha sammāsamādhi bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāñāṇī
bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāñāṇī bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare micchāvimuttī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvimuttī
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare thīnamiddhapariyutṭhitā bhavissanti,
mayam - ettha vigatathīnamiddhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare
uddhatā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anuddhatā bhavissāmāti
s. k. Pare vecikicchī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha tiṇṇavici-
kicchā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare kodhanā bhavissanti, ma-
yam - ettha akkodhanā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare upanāhī
bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anupanāhī bhavissāmāti s. k.

Pare makkhī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha amakkhī bhavissā-māti s. k. Pare paḷāsī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha apaḷāsī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare issukī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anissukī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare maccharī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha amaccharī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare saṭhā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha asaṭhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare māyāvi bhavissanti, mayam ettha amāyāvi bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare thaddhā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha atthaddhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare atimānī bhavissanti, mayam ettha anati-mānī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare dubbacā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha suvacā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pāpamittā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha kalyāṇamittā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pamattā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha appamattā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare assaddhā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha saddhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare ahirikā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha hīrimanā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare anottapī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha ottapī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare appassutā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha bahussutā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare kusitā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha āradhaviṇiyyā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare mutṭhassatī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha upaṭṭhitasatī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare duppaññā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha paññāsampannā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭinissaggī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭinissaggī bhavissāmāti sallekho karaṇīyo.

Cittuppādam pi kho ahaṃ Cunda kusalesu dhammesu bahukāraṃ vadāmi. ko pana vādo kāyena vācāya anuvīdhiyanāsu. Tasmātiha Cunda: Pare vibhīmsakā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha avibhīmsakā bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Pare pāṇātipatī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pāṇātipatā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ — pe —. Pare sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭinissaggī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭinissaggī bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi Cunda visamo maggo, tassāssa añño samo maggo parikkamanāya, seyyathā pi pana Cunda visamaṃ titthaṃ, tassāssa aññaṃ samaṃ titthaṃ parikkamanāya,

evam - evā kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisapuggalassa avi-
 hiṃsā hoti parikkamanāya, pāṇātipātissa purisapuggalassa
 pāṇātipātā veramaṇī hoti parikkamanāya. adinnādāyissa p.
 adinnādānā veramaṇī h. p., abrahmacāriṣṣa p. brahmacari-
 yaṃ h. p., musāvādissa p. musāvādā veramaṇī h. p., piṣuṇā-
 vācassa p. piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī h. p., pharusāvācassa
 p. pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī h. p., samphappalāpissa p.
 samphappalāpā veramaṇī h. p., abhijjhālussa p. anabhijjhā
 h. p., byāpānaccittassa p. abyāpādo h. p., micchādittḥissa p.
 sammāditṭhi h. p., micchāsaṅkappassa p. sammāsaṅkappo h. p.,
 micchāvācassa p. sammāvācā h. p., micchākammantassa p.
 sammākammanto h. p., micchāājīvassa p. sammāājivo h. p.,
 micchāvāyāmassa p. sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsatiṣṣa p.
 sammāsati h. p., micchāsamaḍḍhissa p. sammāsamaḍḍhi h. p.,
 micchānāṇissa p. sammānāṇaṃ h. p., micchāvinuttissa p.
 sammāvinutti h. p., thīnamiddhapariyutṭhitassa p. vigata-
 thīnamiddhatā h. p., uddhatassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., veci-
 kicchiṣṣa p. tṭṭhavicikicchātā h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho
 h. p., upanāhiṣṣa p. anupanāho h. p., makkhiṣṣa p. anakkho
 h. p., paḷāsiṣṣa p. apaḷāso h. p., issukissa p. anisṭā h. p.,
 macchariṣṣa p. amacchariyaṃ h. p., saṭṭhaṣṣa p. asāṭṭheyyaṃ
 h. p., māyāvissa p. amāyā h. p., thaddhaṣṣa p. atthaddhiyaṃ
 h. p., atimāniṣṣa p. anatimāno h. p., dubbacassa p. sovacas-
 satā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāṇamittatā h. p., pamattassa
 p. appamādo h. p., assaddhaṣṣa p. saddhā h. p., ahirikassa
 p. hiri h. p., anottāpiṣṣa p. ottappaṃ h. p., appassutassa p.
 bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusitassa p. viriyārambho h. p., muṭṭhas-
 satissa p. upatṭhitasatitā h. p., duppaññassa p. paññāsaṃpadā
 h. p., sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭṭhiṣṣa purisa-
 puggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭṭhiṣṣa
 hoti parikkamanāya.

. Seyyathā pi Cunda ye keci akusalā dhammā sabbe te
 ādhobhāvaṅgamanīyā, ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te upari-
 bhāvaṅgamanīyā, evam - eva kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisa-
 puggalassa avihiṃsā hoti uparibhāvāya, pāṇātipātissa purisa-
 puggalassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī hoti uparibhāvāya, adinnā-
 dāyissa — pe — sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭṭhiṣṣa

gissa purisapuggalassa asanditthiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppa-
ṭṭinissāggitā hoti uparibhāvāya.

So vata Cunda attanā palipapalipanno param palipa-
palipannam uddharissatīti n' etam thānam vijjati. So vata
Cunda attanā apalipapalipanno param palipapalipannam ud-
dharissatīti thānam-etam vijjati. So vata Cunda attanā
adanto avinīto aparinibbuto param damessati vinessati pari-
nibbāpessatīti n' etam thānam vijjati. So vata Cunda at-
tanā danto vinīto parinibbuto param damessati vinessati
parinibbāpessatīti thānam-etam vijjati. Evam-eva kho
Cunda vihimśakassa purisapuggalassa avihimsā hoti parinib-
bānāya, pāṇātipātissa purisapuggalassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī
hoti parinibbānāya. adinnādāyissa p. adinnādānā veramaṇī
h. p., abrahmacāriṣṣa p. brahmacariyam h. p., musāvādiṣṣa
p. musāvādā veramaṇī h. p., piṣuṇāvācassa p. piṣuṇāya vā-
cāya veramaṇī h. p., pharusāvācassa p. pharusāya vācāya ve-
ramaṇī h. p., samphappalāpissa p. samphappalāpā veramaṇī
h. p., abhiṇṇāhassa p. anabhiṇṇā h. p., byāpannacittassa p.
abyāpādo h. p., micchādītthissa p. sammādītthi h. p., micchā-
saṅkappassa p. sammāsaṅkappo h. p., micchāvācassa p. sammā-
vacā h. p., micchākammantassa p. sammākammanto h. p.,
micchāājīvassa p. sammāājīvo h. p., micchāvāyāmassa p.
sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsātissa p. sammāsati h. p., micchā-
samādhissa p. sammāsamādhī h. p., micchānāṇissa p. sammā-
nāṇam h. p., micchāvimuttissa p. sammāvimutti h. p., thina-
middhapariyutthitassa p. vigatathīnamiddhatā h. p., uddha-
tassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., vecikicchissa p. tiṇṇavicikicchatā
h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho h. p., upanāhissa p. anupanāho
h. p., makkhissa p. amakkho h. p., palāsissa p. apalāso h. p.,
issukissa p. anissū h. p., maccharissa p. amacchariyam h. p.,
saṭhassa p. asāṭheyyam h. p., māyāvissa p. amāyā h. p., thad-
dhassa p. atthaddhiyam h. p., atimānissa p. anatimāno h. p.,
dubbacassa p. sovacassatā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāṇa-
mittatā h. p., pamattassa p. appamādo h. p., assaddhassa p.
saddhā h. p., ahirikassa p. hirī h. p., anottāpissa p. ottappaṃ
h. p., appassutassa p. bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusītassa p. viriyā-
rambho h. p., mutthassatissa upatthitasatitā h. p., duppaññassa

p. paññāsampadā h. p., sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppa-
ṭṭinissaggiṣṣa purisapuggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhāna-
gāhi-suppaṭṭinissaggiṭṭā hoti parinibbānāya.

Iti kho Cunda desito mayā sallekhapariyāyo, desito
cittuppadapariyāyo, desito parikkamanapariyāyo, desito upari-
bhāvapariyāyo, desito parinibbānapariyāyo. Yaṃ kho Cunda
satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anu-
kampaṃ upādāya kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni Cunda rukkha-
mūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni. Jhāyatha Cunda, mā pamādattha,
ma pacchā vippaṭṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo ambhakaṃ anu-
sāsani ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mahācundo
Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

SALLEKHASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

9.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū ānantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso
ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum.
Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Sammādiṭṭhi sammādiṭṭhīti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu
kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi,
dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ sad-
dhamman - ti. — Dūrato pi kho mayaṃ āvuso āgaccheyyāma
āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham - aññā-
tum, sādhu vat' āyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāres-
santīti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha, sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha,
bhāsissāmīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāri-
puttassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako akusalaṃ - ca pajānāti aku-
salamūlaṃ - ca pajānāti, kusalaṃ - ca pajānāti kusalamūlaṃ - ca

pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi. dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imañ saddhammañ. Katamañ pan' āvuso akusalamñ, katamañ akusalamūlañ, katamañ kusalamñ, katamañ kusalamūlañ: Pāṇātipāto kho āvuso akusalamñ, adinnādānañ akusalamñ. kāmesu micchācāro akusalamñ, musāvādo akusalamñ, piṣuṇā vācā akusalamñ, pharusā vācā akusalamñ. samphappalāpo akusalamñ, abhiññhā akusalamñ, byāpādo akusalamñ. micchāditthi akusalamñ. Idañ vuccat' āvuso akusalamñ. Katamañ -c' āvuso akusalamūlañ: Lobbho akusalamūlañ, doso akusalamūlañ, moho akusalamūlañ. Idañ vuccat' āvuso akusalamūlañ. Katamañ -c' āvuso kusalamñ: Pāṇātipātā veramaṇi kusalamñ, adinnādāna veramaṇi kusalamñ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi kusalamñ, musāvādā veramaṇi kusalamñ. piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalamñ, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalamñ, samphappalāpā veramaṇi kusalamñ, anabhiññha kusalamñ, abyāpādo kusalamñ, sammāditthi kusalamñ. Idañ vuccat' āvuso kusalamñ. Katamañ -c' āvuso kusalamūlañ: Aloppo kusalamūlañ, adoso kusalamūlañ, amoho kusalamūlañ. Idañ vuccat' āvuso kusalamūlañ. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evañ akusalamñ pajānāti evañ akusalamūlañ pajānāti, evañ kusalamñ pajānāti evañ kusalamūlañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ pahāya paṭighānusayañ pativinodetvā asmīti ditthimānānusayañ samāhanitvā avijjañ pahāya vijjañ uppādetvā ditthe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Ettavatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imañ saddhamman -ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitañ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantañ Sāriputtañ uttarim pañhañ apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imañ saddhamman -ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako āhārañ -ca pajānāti āhārasamudayañ -ca pajānāti āhāranirodhañ -ca pajānāti āhāranirodhagāminī-paṭipadañ -ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato

imañ saddhammañ. Katamo pan' āvuso āhāro, katamo āhārasamudayo, katamo āhāranirodho, katamā āhāranīrodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cattāro 'me āvuso āhārā bhūtānañ vā sattānañ tṭhiyā sambhavesīnañ vā anuggahāya, katame cattāro: Kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, manosañcetanā tatiyo, viññānañ catuttho. Tanhāsamudayā āhārasamudayo, tanhānirodhā āhāranirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āhāranīrodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidañ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsāṅkappo sammāvācā sammā-kammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammā-samādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ āhārañ pajānāti, evaṃ āhārasamudayañ 'pajānāti, evaṃ āhāranīrodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ āhāranīrodhagāmini-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ paḥāya paṭighānusayañ paṭivinodetvā asmīti diṭṭhimānānusayañ samūhanitvā avijjañ paḥāya vijjañ uppādetvā diṭṭhe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaroḥ hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imañ saddhammañ - ti. .

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitañ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantañ Sāriputtañ uttarim pañhañ apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso aṅño pi pari-yāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti—pe— āgato imañ saddhammañ - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako dukkhañ-ca pajānāti dukkhasamudayañ-ca pajānāti dukkhanīrodhañ-ca pajānāti dukkhanīrodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imañ saddhammañ. Katamañ pan' āvuso dukkhañ, katamo dukkhasamudayo, katamo dukkhanīrodho, katamā dukkhanīrodhagāmini-paṭipadā. Jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, byādhi pi dukkhā, maraṇa pi dukkhañ, sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, yaṃ - p' icchañ 'na labhati taṃ - pi dukkhañ, saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Idam vuccat' āvuso dukkhañ. Katamo c' āvuso dukkhasamudayo: Yā 'yaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāga-sahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidañ: kāmataṇhā bhava-

taṇhā vibhavataṇhā, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhasamudayo. Katamā c' āvuso dukkhanirodho: Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhanirodho. Katamā c' āvuso dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā. seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ dukkhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso aṇṇo pi pariyāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti — pe — āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako jarāmarañāṃ - ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇanīrodhaṃ - ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇanīrodhagāminī-paṭipadāṃ - ca pajānāti. ettāvatā pi kho... saddhamman. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso jarāmarāṇaṃ, katamo jarāmarāṇasamudayo, katamo jarāmarāṇanīrodho, katamā jarāmarāṇanīrodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatū, āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarā. [Katamaṃ - c' āvuso maraṇaṃ:] Yaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānaṃ maccumarāṇaṃ kālakiriya, khaṇḍhānaṃ bhedo kaḷe-barassa nikkhepo, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso maraṇaṃ. Iti ayaṃ - ca jarā idaṃ - ca maraṇaṃ idaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarāmarāṇaṃ. Jāṭisamudayaṃ jarāmarāṇasamudayo, jātinirodhā jarāmarāṇanīrodho, ayaṃ - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmarāṇanīrodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanīrodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanīrodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso —

pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako jātīn-ca pajānāti jātisamudayañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamā pan' āvuso jāti, katamo jātisamudayo, katamo jātinirodho, katamā jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Yā tesam tesam sattānañ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti, khandhānañ pātubhāvo āyatanānañ paṭilābho, ayam vuccati āvuso jāti. Bhavasamudayā jātisamudayo, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidam: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jātīn pajānāti, evaṃ jātisamudayañ pajānāti, evaṃ jātinirodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako bhavañ-ca pajānāti bhavasamudayañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamo pan' āvuso bhavo, katamo bhavasamudayo, katamo bhavanirodho, katamā bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso bhavā: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo. Upādānasamudayā bhavasamudayo, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidam: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ bhavañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavasamudayañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavanirodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako upādānañ-ca pajānāti upādānasamudayañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamañ pan' āvuso upādānañ, katamo upādānasamudayo, katamo upādānanirodho, katamā upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cattāro 'me āvuso

upādānā: kāmupādānaṃ ditṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ aītavādupādānaṃ. Taṇhāsamudayaṃ upādānasamudayo, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ upādānaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako taṇhānaṃ ca pajānāti taṇhāsamudayaṃ ca pajānāti taṇhānirodhaṃ ca pajānāti taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamā pan' āvuso taṇhā, katamo taṇhāsamudayo, katamo taṇhānirodho, katamā taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso taṇhākāyā: rūpatāṇhā saddatāṇhā gandhatāṇhā rasatāṇhā phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā dhammatāṇhā. Vedanāsamudayaṃ taṇhāsamudayo, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ taṇhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako vedānaṃ ca pajānāti vedanāsamudayaṃ ca pajānāti vedanānirodhaṃ ca pajānāti vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamā pan' āvuso vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso vedanākāyā: cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā, sotasaṃphassaajā vedanā, ghānasamphassaajā vedanā, jivhāsaṃphassaajā vedanā, kāyasaṃphassaajā vedanā, manosamphassaajā vedanā. Phassa-samudayaṃ vedanāsamudayo, phassa-nirodhā vedanānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ vedanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvata pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako phassaṇ - ca pajānāti phassasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti phassanirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso phasso, katamo phassasamudayo, katamo phassanirodho, katamā phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso phassakāyā: cakkhusamphasso sotasaṃphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsaṃphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso. Saḷāyatana - samudayā phassasamudayo, saḷāyatana - nirodhā phassanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ phassaṇ pajānāti, evaṃ phassasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvata pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saḷāyatanaṇ - ca pajānāti saḷāyatana - samudayaṇ - ca pajānāti saḷāyatana - nirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti saḷāyatana - nirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso saḷāyatanaṃ, katamo saḷāyatana - samudayo, katamo saḷāyatana - nirodho, katamā saḷāyatana - nirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - imāni āvuso āyatanaṇi: cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpasamudayā saḷāyatana - samudayo, nāmarūpa - nirodhā saḷāyatana - nirodho, ayam - eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saḷāyatana - nirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatana - samudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatana - nirodhaṃ

pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatananirodhagāmini-paṭipadam pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayam pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako nāmarūpaṇ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpanirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammam. Katamam pan' āvuso nāmarūpaṇ, katamo nāmarūpasamudayo, katamo nāmarūpanirodho, katamā nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, idam vuccat' āvuso nāmam; cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnaṇ - ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṇ. idam vuccat' āvuso rūpaṇ; iti idaṇ - ca nāmam idaṇ - ca rūpaṇ idam vuccat' āvuso nāmarūpaṇ. Viññāṇasamudayā nāmarūpasamudayo, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṇ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evam nāmarūpaṇ pajānāti, evam nāmarūpasamudayaṇ pajānāti, evam nāmarūpanirodham pajānāti, evam nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadam pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayam pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako viññāṇaṇ - ca pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti viññāṇanirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammam. Katamam pan' āvuso viññāṇam, katamo viññāṇasamudayo, katamo viññāṇanirodho, katamā viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso viññāṇakāyā: cakkhuvinnāṇam sotavinnāṇam ghānavinnāṇam jivhāvininnāṇam kāyavininnāṇam manovinnāṇam. Saṅkhārasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṇ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evam viññāṇam pajānāti, evam viññāṇasamudayaṇ pajānāti, evam viññāṇanirodham pajānāti, evam viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadam pa-

jānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saṅkhārāṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhārasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhammaṃ. Katame pan' āvuso saṅkhārā, katamo saṅkhārasamudayo, katamo saṅkhāranirodho, katamā saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso saṅkhārā: kāyasāṅkhāro vacīsāṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro. Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho. ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saṅkhāraṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako avijjāṇ - ca pajānāti avijjāsamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti avijjānirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhammaṃ. Katamā pan' āvuso avijjā, katamo avijjāsamudayo, katamo avijjānirodho, katamā avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: Yam kho āvuso dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini - paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ, ayam vuccat' āvuso avijjā. Āsavaśamudayā avijjāsamudayo, āsavanirodhā avijjānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ avijjāṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasantam Sāriputtaṃ uttarim paṇhaṃ apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pari-

yāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako āsavaṇ - ca pajānāti āsavasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti āsavanirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti āsavanirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso āsavo, katamo āsavasamudayo, katamo āsavanirodho, katamā āsavanirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso āsavā: kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo. Avijjāsamudayā āsavasamudayo, avijjānirodhā āsavanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āsavanirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā samākamanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ, āsavaṇ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavasamudayaṇ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhaṇ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṇ pahāya paṭighānusayaṇ paṭivinodetvā asmīti ditthimānānusayaṇ samūhanitvā avijjaṇ pahāya vijjaṇ uppādetvā ditthe va dhamme du'kkhaṣṣ' antakaro hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti.

• Idam - avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SAMMĀDITTHISUTTAM NAVAMAM.

10.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati; Kammāssadhamman - nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

• Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā

sokapariddavānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ
atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikīriyāya,
yadidaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, katame cattāro: Idha bhik-
khave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno
satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu vedanānu-
passī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhā-
domanassaṃ, citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno
satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, dhammesu dham-
mānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī vi-
harati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhama-
gato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuni
kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So sato
va assasati, sato passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto: dīghaṃ
assasāmiti pajānāti. dīghaṃ vā passasanto: dīghaṃ passa-
sāmiti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto: rassaṃ assasāmiti
pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto: rassaṃ passasāmiti pajānāti.
Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati. sabbakāyapaṭi-
saṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ
assasissāmiti sikkhati. passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ¹ passa-
sissāmiti sikkhati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho bhama-
kāro vā bhamakārantevāsī vā dīghaṃ vā añchanto: dīghaṃ
añchāmiti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā añchanto: rassaṃ añchāmiti pa-
jānāti, evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assa-
santo: dīghaṃ assasāmiti pajānāti — pe — passambhayaṃ
kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Iti ajjhataṃ vā
kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī
viharati, ajjhatabahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati;
samudayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānu-
passī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā
kāyasmiṃ viharati. Atthi kāyo ti vā paṇ' assa sati paccu-
pāṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya paṭissatimattāya, anis-
sito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evam - pi bhik-
khave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gacchanto vā: gac-
chāmiti pajānāti, tṭhito vā: tṭhito 'mṭhiti pajānāti, nisinno vā

nisinno 'mhiti pajānāti, sayāno vā: sayāno 'mhiti pajānāti, yathā yathā vā pan' assa kāyo paṇihito hoti tathā tathā nam pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭik-kante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samījite pasārīte s. h., saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe s. h., asite pīte khāyite sūyite s. h., uccārapassāvakamme s. h., gate thite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ uddham pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantam pūran-nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsam nahāru atthi atthi-minjā vakkam hadayam yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam antam antaḡaṇam udariyam karīsam, pittam semmam pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan - ti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ubhato-mukhā mutoli pūrā nānāvihitassa dhaṇṇassa, seyyathidam: sālīnam vihīnam muggānam māsānam tilānam taṇḍulānam, tam - enam cakkhumā puriso muṇcitvā paccavekkheyya: ime sālī, ime vihi, ime muggā, ime māsā, ime tilā, ime taṇḍulā ti, evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ uddham pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantam pūran-nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsam nahāru atthi atthi-minjā vakkam hadayam yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam antam antaḡaṇam udariyam karīsam, pittam semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan - ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ yathāthitaṃ yathāpaṇihitaṃ dhātuso paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmim kāye paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho goghātako vā goghātakante-
vāsī vā gāvim vadhitvā cātummahāpathe bilaso paṭivibhajitvā
nissinno assa, evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva
kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitam yathāpanihitam dhātuso paccavekkhati:
Atthi imasmim kāye paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyo-
dhātūti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati...
upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya
sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvīhamataṃ
vā tīhamataṃ vā uddhumātakaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ,
so imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo
evam-dhammo evambhāvī etaṃ anatito ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā
kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhik-
khava bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati. Puna ca param
bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya
chaḍḍitaṃ kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ kulalehi vā khajjamānaṃ
giḍḍhehi vā khajjamānaṃ supūṇehi vā khajjamānaṃ sigālehi
vā khajjamānaṃ vividhehi vā pāṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ. so
imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evam-
dhammo evambhāvī etaṃ anatito ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā k. k.
viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. vi-
harati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi pas-
seyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ, atthikasaṅkhalikaṃ
samaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandham, — atthikasaṅkhalikaṃ
nimmaṃsa-lohitamakkhitaṃ nahārusambandham, — atthika-
saṅkhalikaṃ apagatamaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandham, —
atthikāni apagatasambandhāni disāvidisā vikkhittāni, aññena
hatthaṭṭhikaṃ aññena pādaṭṭhikaṃ aññena jaṅghaṭṭhikaṃ
aññena ūraṭṭhikaṃ aññena kaṭaṭṭhikaṃ aññena piṭṭhikaṇ-
ṭakaṃ aññena sīsakaṭāhaṃ, so imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃ-
harati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evam-dhammo evambhāvī etaṃ
anatito ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā k. k. viharati... upādiyati.
Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. viharati. Puna ca param
bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya
chaḍḍitaṃ, atthikāni setāni saṅkhavannūpanibhāni, —
atthikāni puñjakitāni terovassikāni, + atthikāni pūṭini cunṇa-

kajātāni, so imam - eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam - pi kho kāyo^{*} evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatīto ti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā k. k. viharati, bahiddhā vā k. k. viharati, ajjhatta-bahiddhā vā k. k. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, samudaya-vayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati. Atthi kāyo ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇa-mattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyaṇu-passī viharati.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: dukkhaṃ v. v. pajānāti. adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkham - asukhaṃ v. v. pajānāti; sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmiṣaṃ vā sukhaṃ..., sāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ..., nirāmiṣaṃ vā dukkhaṃ..., sāmisaṃ vā adukkham - asukhaṃ..., nirāmiṣaṃ vā adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmiṣaṃ adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā v. v. viharati, ajjhatta-bahiddhā vā v. v. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā vedanāsu viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā v. v., samudaya-vayadhammānupassī vā v. v. Atthi vedanā ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇa-mattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittan - ti pajānāti, vītaraṃ vā cittaṃ vītaraṃ cittan - ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ..., vītadosaṃ..., samohaṃ..., vītamoḥaṃ..., saṅkhittaṃ..., vikkhittaṃ..., mahaggataṃ..., amahaggataṃ..., sa-uttaraṃ..., anuttaraṃ..., samāhitaṃ..., asa-māhitaṃ..., vimuttaṃ..., avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittan - ti pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā citte cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā c. c. viharati, ajjhatta-bahiddhā vā c. c. viharati; samu-

dayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati. Atthi cittaṇ-*ti* vā paṇ' assa sati paccupatṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati.

Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvaraṇesu. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvaraṇesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santam vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti. asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ: na - tthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti taṇ - ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti taṇ - ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatim anuppādo hoti taṇ - ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ byāpādaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ byāpādo ti ... pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ thīnamiddhaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ thīnamiddhaṇ - ti ... pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṇ - ti ... pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchā: atthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchā: na - tthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti taṇ - ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti taṇ - ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatim anuppādo hoti taṇ - ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati, ajjhatabahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā dh. v., samudayavayadhammānupassī vā dh. v. Atthi dhammā ti vā paṇ' assa sati paccupatṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvaraṇesu.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dham-

mānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya s., iti vedanāya a.; iti saññā, iti saññāya s., iti saññāya a.; iti saṅkhārā, iti saṅkhārānaṃ s., iti saṅkhārānaṃ a.; iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti, iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuñ-ca pajānāti rūpe ca pajānāti, yañ-ca tad-ubhayaṃ paticca uppajjati saṃyojanaṃ tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa saṃyojanassa āyatim anuppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti; sotañ-ca pajānāti sadde ca pajānāti — pe — ghānañ-ca pajānāti gandhe ca pajānāti — jivhañ-ca pajānāti rase ca pajānāti — kāyañ-ca pajānāti phoṭṭhabbe ca pajānāti — manañ-ca pajānāti dhamme ca pajānāti, yañ-ca tad-ubhayaṃ paticca uppajjati saṃyojanaṃ tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa saṃyojanassa āyatim anuppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: na-tthi

me ajjhattaṃ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti tañ - ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti tañ - ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi me ajjhattaṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: na - tthi me ajjhattaṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti. yathā ca anuppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti tañ - ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti tañ - ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu. Kathañ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, baliddhā vā dh. dh. viharati, ajjhattabaliddhā vā dh. dh. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vāyadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati. Atthi dhammā ti vā pan' assa sati paccupatṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patisatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu.

Yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya satta vassāni, tassa dvinnāṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta vassāni, yo hi

koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha vassāni pañca vassāni cattāri vassāni tiṇi vassāni dve vassāni ekaṃ vassam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave ekaṃ vassam, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya satta māsāni, tassa dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta māsāni, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha māsāni pañca māsāni cattāri māsāni tiṇi māsāni dve māsāni māsam addhamāsam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave addhamāso, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya sattāham, tassa dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā.

Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānam visuddhiyā sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāyā nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyyāya, yadidaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā ti, iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam etaṃ paṭicca vuttan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SATIPATṬHANASUTTAM DASAMAM.

MŪLAPARIYĀYAVAGGO PATHAMO.

11.

Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idh' eva bhikkhave samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā

samaṇehi aññe ti, evaṃ - etaṃ bhikkhave sammā sihanādaṃ nadatha. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yāṃ idha aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ko pan' āyasman-tānaṃ assāso kiṃ balāṃ yena tumhe āyasanto evaṃ vadetha: idh' eva samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā samaṇehi aññe ti. Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ - assu vacaniyā: Atthi kho no āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānataṃ passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro dhammā akkhātā ye mayaṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ vadevā: idh' eva samaṇo... samaṇehi aññe ti; katame cattāro: Atthi kho no āvuso Satthari pasādo, atthi dhamme pasādo, atthi silesu paripūrākāritā, sahadhammikā kho pana no piyā manāpā gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā ca. Ime kho no āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānataṃ passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro dhammā akkhātā ye mayaṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ vadevā: idh' eva samaṇo... samaṇehi aññe ti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Amhākam - pi kho āvuso atthi satthari pasādo, so amhākaṃ satthā, amhākam - pi atthi dhamme pasādo, so amhākaṃ dhammo, mayaṃ - pi silesu paripūrākāriṇo yāṃ amhākaṃ silāṇi, amhākam - pi sahadhammikā piyā manāpā gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā ca; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ tumhākaṃ - c' eva amhākaṃ - cāti. Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ - assu vacaniyā: Kim - pan' āvuso ekā niṭṭhā udāhu puthū niṭṭhā ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyuṃ: Ekā h' āvuso niṭṭhā, na puthū niṭṭhā ti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sarāgassa udāhu vitarāgassāti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyuṃ: Vitarāgass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā. na sā niṭṭhā sarāgassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sadosassa udāhu vitadosassāti. Sammā... byākareyyuṃ: Vitadosass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā sadosassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā samohassa udāhu vitamohassāti. Sammā... byākareyyuṃ: Vitamohass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā samohassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā satanḥassa udāhu vitatanḥassāti.

Sammā... byākareyyum: Vitatanhass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā satanahassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sa-upādānassa udāhu anupādānassāti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Anupādānass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā sa-upādānassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā viddasuno udāhu aviddasuno ti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Viddasuno āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā aviddasuno ti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassa udāhu ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhassāti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā papañcārāmassa papañcaratino udāhu nippapañcārāmassa nippapañcaratino ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā, evaṃ byākareyyum: Nippapañcārāmass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā nippapañcaratino, na sā niṭṭhā papañcārāmassa papañcaratino ti.

Dve 'mā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyo: bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi ca. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhavaditṭhim allinā bhavaditṭhim upagatā bhavaditṭhim ajjhositā, vibhavaditṭhiyā te paṭiviruddhā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vibhavaditṭhim allinā vibhavaditṭhim upagatā vibhavaditṭhim ajjhositā, bhavaditṭhiyā te paṭiviruddhā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ dvinnam diṭṭhinam samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ napajānanti, te sarāgā te sadosā te samohā te satanā te sa-upādānā te aviddasuno te anuruddha-paṭiviruddhā te papañcārāmā papañcaratino, te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ dvinnam diṭṭhinam samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vitarāgā te vītadosā te vītamohā te vitatanā te anupādānā te viddasuno te ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhā te nippapañcārāmā nippapañcaratino, te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi.

durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasamvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite.

Tathāgato ca kho bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddhe sabbupādānapariññāvādo patijānamāno sammā sabbupādānapariññam paññāpeti: kāmupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti, ditṭhupādānassa p. p. sīlabbatupādānassa p. p., attavādupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti. Evarūpe kho bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo satthari pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yo dhamme pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yā sīlesu paripūrakārita sā sammaggatā akkhāyati, yā sanadhammikesu piyamanāpatā sā sammaggatā akkhāyati; tam kissa hetu: evam h' etam bhikkhave hoti yathā tam svakkhāte dhammavinaye suppavedite niyyānike upasamasamvattanike sammāsambuddhappavedite.

Ime ca bhikkhave cattāro upādānā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā: ime cattāro upādānā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabhavā. Taṇhā cāyam bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabhavā: taṇhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabhavā. Vedanā cāyam bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabhavā: vedanā phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabhavā. Phasso cāyam bhikkhave kiṃnidāno k. k. kiṃpabhavo: phasso saḷāyatananidāno s. s. saḷāyatanapabhavo. Saḷāyatanā - c' idam bhikkhave kiṃnidānam k. k. kiṃpabhavam: saḷāyatanam nāmarūpanidānam n. n. nāmarūpabhavam. Nāmarūpa - c' idam bhikkhave kiṃnidānam k. k. kiṃpabhavam: nāmarūpam viññānanidānam v. v. viññānapabhavam. Viññāna - c' idam bhikkhave kiṃnidānam k. k. kiṃpabhavam: viññānam saṅkhāranidānam s. s. saṅkhārapabhavam. Saṅkhārā c' ime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā: saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahīnā hoti vijjā uppannā, so avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā n' eva kāmupādānam upādiyati, na ditṭhupādānam upādiyati, na sīlabbatupādānam upādiyati, na attavādupādānam upādiyati; anupādiyam na paritassati, aparitassam paccattam yeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

I. MŪLAPAṆṆĀSAM.

Idam : avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CŪLASĪHANĀDASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

12.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati bahinagare avarapure vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto acirapakkanto hoti imasmā dhammavinayā; so Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussa-dhammā alamariyaṇāṇadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayam-paṭibhānaṃ, yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Vesālīṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Assosi kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sunakkhattassa Licchaviputtassa Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācaṃ bhāsamaṇassa: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa utta-rīṃ manussadhammā alamariyaṇāṇadassanaviseso, takkapari-yāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vīmaṃsānucari-taṃ sayam-paṭibhānaṃ, yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto yena Bhagavā ten' upa saṅkami, upāsaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Sunakkhatto bhante Licchaviputto acirapakkanto imasmā dhammavinayā, so Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati: Na-tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa... so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

Kodhano Sāriputta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso, kodhā ca pan' assa esā vācā bhāsītā. Avaṇṇaṃ bhāsissāmiti so Sāriputta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso vannaṃ yeva Tathāgatassa

bhāsati. Vaṇṇo h' eso Sāriputta Tathāgatassa yo evaṃ vadeyya: yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyati.

Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti. Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti. bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhavaṃ tirobhavaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi udake, udake pi abhiijamāne gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pūṇinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷkā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteṭṭi. Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā dīpāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantaṃ anusikāya ubho sadde sunāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike cāti. Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasaṃ ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajānāti — pe — saṅkhittaṃ .., vikkhittaṃ .., mahaggataṃ .., anahaggataṃ ... sa-uttaraṃ .., anuttaraṃ .., samāhitaṃ .., asamāhitaṃ ... vimuttaṃ .., avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajānāti.

Dasa kho pan' imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ - ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti, katamāni dasa: Idha Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ - ca ṭhānato atṭhānaṃ - ca atṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam - pi Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ - ca ṭhānato atṭhānaṃ - ca atṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam - pi Sāriputta Tathā-

I. MULAPANNASAM.

gatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsambhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti. parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammasaṃādānānaṃ thānaṃsaṃ hetusaṃ vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ-pi Sāriputta Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ-pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātu-lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ-pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ-pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato para-sattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ-pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato jhāna-vimokha-saṃādhi-saṃāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vādānaṃ vutṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ-pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. seyyathidaṃ: ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim-pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ-pi jātiyo cattārisaṃ-pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ-pi jātiyo jātisaṭṭhaṃ-pi jātisaṭṭhaṃ-pi jātisaṭṭhaṃ-pi jātisaṭṭhaṃ-pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe. amutr' āsinaṃ evaṃnāma evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāp' āsinaṃ evaṃnāma evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapannaṃ ti, iti sakāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yaṃ-pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusaṅgaṃ satte passati cavamaṇe upapajjamāne. hiṇe paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena saṃannāgatā vacīduccaritena s. manoduccaritena s. ariyānaṃ upavādaṃ micchādittikā micchādittikakammasaṃādānā, te kāyassa

bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nira-
yaṃ upāpannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena
samannāgatā vacīsucaritena s. manosucaritena s. ariyānaṃ
anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te
kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upa-
pannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusa-
kena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne. hīne paṇṇite su-
vaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pa-
jānati. Yam - pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ
Sāriputta Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttim
paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā upasampajja viharati. Yam - pi Sāriputta Tathāgato
āsavānaṃ khayā anasavaṃ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttiṃ diṭ-
the vā dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharati, idaṃ - pi Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ
hoti yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṇ - ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānati, parisāsu sīhanadaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Imāni kho Sāriputta dasa Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni
yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ - ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti,
parisāsu sīhanadaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Yo
kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ evaṃ passantaṃ evaṃ
vadeyya: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttarim manussa-
dhammā alamariyañānadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ sa-
maṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vimaṇisānucaritaṃ sayāṃ-
paṭibhāna - ti, taṃ Sāriputta vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ
appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathabhataṃ nikkhitto
evaṃ niraye. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta bhikkhu silasampanno
samādhisampanno paññāsampanno diṭṭhe va dhamme aññaṃ
ārādheyya, evaṃsāmpadam - idaṃ Sāriputta vadāmi: taṃ vā-
caṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissa-
jitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Cattār' imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa vesārajjāni yehi
vesārajjehi samaunāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ - ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti,
katamāni cattāri: Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ime
dhammā anabhisambuddhā ti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā
brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Mārō vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ

saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam āsamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi. Khīṇāsavassa te paṭijānato ime āsavā aparikkhīṇā ti, tatra vata maṃ ... na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ ... viharāmi. Yo kho pana te antarāyikā dhammā vuttā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti, tatra vata maṃ ... na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ ... viharāmi. Yassa kho pana te atthāya dhammo desito so na niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Mūro vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam āsamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi.

Imāni kho Sāriputta cattāri Tathāgatassa vesārajjāni yehi ... pavatteti. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantam ... evaṃ niraye.

Attha kho imā Sāriputta parisā, katamā attha: khattiya-parisā brāhmaṇa-parisā gahapati-parisā samaṇa-parisā Cātummahārājika-parisā Tāvatisapa-parisā Māra-parisā Brahma-parisā. Imā kho Sāriputta attha parisā. Imehi kho Sāriputta catuhi vesārajjehi samannāgato Tathāgato imā attha parisā upasaṅkamati ajjhogāhati. Abhijanāmi kho paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ khattiya-parisaṃ upasaṅkamitā. tatra pi mayā sannisinna-pubbaṇ - c' eva sallapita-pubbaṇ - ca sākacchā ca samāpajjita-pubbā. Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjaṃ vā okkamissatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam āsamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi. Abhijanāmi kho paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ brāhmaṇa-parisaṃ — pe — gahapati-parisaṃ — samaṇa-parisaṃ — Cātummahārājika-parisaṃ — Tāvatisapa-parisaṃ — Māra-parisaṃ — Brahma-parisaṃ upasaṅkamitā, tatra pi mayā sannisinna-pubbaṇ - c' eva sallapita-pubbaṇ - ca sākacchā ca samāpajjita-pubbā. Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjaṃ vā okkamissatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam āsamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesā-

rajjappatto viharāmi. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ... evaṃ niraye.

Catasso kho imā Sāriputta yoniyo, katamā catasso: aṇḍajā yoni, jalābuja yoni, saṃsedajā yoni, opapātikā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā aṇḍakosaṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta jalābuja yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā vatthikosāṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta jalābuja yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā pūtimacce vā jāyanti pūtikunape vā pūtikummāse vā candanikāya vā oḷigalle vā jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta opapātikā yoni: Devā nerayikā ekacce ca manussā ekacce ca vipātikā, ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta opapātikā yoni.

Imā kho Sāriputta catasso yoniyo. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ... evaṃ niraye.

Pañca kho imā Sāriputta gatiyo, katamā pañca: nirayo tiracchānayoni pīttivisaṃsā manussā devā. Nirayaṇ-cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi nirayaḡāmiṇi-ca maggaṃ nirayaḡāminiṇi-ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇa apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati taṇ-ca pajānāmi. Tiracchānayoniṇi-cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi tiracchānayoniḡāmiṇi-ca maggaṃ tiracchānayoniḡāminiṇi-ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇa tiracchānayoniṇi upapajjati taṇ-ca pajānāmi. Pīttivisaṃsā-cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi pīttivisaṃsāḡāmiṇi-ca maggaṃ pīttivisaṃsāḡāminiṇi-ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇa pīttivisaṃsā upapajjati taṇ-ca pajānāmi. Manusse cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi manussalokaḡāmiṇi-ca maggaṃ manussalokaḡāminiṇi-ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇa manussesu upapajjati taṇ-ca pajānāmi. Deve cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi devaḡāmiṇi-ca maggaṃ devaḡāminiṇi-ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇa sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati taṇ-ca pajānāmi. Nibbānaṇ-cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi nibbānaḡāmiṇi-ca maggaṃ nibbānaḡā-

miniñ-*ca* paṭipadam, yathāpaṭipanno *ca* āsavānañ khayā anā-savañ cetovimuttiñ paññāvimuttiñ diṭṭhe *va* dhamme⁶ sayāñ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati tañ-*ca* pajānāmi.

Idhāham Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā *ca* iriyati tañ-*ca* maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda pa-ram-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upapajjis-satīti; tam-*enañ* passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cak-khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda pa-ram-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upapannañ ekanta-dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta āṅgārakāsu sādhi-⁷ka-⁸porisā pūr' āṅgārānañ vīta-cikānañ vītadhūmañ, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammā-bhitaṭṭo ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyana maggena tam-*eva* āṅgārakāsuñ pañidhāya, tam-*enañ* cak-khumā puriso disvā evañ vadeyya: Tathā 'yañ bhavañ pu-riso paṭipanno tathā *ca* iriyati tañ-*ca* maggañ samārūḷho yathā imañ yeva āṅgārakāsuñ āgamissatīti; tam-*enañ* pas-seyya aparena samayena tassā āṅgārakāsuyā patitañ ekanta-dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ; evañ *eva* kho ahañ Sāriputta idh' ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā *ca* iriyati tañ-*ca* maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda pa-ram-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upa-pajjissatīti; tam-*enañ* passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upapan-nañ ekanta-dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ.

Idha pañāham Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā *ca* iriyati tañ-*ca* maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā tiracchānayañ upapajjissatīti; tam-*enañ* passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā tirac-chānayañ upapannañ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta gūthakūpo sādhi-⁹ka-¹⁰poriso pūro gūthassa, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitaṭṭo

ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam - evā gūthakūpaṃ paṇidhāya, tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ samārūlho yathā imaṃ yeva gūthakūpaṃ āgamissatīti; tam - enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena tasmim̐ gūthakūpe patitaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idhāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... paraṃ - maraṇā pittivisaṃ upapajjissatīti; tam - enaṃ passāmi ... pittivisaṃ upapannaṃ dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho visame bhūmibhāge jāto tanupattapalāso kabaracchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam - eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya, tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ paṭipanno yathā imaṃ yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam - enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idha paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... paraṃ - maraṇā manussesu upapajjissatīti; tam - enaṃ passāmi ... manussesu upapannaṃ sukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho same bhūmibhāge jāto bahalapattapalāso sandacchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam - eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya, tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ samārūlho yathā imaṃ yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam - enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā sukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idhāham Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param 'maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissatīti; tam - enaṃ passāmi ... sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ ekantasukkhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pāsādo. tatr' assa kūtāgāraṃ ullittāvalittāṃ nivātaṃ phassitaggaḷaṃ pihitavāta-pānaṃ, tatr' assa pallaṅko gonakathato paṭikatthato paṭalikatthato kadali-migapavarapaccattharaṇo sa-uttaracchado ubhatolohitakūṇḍadhāno, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam - eva pāsādaṃ paṇidhāya, tam - enaṃ cak-khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva pāsādaṃ āgamissatīti; tam - enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena tasmīṃ pāsāde tasmīṃ kūtāgāre tasmīṃ pallaṅke nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā ekantasukkhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idha paṇāham Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā āsavaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatīti; tam - enaṃ passāmi aparena samayena āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantaṃ ekantasukkhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pokkharāṇi acchodakā sātodakā sitodakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇīyā, avidūre c' assā tibbo vanasaṇḍo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam - eva pokkharāṇiṃ paṇidhāya, tam - enaṃ cak-khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva pokkharāṇiṃ āgamissatīti; tam - enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena taṃ pokkharāṇiṃ ogāhitvā nahātvā ca pivtvā ca sabbadarathakilamathaparilāhaṃ paṭippas-sambhetvā paccuttaritvā tasmīṃ vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ vā

nipannam vā ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānam; evaṃ - eva kho ahāṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno tathā - ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatīti; tam - enaṃ passāmi aparena samayena āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantaṃ ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānam.

Imā kho Sāriputta pañca gatiyo. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ evaṃ passantaṃ evaṃ vadeyya: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya - nānadassanaviseso, takkapiyabhataṃ samaṇo (Gotamo dham - maṃ deseti vimaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampaṭibhāna - ti, taṃ Sāriputta vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Sey - yathā pi Sāriputta bhikkhu silasampanno samādhisampanno paññāsampanno diṭṭhe va dhamme aññaṃ ārādheyya, evaṃ - sampadam - idaṃ Sāriputta vadāmi: taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathā - bhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Abhijānāmi kho pañāhaṃ Sāriputta caturaṅgasamannā - gataṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritā: tapassī sudam homi parama - tapassī, lūkhas - sudam homi paramalūkho, jegucchī sudam homi paramajegucchī, pavivittas - sudam homi parama - pavivitto.

Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta tapassitāya hoti: acelako homi muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na titṭha - bhadantiko, nābhihaṭaṃ na uddissakaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādīyāmi; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāmi, na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhāmi, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na mu - salamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā, na pāyamānāya, na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍa - cārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pivāmi. So ekāgāriko vā homi ekālopike, dvā -

gāriko vā homi dvālopike — sattāgāriko vā homi sattālopike. Ekissā pi dattiyā yāpemi, dvīhi pi dattihi yāpemi —^{*} sattahi pi dattihi yāpemi. Ehāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi, dvīhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi — sattāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi. Iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāyabhattachhojanānuyogam - anuyutto viharāmi. So sākabhakkho vā homi. sāmābhakkho vā homi, nīvārabhakkho ... daddulabhakkho ..., haṭṭabhakkho ..., kaṇabhakkho ..., ācārabhakkho ..., piñṇābhakkho ..., tiṇabhakkho ..., gomayabhakkho vā homi; vana-mūlaphalāhāro yāpemi pavattaphalābhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāremi, masāṇāni pi dhāremi, chavadussāni pi dh., paṃsukūlāni pi dh., tiriṭṭāni pi dh., ajinam - pi dh., ajinakkhipam - pi dh., kusacīram - pi dh., vākacīram - pi dh., phalacīram - pi dh., kesakambalam - pi dh., vālakambalam - pi dh., ulūkapakkham - pi dhāremi. Kesamassulocako pi homi kesamassulocanānuyogam - anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi homi āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi homi ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi homi kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappemi, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakoroḥānānuyogam - anuyutto viharāmi. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitam kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharāmi. Idam su me Sāriputta tapassitāya hoti.

Tatra - ssu me idam Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti: neka-vassagaṇikam rajojallam kāye sannicitam hoti ~~papaṭikajātā~~ ^{papaṭikajātā}. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta tindukākhāṇu nekavassagaṇiko sannicito hoti ~~papaṭikajāto~~ ^{papaṭikajāto}, evam - eva - ssu me Sāriputta neka-vassagaṇikam rajojallam kāye sannicitam hoti ~~papaṭikajātā~~ ^{papaṭikajātā}. Tassa mayham Sāriputta na evam hoti: Aho vatāham imam rajojallam paṇinā parimajjeyyam, aññe vā pana me imam rajojallam paṇinā parimajjeyyun - ti. Evam - pi me Sāriputta na hoti. Idam su me Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti.

✓ Tatra - ssu me idam Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti: so kho aham Sāriputta sato va abhikkamāmi sato paṭikkamāmi, yāva udabindumhi pi me dayā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti: mā 'ham khuddake paṇe visamagate saṅghātam āpādessan - ti. Idam su me Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti.

Tatra - ssu me idam Sāriputta pavivittasmiṃ hoti: so

kho ahaṃ Sāriputta aññatarāṃ araṇṇāyatanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi, yadā passāmi gopālakaṃ vā pasupālakaṃ vā tiṇṇhāra-
hāraṃ vā kaṭṭhahāraṃ vā vanakammikaṃ vā, vanēna
vanāṃ gahanena gahanāṃ ninnena ninnāṃ thalena thalaṃ
papatāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā maṃ te addasaṃsu ahaṃ - ca
mā te addasan - ti. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta araṇṇako migo
manusse disvā vanena vanāṃ gahanena gahanāṃ ninnena
ninnāṃ thalena thalaṃ papatati, evaṃ eva kho ahaṃ Sāri-
putta yadā passāmi gopālakaṃ vā pasupālakaṃ vā tiṇṇhāra-
kaṃ vā kaṭṭhahāraṃ vā vanakammikaṃ vā, vanena vanāṃ
gahanena gahanāṃ ninnena ninnāṃ thalena thalaṃ papatāmi,
taṃ kissa hetu: mā maṃ te addasaṃsu ahaṃ - ca mā te ad-
dasan - ti. Idam su me Sāriputta pavivittasmiṃ hoti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta ye te goṭṭhā patṭhitagāvo apa-
gatagopālakā tattha catukunḍiko upasaṅkamitvā yāni tāni vac-
chakānaṃ tarupakānaṃ dhenupakānaṃ gomayāni tāni sudam
āhāremi. Yāva kivaṃ - ca me Sāriputta sakaṃ muttakarisaṃ
apariyādiṇṇaṃ hoti, sakaṃ yeva sudam muttakarisaṃ āhā-
remi. Idam su me Sāriputta mahāvikaṭabhojanasmiṃ hoti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta aññatarāṃ bhīmsanakaṃ vana-
saṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi. Tatra sudam Sāriputta bhīm-
sanakassa vanasaṇḍassa bhīmsanakatasmiṃ hoti: yo koci avi-
tarāgo taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ pavisati yebhuyyena lomāni haṃsanti.
So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta yā tā rattiyo sītā hemantikā anta-
ratṭhake himapātasamaye tathārūpāsu rattisu rattim abbhokā-
kāse viharāmi divā vanasaṇḍe, gimhānaṃ pacchime māse
divā abbhokāse viharāmi rattim vanasaṇḍe. Api - ssu maṃ
Sāriputta ayaṃ anacchariyā gāthā paṭibhāsi pubbe assutapubbā:

So tatto so sīno. eko bhīmsanake vane,
naggo na c' aggim - āsīno, esanāpasuto muniti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta susāne seyyaṃ kappemi chavaṭ-
thikāni upadhāya. Api - ssu maṃ Sāriputta gomaṇḍalā
upasaṅkamitvā oṭṭhubhanti pi omuttenti pi, paṃsukena oki-
ranti pi, kaṇṇasotesu pi salākaṃ pavesenti. Na kho panā-
haṃ Sāriputta abhijānāmi tesu pāpakaṃ cittaṃ uppādetā.
Idam su me Sāriputta upekhāvihārasmiṃ hoti.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ-
vādino evaṃditṭhino: āhārena suddhīti; te evaṃ āhaṃsu:
kolehi yāpemāti, te kolam - pi khādanti, kolacunṇam - pi khā-
danti, kolodakam - pi pivanti, anekavihitam - pi kolavikatiṃ
paribhuñjanti. Abhiñānāmi kho panāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaṃ
yeva kolam āhāram āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta
evaṃ-assa: mahā nūna tena samayena kolo ahoṣīti. Na
kho pan' etam Sāriputta evaṃ datṭhabbam, tadā pi etaparamo
yeva kolo ahoṣi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayhaṃ Sāri-
putta ekaṃ yeva kolam āhāram āhārayato adhimattakasimā-
nam patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsītikapabbāni vā
kālapabbāni vā evaṃ-eva-ssu me aṅgapaccaṅgāni bhavanti
tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam evaṃ-
eva-ssu me ānisadam hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā
pi nāma vaṭṭanāvaḷi evaṃ-eva-ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatā-
vanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jara-
sālāya gopānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evaṃ-eva-ssu me
phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, sey-
yathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā
okkhāyikā dissanti evaṃ-eva-ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhi-
tārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya,
seyyathā pi nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sam-
puṭito hoti sammilāto evaṃ-eva-ssu me sisacchavi sampuṭitā
hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta:
udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmīti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva pariḅ-
hāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmīti udaracchaviṃ yeva pari-
gaṇhāmi, yāva-ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam
allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta:
vaccam vā muttam vā karissāmīti tatth' eva avakujjo papa-
tāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta tam-eva
kāyaṃ assāsento paṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa mayhaṃ
Sāriputta paṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimulāni lomāni kā-
yasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ-
vādino evaṃditṭhino: āhārena suddhīti; te evaṃ āhaṃsu:
muggehi yāpema — pe — tilehi yāpema — taṇḍulehi yāpe-
māti, te taṇḍulam - pi khādanti, taṇḍulacunṇam - pi khādanti,

taṇḍulodakam - pi pivānti, anekavihitam - pi taṇḍulavikatiṃ paribhufjanti. Abhijānāmi kho panāham Sāriputta ekaṃ yeva taṇḍulaṃ āhāraṃ āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta evam-
 assa: mahā nūna tena samayena taṇḍulo ahoṣīti. Na kho pan' etam Sāriputta evam datṭhabbam, tadā pi etaparamo yeva taṇḍulo ahosi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayham Sāriputta ekaṃ yeva taṇḍulaṃ āhāraṃ āhārayato adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsitikapabbāni vā kālāpabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccaṅgāni bhavanti āy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadaṃ evam - eva - ssu me ānisadam hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma vattanāvaḷi evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatāvanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasālāya go-pānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanu evam - eva - ssu me phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragata okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhitarakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭito hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sisacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta: udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇhāmi, yāva - ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta: vaccaṃ vā muttam vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakuḷlo papatāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta tam-eva kāyaṃ assāsento pāṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa mayham Sāriputta pāṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimulāni lomāni kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. Tāya pi kho aham Sāriputta iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nājjhagamam uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇāṇadassana-visesaṃ, tam kissa hetu: imissā yeva ariyāya paññāya adhi-gamā yā 'yam ariyā paññā adhi-gatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: saṃsārena sud-dhīti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta saṃsāro sulabbharūpo yo mayā

asaṃsaritapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāhaṃ Sāriputta devē saṃsareyyaṃ, na - y - imaṃ lokaṃ punar - āgaccheyyaṃ. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: upapattiyaṃ suddhiti. Na kho pana sā Sāriputta upapatti sulabharūpā yā mayā anupapannapubbā iminā dīghena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāhaṃ Sāriputta deve upapajjeyyaṃ, na - y - imaṃ lokaṃ punar - āgaccheyyaṃ. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: āvāseṇa suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta āvāso sulabharūpo yo mayā anāvutthapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāhaṃ Sāriputta deve vaseyyaṃ, na - y - imaṃ lokaṃ punar - āgaccheyyaṃ. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: Yaññena suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta yañño sulabharūpo yo mayā ayiṭṭhapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā, taṇ - ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena brāhmaṇena vā mahāsālena. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: aggiparicariyāya suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta aggi sulabharūpo yo mayā apariciṇṇapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā, taṇ - ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena brāhmaṇena vā mahāsālena.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditṭhino: yāvad - evāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso daharo hoti yuvā susu kālakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasū, tāvad - eva paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgato hoti; yato ca kho ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso, jiṇṇo hoti vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, asītiko vā navutiko vā vassasatiko vā jātiyā, atha tamhā paññāveyyattiyā parihāyatiti. Na kho pan' etaṃ Sāriputta evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ahaṃ kho pana Sāriputta etarahi jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, asītiko me vayo vat-tati. Idha me assu Sāriputta cattāro sāvaka vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvinoparamāya satiyā ca gatiyā ca dhiyā ca samannāgatā paramena ca paññāveyyattiyena; seyyathā pi Sāriputta daḷhadhammo dhanuggaho sikkhito katahattho katūpāsano lahukena asanena appakasiren' eva tiriyaṃ tālacchāyaṃ atipāteyya, evaṃ adhimattasatimanto evaṃ adhimattagatimanto

evaṃ adhimattadhitimanto evaṃ paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgatā. Te maṃ catunnam satipaṭṭhānānaṃ upādāy' upādāya pañhaṃ puccheyyuṃ, puṭṭho puṭṭho cāhaṃ tesāṃ byākareyyaṃ, byākatañ - ca me byākatato dhāreyyuṃ, na ca maṃ dutiyakaṃ uttarim paripuccheyyuṃ, aññatra asita-pīta-khāyita-sāyitā, aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā, aññatra niddā-kilamathapaṭivinodanā. Apariyādinṇā yev' assa Sāriputta Tathāgatassa dhammadesanā, apariyādinṇaṃ yev' assa Tathāgatassa dhammapadabyañjanaṃ, apariyādinnaṃ yev' assa Tathāgatassa pañhapatibhānaṃ, atha me te cattāro sāvaka vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvino vassasatassa accayena kālaṃ kareyyuṃ. Mañcakena ce pi maṃ Sāriputta parihaṇissatha n' ev' atthi Tathāgatassa paññāveyyattiyassa aññathattaṃ. Yaṃ kho taṃ Sāriputta sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-mohadhammo satto loka uppanno bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇa-sukhāya lokāṇukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanu-sānaṃ - ti, māṃ - eva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-mohadhammo ... devamanussānaṃ - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavato piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti Bhagavantaṃ vijayamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, api ca me bhante imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā lomāni haṭṭhāni. Konāmo ayaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvaṃ Nāgasamāla imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ Lomaṃsaṇapariyāyo t' eva naṃ dhārehāti. Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

MAHASĪHANĀDASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

13.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ

ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvisimsu. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyāmāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānam pariṇṇaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi kāmānam pariṇṇaṃ paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo rūpānam pariṇṇaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi rūpānam pariṇṇaṃ paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo vedanānam pariṇṇaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi vedanānam pariṇṇaṃ paññāpema; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā Gotamassa ambhakaṃ vā, yadidaṃ dhamma-desanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsaniyā vā anusāsaniṃ-ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam bhāsitaṃ n' eva abhinandimsu na paṭikkosimsu, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāy' āsanā pakkamimsu: Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Idha mayam bhante pubbaṇhasa-mayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvisimha, tesam no bhante amhakaṃ etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyāmāti. Atha kho mayam bhante yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodimha, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimha. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānam pariṇṇaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi kāmānam pariṇṇaṃ

paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo rūpānaṃ p. p., mayam-pi rūpānaṃ p. p., samaṇo āvuso Gotamo vedanānaṃ p. p., mayam-pi vedanānaṃ p. p.; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhip-pāyo kiṃ nānākarāṇaṃ samaṇassa vā Gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsanīyā vā anasāsanaṃ - ti. Atha kho mayam bhante tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ n' eva abhinandimha na paṭikkosimha, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā uttḥāy' āsanā pakkamimha: Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmāti.

✓ Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam-assu vacanīyā: Ko pan' āvuso kāmānaṃ assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko rūpānaṃ assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko vedanānaṃ assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ - ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na c' eva sampāyissanti, uttariṇ' ca vighātaṃ āpajjissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: yathā taṃ bhikkhave avisayasmiṃ. Nāhaṃ - taṃ bhikkhave passami sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇīyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā.

Ko ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ assādo: Pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkuviññeyyā rūpā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā - pe - ghānaviññeyyā gandhā - jivhāviññeyyā rasā - kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmagaṇe paticca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, yaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādīnavo: Idha bhikkhave kulaputto yena sippatṭhānena jīvikāṃ kappeti, yadi muddāya yadi gaṇanāya yadi saṅkhānena yadi kasiyā yadi vaṇijjāya yadi gorakkhena yadi issatṭhena yadi rājaporisena yadi sippaññatarena, sītassa purakkhato uṇhassa purakkhato, ḍaṃsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassehi rissamāno, khuppi-pāsāya mīyamāno, ayam - pi bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādīnavo sandiṭṭhiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmā-

dhikaraṇaṃ kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Tassa ce bhikkhave kula-
 puttassa evaṃ utṭhahato ghaṭato vāyamato te bhogā 'nābhi-
 nipphajjanti, so socati kilamati paridevati, urattālim kandati,
 sammohaṃ āpajjati: moghaṃ vata me utṭhānaṃ, aphalo vata
 me vāyāmo ti. Ayam - pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ...
 kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Tassa ce bhikkhave kulaputtassa evaṃ
 utṭhahato ghaṭato vāyamato te bhogā abhinipphajjanti, so
 tesāṃ bhogaṇaṃ ārakkhādhikaraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ
 paṭisaṃvedeti: kinti me bhoge n' eva rājāno hareyyuṃ na
 corā hareyyuṃ na aggi daheyya na udakaṃ vaheyya na ap-
 piyā dāyādā hareyyuṃ - ti. Tassa evaṃ ārakkhato gopayato
 te bhoge rājāno vā haranti corā vā haranti aggi vā dahati
 udakaṃ vā vahati appiyā vā dāyādā haranti. So socati kila-
 mati paridevati. urattālim kandati. sammohaṃ āpajjati:
 yam - pi me ahosi tam - pi no na - tthiti. Ayam - pi bhik-
 khave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca
 paraṃ bhikkhave kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ
 kāmānaṃ - eva hetu rājāno pi rājūhi vivadanti. khattiyā pi
 khattiyehi v., brāhmaṇā pi brāhmaṇehi v., gahapati pi gaha-
 patihi vivadanti. mātā pi puttena vivadati. putto pi mātārā
 v., pitā pi puttena v., putto pi pitarā v., bhātā pi bhātārā v.,
 bhātā pi bhaginiyā v., bhaginī pi bhātārā v., sahāyo pi sa-
 hāyena vivadati. Te tattha kalaha-viggaha-vivādam - āpannā
 aññamaññaṃ pāṇi pi upakkamanti, leddūhi pi u., daṇḍehi
 pi u., satthehi pi upakkamanti; te tattha maraṇaṃ - pi ni-
 gacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkhaṃ. Ayam - pi bhikkhave
 k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca paraṃ
 bhikkhave kāmahetu k. k. kāmānaṃ - eva hetu asicammaṃ
 gahetvā dhanukalāpaṃ sannayhitvā ubhatoviyūḷhaṃ saṅgāmaṃ
 pakkhandanti ususu pi khippamānesu sattisu pi khippamāṇasu
 asisu pi vijjotalantesu; te tattha usūhi pi vijjhanti, sattiya
 pi vijjhanti, asinā pi sisam chindanti, te tattha maraṇaṃ - pi
 nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkhaṃ. Ayam - pi bhik-
 khave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca
 paraṃ bhikkhave kāmahetu k. k. kāmānaṃ - eva hetu asi-
 cammaṃ gahetvā dhanukalāpaṃ sannayhitvā addāvalepanā
 upakāriyo pakkhandanti ususu pi. khippamānesu sattisu pi

khippamānāsu asisu pi vijjotalantesu; te tattha usūhi pi vijjanti sattiyā pi vijjhanti pakkaṭṭhiyā pi osiṇcanti abhivaggena pi omaddanti asinā pi sīsam chindanti; te tattha maraṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham. Ayam pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva hetu. Puna ca param bhikkhave kāmahetu k. k. kāmānam - eva hetu sandhim - pi chindanti, nillopam - pi haranti, ekāgārikam - pi karonti, paripantho pi tiṭṭhanti, paradāram - pi gacchanti; tamenam rājāno gahetvā vividhā kammakaraṇā karonti: kasāhi pi tālenti, vettehi pi tālenti, addhaḍaḍakehi pi tālenti. hattham - pi chindanti, pādānam - pi ch., hatthapādānam - pi ch., kaṇṇam - pi ch., nāsam - pi ch., kaṇṇanāsam - pi chindanti. bilaṅgathālikam - pi karonti. saṅkhamuṇḍikam - pi k., Rāhumukham - pi k., jotimālikam - pi k., hatthapajjotikam - pi k., erakavattikam - pi k., cīrakavāsikam - pi k., eṇeyyakam - pi k., baḷisamaṇsikam - pi k., kaḥāpaṇakam - pi k., khārāpatacchikam - pi k., palighaparivattikam - pi k., palālapīṭhakam - pi karonti, tāttha pi telena osiṇcanti, sunakhehi pi khādāpentī, jīvaṇtam - pi sūle uttāsenti. asinā pi sīsam chindanti; te tattha maraṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham. Ayam pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva hetu. Puna ca param bhikkhave kāmahetu kāmānidānam kāmādhikaraṇam kāmānam - eva hetu kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti, vācāya d. c., manasā d. c.; te kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya d. c. manasā d. c. kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Ayam bhikkhave kāmānam ādīnavo sampārāyiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmānidānam kāmādhikaraṇam kāmānam - eva hetu.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave kāmānam nissaraṇam: Yo kho bhikkhave kāmesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idaṃ kāmānam nissaraṇam.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ kāmānam assādaṇ - ca assādato ādīnavaṇ - ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇ - ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānanti, te vata sāmānaṃ vā kāme pariānissanti param vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno kāme pariānissatīti n' etaṃ thānam vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā

vā evaṃ kāmānaṃ assādaṃ assādato ādīnavaṃ - ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ - ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vata sāmāṃ vā kāme pari jānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno kāme pari jānissatīti tñānam - etaṃ vijjati.

Ko ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ assādo: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave khattiyakaṇṇā vā brāhmaṇakaṇṇā vā gahapatikaṇṇā vā pannarasavassuddesikā vā soḷasavassuddesikā vā nāti-dighā nātirassā nātikisā nātithulā nātikālī na accodātā, paramā sā bhikkhave tasmiṃ samaye subhā vaṇṇanibhā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Yaṃ kho bhikkhave subhaṃ vaṇṇanibhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sūkhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādīnavo: Idha bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginiṃ passeyya aparena samayena asītikaṃ vā navutikaṃ vā vassasatikaṃ vā jātiyā, jīṇaṃ gopānasivaṅkaṃ bhoggāṃ daṇḍaparāyaṇaṃ pavedhamānaṃ gacchantiṃ, āturaṃ gatayobbanāṃ khaṇḍadantiṃ palitakesiṃ vilūnaṃ khalitasiraṃ valinaṃ tilakāhatagattiṃ, taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādīnavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādīnavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginiṃ passeyya ābādhikaṃ dukkhiṭaṃ bāḷhagilānaṃ sake muttakariṣe palipannaṃ semānaṃ aññehi vuṭṭhāpiyamānaṃ aññehi saṃvesiyamānaṃ, taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādīnavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādīnavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvihamataṃ vā tihamataṃ vā, uddhumātakaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ, taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādīnavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādīnavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ kulahehi vā kh. gijjhehi vā kh. supāṇehi vā kh. sigālehi vā kh. vividhehi vā pāṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ; taṃ kim - maññatha

bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ atthika-saṅkhalikaṃ samaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — atthika-saṅkhalikaṃ nimmaṃsalohitamakkhitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — atthikasaṅkhalikaṃ apagatamaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — atthikāni apagatasambandhāni disāvidisā vikkhittāni. aññena hatthaatthikaṃ aññena pādaatthikaṃ aññena jaṅghatthikaṃ aññena ūratthikaṃ aññena kaṭaṭthikaṃ aññena piṭṭhikaṇṭakaṃ aññena sīsakaṭāhaṃ; taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ. atthikāni setāni saṅkhavaṇṇūpaṇibhāni, — atthikāni puñjakitāni terovassikāni, — atthikāni pūtini cuṇṇakajātāni; taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo.

Kiṃ-ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ: Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpānaṃ assādaṇ-ca assādato ādinavaṇ-ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṇ-ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānanti, te vata sūmaṃ vā rūpe pari jānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samūdapessanti yathāpaṭipanno rūpe pari jānissatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpānaṃ ... yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ... ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ vijjati.

Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādo: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva ... upasampajja viharati, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na. ubhaya-

byābādhāya ceteti, abyābajjhaṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanāṃ vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāhaṃ bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādaṃ vadāmi. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhāṃ asukhāṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. n' eva tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti. abyābajjhaṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanāṃ vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāhaṃ bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādaṃ vadāmi.

Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ ādinavo: Yaṃ bhikkhave vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā. ayaṃ vedanānaṃ ādinavo.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ: Yo bhikkhave vedanāsu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanānaṃ assādaṃ - ca assādato ādinavaṃ - ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ - ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānanti, te vata sāmaṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti n' etaṃ jhānaṃ vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanānaṃ assādaṃ - ca assādato ādinavaṃ - ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ - ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vata sāmaṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti jhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjatīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

14.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusim Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantam etadavoca: Dīgharattāham bhante Bhagavatā evam dhammam desitam ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upakkilesa, doso cittassa upakkilesa, moho cittassa upakkilesa ti. Evam cāham bhante Bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upakkilesa, doso c. u., moho c. u. ti. atha ca pana me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti: Ko su nāma me dhammo ajjhattam appahīno yena me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti.

• So eva kho te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhattam appahīno yena te ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti. So ca hi te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhattam pahīno abhaviṣṣa, na tvaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasēyyāsi, na kāme paribhuñjeyyāsi. Yasmā ca kho te Mahānāma so eva dhammo ajjhattam appahīno, tasmā tvaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasasi, kāme paribhuñjasi.

Appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti iti ce pi Mahānāma ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya suditṭham hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukham nādhigacchati aññam vā tato santataram, atha kho so n' eva tāva anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Yato ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvakassa: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya suditṭham hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukham adhigacchati aññañ - ca tato santataram, atha kho so anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Mayham - pi kho

~~Mahānāma~~ pubbe va sambodhā 'anabhisambuddhassa bodhi-sattass' eva sato: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahosi. so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nājjhagamaṃ aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, atha khvāhaṃ n' eva tāva anāvaṭṭi kāmesu paccaññāsiṃ. Yato ca kho me Mahānāma: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahosi, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ ajjha-gamaṃ aññaṃ-ca tato santataraṃ, athāhaṃ anāvaṭṭi kāmesu paccaññāsiṃ.

Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ assādo: Pañc' ime Mahānāma kāmaguṇā, katame pañca: cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho Mahānāma pañca kāmaguṇā. Yaṃ kho Mahānāma ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo . . . (*repeat from p. 85, l. 30 to p. 87, l. 26. with Mahānāma substituted for bhikkhave*) . . . Ayaṃ Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo sam-parāyiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhi-karaṇaṃ kāmānaṃ - eva hetu.

Ekam - idāhaṃ Mahānāma samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nigaṇṭhā Isigilipasse Kālasilāyaṃ ubbhaṭṭhakā honti āsanapaṭikkhittā, opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Atha kho 'haṃ Mahānāma sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭi-sallānā vutṭhito yena Isigilipassaṃ Kālasilā yena te nigaṇṭhā ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā te nigaṇṭhe etad - avocaṃ: Kin - nu tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā ubbhaṭṭhakā āsanapaṭikkhittā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyathāti. Evaṃ vutte Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhā maṃ etad - avocaṃ: Nigaṇṭho āvuso Nāthaputto sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ ñāṇa-dassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca

jāgarassa 'ca satatam samitam nāṇadassanam paccupatṭhitam -ti; so evam -āha: Atthi kho vo nigaṇṭhā pubbe pāpam kammaṁ katam. tam imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya nijjareṭhā; yaṁ pan' ettha etarahi kāyena saṁvutā vācāya saṁvutā manasā saṁvutā tam āyatiṁ pāpassa kammassa akaraṇam; iti purāṇānam kammānam tapasā byantibhāvā navānam kammānam akaraṇā āyatiṁ anavassavo, āyatiṁ anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbam dukkham nijjinṇam bhavissatīti. Tañ -ca pan' amlhākaṁ ruccati c' eva khamati ca, tena c' amlhā attamanā ti.

Evam vutte aham Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhe etad -avocaṁ: Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: ahuvām' eva mayam pubbe, na nāhuvamhāti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: akarām' eva mayam pubbe pāpam kammaṁ, na nākaramhāti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: evarūpaṁ vā evarūpaṁ vā pāpam kammaṁ akaramhāti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: ettakam vā dukkham nijjinṇam, ettakam vā dukkham nijjaretabbam, ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjinṇe sabbam dukkham nijjinṇam bhavissatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha diṭṭhe va dhamme akusalānam dhammānam pahānam, kusalānam dhammānam upasampadam -ti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Iti kira -tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā na jānātha: ahuvām' eva mayam pubbe na nāhuvamhāti, na jānātha: akarām' eva mayam pubbe pāpam kammaṁ na nākaramhāti, na jānātha: evarūpaṁ vā evarūpaṁ vā pāpam kammaṁ akaramhāti, na jānātha: ettakam vā dukkham nijjinṇam ettakam vā dukkham nijjaretabbam ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjinṇe sabbam dukkham nijjinṇam bhavissatīti, na jānātha diṭṭhe va dhamme akusalānam dhammānam pahānam kusalānam dhammānam upasampadam. Evam sante āvuso nigaṇṭhā ye loke luddā lohitapāṇino kurūrakamantā manussesu paccājātā te nigaṇṭhesu pabbajantīti. — Na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukham adhigantabbam, dukkhena kho sukham adhigantabbam. Sukhena ca

āvuso Gotama sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ abhavissa, rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro sukhāṃ adhigaccheyya. rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. — Addhāyasmantehi nigaṇṭhehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā: na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ, dukkhena kho sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ; sukhena ca āvuso Gotama sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ abhavissa, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhāṃ adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. Api ca aham - eva tattha paṭipucchitabbo: ko nu kho āyasmantānaṃ sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B. āyasmā vā Gotamo ti. — Addhāvuso Gotama amhehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā: na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ, dukkhena kho sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ; sukhena ca āvuso Gotama sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ abhavissa, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhāṃ adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. Api ca tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, idāni pi mayāṃ āyasmantaṃ Gotamaṃ pucchāma: Ko nu kho āyasmantānaṃ sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B. āyasmā vā Gotamo ti. — Tena h' āvuso nigaṇṭhā tumhe va tattha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā vo kameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyātha. Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. aniñjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācaṃ satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. aniñjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācaṃ cha rattindivāni pañca r. cattāri r. tīni r. dve r. ekaṃ rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Ahaṃ kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi aniñjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācaṃ ekaṃ rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun. Ahaṃ kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi aniñjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācaṃ dve rattindivāni tīni r. cattāri r. pañca r. cha r. satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun. Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: evaṃ sante ko sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro ahaṃ vā ti. — Evaṃ sante āyasmā va

Gotamo sukhavihāritaro raññā Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārenāti.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

ĀLADUKKHAKKHANDHASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

15.

Evam me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragiro Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosun. Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etad avoca:

Pavāreti ce pi āvuso bhikkhu: Vadantu maṃ āyasmanto, vacanīyo 'mhi āyasmantehīti, so ca hoti dubbaco dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato akkhamo appadakkhiṇagāhī anusāsaniṃ, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na c' eva vattaḍḍhaṃ maññanti na ca anusāsitaḍḍhaṃ maññanti na ca tasmiṃ puggale viśāsaniṃ āpajjitabbaṃ maññanti. Katame c' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam-pi dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu attukkaṃsako hoti paravambhī; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu a.h.p. ayam-pi dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhābhībhūto; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhahetu upanāhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhahetu abhisāṅgī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhasāmantāṃ vācam nicchāretā; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ apasādeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca

param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahid-dhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu makkhī hoti paḷāsi; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu issukī hoti maceharī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu saṭho hoti māyāvi; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu thaddho hoti atimānī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī ayam-pi dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā.

No ce pi āvuso bhikkhu pavāreti: Vadantu maṃ āyasmanto, vacanīyo 'mhi āyasmanteḥ, so ca hoti suvaco so vacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī vattaḥbaṇ-c' eva maññanti anusāsitaḥbaṇ-ca maññanti tasmiṇ-ca puggale viśāsāṃ apajjitabbaṃ maññanti. Katame c' āvuso so vacassakaraṇā dhammā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam-pi dhammo so vacassakaraṇo. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu anattukkaṃsako hoti aparavambhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhābhībhūto; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu upanāhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu abhisāṅgī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nicchāretā; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ na paṭippharati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ na apasādeti; yam-p' āvuso ...

dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakenā codakassa na paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ēa param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na aññen' aññam paṭicarati, na bahiddhā katham apanāmeti, na kopān-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na apadāne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu amakkhī hoti apalāsī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu anissuki hoti amaccharī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu asaṭho hoti amāyāvī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu atthaddho hoti anatināni; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu asanditṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānagālī suppatinissaggi; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu asanditṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānagālī suppatinissaggi ayam-pi dhammo sovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso sovacassakaraṇā dhammā.

Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānam evam anu-minītabbān: Yo khvāyam puggalo pāpiccho pāpikānam icchānam vasaṅgato ayam-me puggalo appiyo amanāpo; ahañ-c' eva kho pan' assam pāpiccho pāpikānam icchānam vasaṅgato aham-p' assam paresam appiyo amanāpo ti. Evam jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Na pāpiccho bhavissāmi na pāpikānam icchānam vasaṅgato ti cittaṃ uppādetabbam. Yo khvāyam puggalo attukkamsako paravambhī ayam-me puggalo appiyo amanāpo, ahañ-c' eva kho pan' assam attukkamsako paravambhī aham-p' assam paresam appiyo amanāpo ti. Evam jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Anattukkamsako bhavissāmi aparavambhī ti cittaṃ uppādetabbam. Yo khvāyam puggalo kodhano kodhābhibhūto ayam-me ... na kodhano bhavissāmi na kodhābhibhūto ti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ayam-me ... na k. bh. na k. upanāhī ti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo kodhano kodhahetu abhisaṅgī ayam-me ... c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo kodhano kodhasāmantam vācam nicchāretā ayam-me ... na k. bh. na k. v. nicchāressāmīti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo cudito codakena codakam paṭippharati ayam-me .. paṭip-

phareyyam .. cudito codakena codakam na paṭippharissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo cudito codakena codakam apaśādeti ayam - me .. apasādeyyam .. na apasādessāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti ayam - me .. paccāropeyyam .. na paccāropessāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo cudito codakena aññen' aññam paṭicarati, bahiddhā katham apanāmeti, kopañ - ca dosañ - ca appaccayañ - ca pātukaroti, ayam - me .. paticareyyam .. apanāmeyyam .. pātukareyyam .. na aññen' aññam paṭicarissāmi, na b. k. apanāmessāmi, na .. pātukarissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati ayam - me .. apadāne na sampāyeyyam .. na āpadāne na sampāyissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo makkhī palāsī ayam - me .. amakkhī bhavissāmi apalāsī ti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo issukī maccharī ayam - me .. anissukī bh. amaccharī ti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo saṭho māyāvī ayam - me .. asaṭho bh. amāyāvī ti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo thaddho atimānī ayam - me .. atthaddho bh. anatimānī ti c. u. Yo khvāyam puggalo sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī ayam - me puggalo appiyo amanāpo; ahañ - c' eva kho pan' assam sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī aham - p' assam paresam appiyo amanāpo ti. Evañ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī bhavissāmi anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggī ti cittam uppādetabbam.

Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānam evaṃ paccavekkhitabbam: Kin - nu kho 'mhi pāpiccho pāpikānam icchānam vasaṅgato ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Pāpiccho kho 'mhi pāpikānam icchānam vasaṅgato ti, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā tesam yeva pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya vāyamiṭabbam. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Na kho 'mhi pāpiccho na pāpikānam icchānam vasaṅgato ti, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbam ahorattānusiṅgahānaṃ kusalesu dhammesu. Puna 'ca param āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānam evaṃ paccavekkhitabbam: Kin - nu kho 'mhi attukkaṃsako paravambhī ti. Sace .. attukkaṃsako kho 'mhi paravambhī ti .. vāyamiṭabbam. Sace pan' āvuso ..

anattukkaṇisako kho 'mhi aparavambhī ti .. kusalesu dhammesu. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhībhūto ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhībhūto ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisāṅgī ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisāṅgī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantarā vācam nicchāretā ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantarā vācam nicchāretā ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharāmiti. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakaṃ paṭippharāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakaṃ na paṭippharāmiti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi 'cudito codakena codakaṃ apasādemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakaṃ na apasādemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakassa paccāropemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakassa na paccāropemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena aññen' aññāṃ paṭicarami, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmemi, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na aññen' aññāṃ paṭicarāmi, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmemi, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyāmīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na apadāne na sampāyāmīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi makkhī paḷāsī ti .. amakkhī kho 'mhi apaḷāsī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi issukī maccharī ti .. anissukī kho 'mhi amaccharī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi saṭho māyāvi ti .. asaṭho kho 'mhi amāyāvi ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi thaddho atimānī ti .. atthaddho kho 'mhi anatimānī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Kin-nu kho 'mhi sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī kho 'mhi ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggī ti, ten' āvuso bhik-

khunā. tesaṃ yeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī kho 'mhi anā-dhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggī ti. ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmuḍḍjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesaṃ yeva imesaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmuḍḍjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Seyyathā pi' āvuso itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyaḍāte acche vā udapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittānaṃ paccavekkhamāno. sace tattha passati rajaṃ va aṅgaṇaṃ vā tass' eva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyāmati. no ce tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā ten' eva attamaṇo hoti: lābhā vata me, parisuddhaṃ vata me ti; evameva kho āvuso sace bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati. ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesaṃ yeva imesaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ; sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmuḍḍjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesūti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

16.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhave ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā appahīnā, pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ apallāṃ apajjisatiti u' etaṃ tḥānaṃ vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā appahīnā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādl muccati na sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya evam - assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo appahīno hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati — pe — saṅghe kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati — sikkhāya kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyaṃ catuttho cetokhilo appahīno hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu kūpito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu kūpito hoti a. ā. kh. tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo appahīno hoti. Im' assa pañca cetokhilā appahīnā honti.

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avītarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatatṇho. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avītarāgo hoti... avigatatatṇho tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye avītarāgo hoti — pe — evam - assāyaṃ dutiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpe avitarago hoti — pe — evam-assāyaṃ tatiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvadattham udarā-vadehakam bhuñjitvā seyyasukham passasukham middha-sukham anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvad-attham... viharati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram... devaññataro vā ti. tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ pañcama cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Im' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinṇā honti. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā appahinā, ime pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinṇā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti n' etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā pahinā, pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinṇā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti tñānam-etaṃ vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā pahinā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati, adhimuccati sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo pahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati — pe — saṅghe — sikkhāya na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ catuttho cetokhilo pahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano anāhata-citto akhilajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano a. a., tassa cittaṃ namati ātap-

pāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-
assāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo pahīno hoti. Im' assa pañca
cetokhilā pahinā honti. †

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamuechinnā
honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vītārāgo hoti vigata-
chando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigatataṇho.
Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vītārāgo hoti... vigatataṇho
tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. yassa cittaṃ namati
ātappāya a. s. p. evam- assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho
susamuechinnō hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu
kāye vītārāgo hoti — pe — rūpe vītārāgo hoti — pe — na
yāvadattham udarāvadchakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passa-
sukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave
bhikkhu na yāvadattham... viharati tassa cittaṃ namati
ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-
assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho susamuechinnō hoti.
Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu na aññatarāṃ devani-
kāyaṃ paṇḍhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ sīlena
vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacarivena vā devo vā bhavissāmi
devaññataro vā ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu na aññatarāṃ
devanikāyaṃ paṇḍhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ
sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā
bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya
anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ namati ātap-
pāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya evam- assāyaṃ pañ-
camao cetaso vinibandho susamuechinnō hoti. Im' assa pañca
cetaso vinibandhā susamuechinnā honti. Yassa kassaci
bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā pahinā, ime pañca
cetaso vinibandhā susamuechinnā, so vat' inasmim dhamma-
vinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti tñānam- etaṃ
vijjati.

So chanda-samādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhi-
pādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ
iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannā-
gataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsā-samādhīpadhānasāṅ-
khārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, ussoḷhi yeva pañ-
camī. Sa kho so bhikkhave evaṃ ussoḷhipannarasaṅga-

samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya, bhabbo sambodhāya, bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni, kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥkā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyun - ti, atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥkā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjitum; evam - eva kho bhikkhave evaṃ ussoḍhipannarasaṅgasamannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya, bhabbo sambodhāya, bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

UṬṬOKHILASUTTAM CHATTHAM.

17.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Vanapatthapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desissāmi, taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti. asamāhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananupattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpunāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti

paṭisañcikkhitabbam: Aham kho imam vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitañ-ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayam gacchanti, ananuppattañ-ca anuttaram yogakkhemam nānupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gīlanapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā rattibhāgamā vā divasabhāgamā vā tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbam, na vatthabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapattham upanissāya viharati; tassa tam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitañ-ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayam gacchanti, ananuppattañ-ca anuttaram yogakkhemam nānupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gīlanapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbam: Aham kho imam vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāham cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito, na piṇḍapātahetu — pe — na senāsana-hetu — na gīlanapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito; atha ca pana me imam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemam nānupāpuṇāmi. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbam, na vatthabbam.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapattham upanissāya viharati; tassa tam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitañ-ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayam gacchanti, ananuppattañ-ca anuttaram yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gīlanapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañ-

cikkhitabbam: Aham kho imam vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāham cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito, na piṇḍapātahetu — pe — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito, atha ca pana me imam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi tasmiṃ vanapatthe vatthabbam, na pakkamitabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapattham upanissāya viharati; tassa tam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpuṇāti, ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṇcikkhitabbam: Aham kho imam vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imam vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāvajivam-pi tasmiṃ vanapatthe vatthabbam, na pakkamitabbam.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram gāmaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataram nigamaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataram nagaram upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataram janapadam upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataram puggalam upanissāya viharati; tassa tam puggalam upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... nānupāpuṇāti, ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṇcikkhitabbam: Aham kho mam puggalam upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imam puggalam upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhurā rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabhāgaṃ vā so puggalo anāpucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram puggalam upanissāya viharati; tassa tam puggalam upanissāya viharato

anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... nānupāpunāti, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbam: Aham kho imam puggalam upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imam puggalam upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... nānupāpunāmi, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāham cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito — na piṇḍapātahetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito, atha ca pana me imam puggalam upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... yogakkhemam nānupāpunāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkha pi so puggalo anupucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram puggalam upanissāya viharati; tassa tam puggalam upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpunāti, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbam: Aham kho imam puggalam upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imam puggalam upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpunāmi, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāham cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito — na piṇḍapātahetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito, atha ca pana me imam puggalam upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... yogakkhemam anupāpunāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi so puggalo anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram puggalam upanissāya viharati, tassa tam puggalam upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti, asamāhitañ-ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattañ-ca anuttaram yogakkhemam anupāpunāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvarapiṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbam: Aham kho imam puggalam upanissāya

viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananupattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchantīti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāva-jīvaṃ - pi so puggalo anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbaṃ, api pantujjamānena pīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VANAPATTHASUTTAM SATTAMAM

18.

Evam - me sutāmi. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Kapilavatthum piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Mahāvanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā beluvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Daṇḍapāṇi pi 'kho Sakko jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena beluvalatṭhikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā daṇḍaṃ - olubbha ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tūto kho Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Kimvādī samaṇo kimakkhāyī ti. — Yathāvādī kho āvuso sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, yathā ca pana kāmehi viśāmyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathim chinnakukkuccaṃ bhavābhave vītataṇhaṃ saññā nānusenti, evaṃvādī kho ahaṃ āvuso evamakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko sīsaṃ okam-

petvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭikāṃ nalāṭe vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍam - olubbha pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ patisallāpā vuṭṭhito. yena Nigrodhārāmo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paṇṇatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvarāṃ ādāya Kapilavatthum piṇḍāya pāvisim. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattarāṃ piṇḍapāṭapatikanto yena Mahāvanarāṃ ten' upasaṅkamim divāvihārāya. Mahāvanarāṃ ajjhogāhitvā beluvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihārāṃ nisīdim. Daṇḍapāṇi pi kho bhikkhave Sakko jaṅghāvihārāṃ anucaṇṇikamamāno anuvicīramāno yena Mahāvanarāṃ ten' upasaṅkami, Mahāvanarāṃ ajjhogāhitvā yen: beluvalatṭhikā yenaḥaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā mama saddhim sammodi, sammodayāṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisaṛetvā daṇḍam - olubbha ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko māmi etad - avoca: Kimvādī samaṇo kimakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇim Sakkaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Yathāvādī kho āvuso sadevake loke samārake sa-brāhmaṇe sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tittṭhati, yathā ca pana kāmehi viṣaṇiyuttam viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathim chinnakukkuccaṃ bhavābhavā vītataṇhaṃ saṇṇā nānuseti, evaṃvādī kho ahaṃ āvuso evamakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko sīsaṃ okampetvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭikāṃ nalāṭe vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍam - olubbha pakkāmiti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Kimvādī pana bhante Bhagavā sadevake loke samārake sa-brāhmaṇe sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tittṭhati, kathaṃ - ca pana bhante Bhagavantam kāmehi viṣaṇiyuttam viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathim chinnakukkuccaṃ bhavābhavā vītataṇhaṃ saṇṇā nānuseti. — Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ pa-paṇcasāṇṇasaṅkhā samudācaranti, ettha ce na - tṭhi abhinanditabbam abhivaditabbam ajjhositabbam, es' ev' anto rāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto paṭighānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto

ditthānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto mānānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto avijjānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvantuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādānaṃ, etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā, idam vatvā Sugato utthāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavittho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ etad - ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yan - nūna mayaṃ yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam - atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhim saṃmodimsu, saṃmodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etad - avocum: Idam kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavittho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Tesam no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāraṃ pavittho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti; ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa ... atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesam no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ etad - ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ,

pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa... atthaṃ vibhajitum; yaṇ - nūṇa mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam - atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ti.

Seyyathā pi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandham sākāpalāse sārāṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya, evaṃsānpadam - idaṃ āyasmantānaṃ, Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etam - atthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññetha. So h' āvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto nāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā, dhammassāmi Tathāgato. So c' eva paṇ' etassa kālo ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantaṃ yeva etam - atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha; yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. — Addhāvuso Kaccāna' Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto nāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā, dhammassāmi Tathāgato. So c' eva paṇ' etassa kālo ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantaṃ yeva etam - atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvitō ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa :... atthaṃ vibhajitum. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno agarukaritvā ti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahākaccāno etad - avoca:

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā... vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti, imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi: Cakkuṇ - c' āvuso paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, yaṃ vedeti taṃ saṅ-

jānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakketi, yaṃ vitakketi taṃ papañceti, yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsāṅkhā samudācaranti atītānāgatapaccuppannesu cakkhuvinnēyyesu rūpesu. Sotaṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ — pe — ghānaṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ — jivhaṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ — kāyaṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ — manaṅ - c' āvuso paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ. tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, yaṃ vedeti taṃ sañjānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakketi, yaṃ vitakketi taṃ papañceti, yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsāṅkhā samudācaranti atītānāgatapaccuppannesu manoviññēyyesu dhammesu. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmiṃ sati rūpe sati cakkhuvinnāṇe sati phassapaññattim paññāpessatīti tñānam - etaṃ vijjati, phassapaññattiyā sati vedanāpaññattim paññāpessatīti tñānam - etaṃ vijjati, vedanāpaññattiyā sati saññāpaññattim paññāpessatīti tñānam - etaṃ vijjati, saññāpaññattiyā sati vitakkapaññattim paññāpessatīti tñānam - etaṃ vijjati, vitakkapaññattiyā sati papañcasaññāsāṅkhāsamudācaraṇapaññattim paññāpessatīti tñānam - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim sati sadde sati — pe — ghānasmiṃ sati gandhe sati — jivhāya sati rase sati — kāyasmiṃ sati phoṭṭhabbe sati — manasmim sati dhamme sati manoviññāṇe sati phassapaññattim paññāpessatīti... tñānam - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmiṃ asati rūpe asati cakkhuvinnāṇe asati phassapaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ tñānam vijjati, phassapaññattiyā asati vedanāpaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ tñānam vijjati, vedanāpaññattiyā asati saññāpaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ tñānam vijjati, saññāpaññattiyā asati vitakkapaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ tñānam vijjati, vitakkapaññattiyā asati papañcasaññāsāṅkhāsamudācaraṇapaññattim paññāpessatīti n' etaṃ tñānam vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim asati sadde asati — pe — ghānasmiṃ asati gandhe asati — jivhāya asati rase asati — kāyasmiṃ asati phoṭṭhabbe asati — manasmim asati dhamme asati manoviññāṇe asati phassapaññattim paññāpessatīti... n' etaṃ tñānam vijjati. Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā sañ-

khittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti, imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Akaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantam yeva upasaṅkamitvā etam atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā no Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā vena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Idam kho no bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ -- pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad-ahosi: Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utṭhāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ papañcasanñāsāṅkhā samudācaranti, ettha ce na tthi abhinanditabbaṃ abhivadi-tabbam ajjhositabbaṃ, es' ev' anto rāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto paṭighānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto diṭṭhānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto mānānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto avijjanusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivādatuvantuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādānaṃ, etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etad-ahosi. Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabbrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yan-nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti. Atha kho mayam bhante yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ

Mahākaccānaṃ etam - atthaṃ paṭipucchimha. **Ī**tesaṃ no bhante āyasmatā **Mahākaccānena** imehi ākārehi imehi pa-dehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhatto ti. — Paṇḍito bhikkhave **Mahākaccāno**. mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave **Mahākaccāno**. Mañ-ce pi tumhe bhikkhave etam - atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, aham - pi taṃ evam - evaṃ byākareyyaṃ yathā taṃ **Mahākaccānena** byākataṃ, eso c' ev' etassa attho, evañ - ca naṃ dhārethāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā **Ānando** Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Seyyathā pi bharte puriso jighacchādubbalyapareto madhu-piṇḍikaṃ adhigaccheyya, so yato yato sāyeyya labhetha sādum rasam asecanakaṃ, evam - eva kho bhante cetaso bhikkhu dabbajātiko yato yato imassā dhammapariyāyassa pañ-nāya atthaṃ upaparikkheyya labheth' eva attamanataṃ, labhetha cetaso pasādaṃ. Konāmo ayaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvaṃ **Ānanda** imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ Madhupiṇḍikapariyāyo t' eva naṃ dhārehi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā **Ānando** Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MADHUPIṆḌIKASUTTAM ATTHAMAṆ.

19.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā **Sāvatthi-**yaṃ viharati Jetavane **Anāthapiṇḍikassa** ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ dvidhā katvā dvidhā katvā vitakke vihareyyan - ti. So kho aham bhikkhave yo cāyaṃ kāmavitakko yo ca byāpādavitaṃ yo ca vihiṃsāvitakko imaṃ ekabhāgam - akāsim, yo cāyaṃ nek-khammavitakko yo ca abyāpādavitaṃ yo ca avihiṃsā-vitaṃ yo imaṃ dutiyaṃ bhāgam - akāsim. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato up-

pajjati kāmavitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ kāmavitakko, so ca kho attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati. ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasamvattaniko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatiti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato abbhaththaṃ gacchati, parabyābādhāya saṃvattatiti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato abbhaththaṃ gacchati, ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattatiti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato abbhaththaṃ gacchati, paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasamvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato abbhaththaṃ gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave uppānuppānāṃ kāmavitakkaṃ pajahāmi' eva vinodem' eva, byanti' eva naṃ akāsiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati byāpādavitaṃ — pe — uppajjati vihiṃsāvitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ vihiṃsāvitakko... anibbānasamvattaniko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatiti pi me... anibbānasamvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato abbhaththaṃ gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave uppānuppānāṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ pajahāmi' eva vinodem' eva, byanti' eva naṃ akāsiṃ. Yaṃ ādāya eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti tathā tathā nati hoti cetaso. Kāmavitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi nekkhammavitakkaṃ, kāmavitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ kāmavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Byāpādavitaṃ ce... Vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ, vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ vihiṃsāvitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye kiṭṭhasambādhe gopālako gāvo rakheyya, so tā gāvo tato tato daḍḍena ākoṭeyya patikoṭeyya sannirundheyya sannivāreyya, taṃ kissa hetu: passati hi so bhikkhave gopālako tatonidānaṃ vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā jāniṃ vā garaṃ vā; evaṃ - eva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave addasaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkaṃ.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave evam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati nekkhammavitakko, so evam pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayam nekkhammavitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya samvattati, na parabyābādhāya samvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya samvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiñ - ce pi nam bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyam anuvicāreyyam n' eva tatonidānam bhayam samanupassāmi, divasañ - ce pi nam bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyam anuvicāreyyam n' eva tatonidānam bhayam samanupassāmi. rattindivañ - ce pi nam bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyam anuvicāreyyam n' eva tatonidānam bhayam samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiram anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho aham bhikkhave ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ saññhapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, tam kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave evam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati abyāpādavitakko — pe — uppajjati avihimsāvitakko, so evam pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayam avihimsāvitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya samvattati, na parabyābādhāya samvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya samvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiñ - ce pi nam... samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiram anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho aham bhikkhave ajjhattam - eva - cittaṃ saññhapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, tam kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Yaññad - eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti tathā tathā naṭi hoti cetaso. Nekkhammavitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi kāmavitakkaṃ, nekkhammavitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa tam nekkhammavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Abyāpādavitakkaṃ ce... Avihimsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi vihimsāvitakkaṃ, avihimsāvitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa tam avihimsāvitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gimbhānam pacchime māse sabbasassesu gāmantasambhatesu gopālako gāvo rak-

kheyya, tassa rukkhāmūlagatassa vā abbhokāsagatassa vā satikaraṇīyam - eva hoti: etā gāvo ti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave satikaraṇīyam - eva ahosi: ete dhammā ti.

Āraddham kho pana me bhikkhave viriyaṃ ahosi asalinam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asāradhho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggam. So kho aham bhikkhave vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yan-taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja vihāsim.

So evaṃ samāhite citte ... (*repeat from p. 22, l. 9 to p. 23, l. 25*)... Ayaṃ kho me bhikkhave rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave araṇṇe pavane mahantaṃ ninnam pallāmaṃ, tam-enam mahā migasaṅgho upaṇissāya vihareyya, tassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattisiko pītigamaniyo taṃ maggaṃ pidaheyya, vivareyya kummaggaṃ, odaheyya okacaram. ṭhapeyya okacārikaṃ; evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahā migasaṅgho aparena samayena anayabyasanaṃ tanuttaṃ āpajjeyya. Tass' eva kho pana bhikkhave mahato migasaṅghassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattisiko pītigamaniyo taṃ maggaṃ vivareyya, pidaheyya kummaggaṃ, ūhaneyya okacaram, nāseyya okacārikaṃ; evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahā migasaṅgho aparena samayena vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya.

Upamā kho me ayaṃ bhikkhave katā atthassa viññā-

panāya, ayañ - c' ev' ettha attho: Mahantañ ninnam palla-
 lan - ti kho bhikkhave kāmānam - etañ adhivacanāṃ. Mahā
 migasaṅgho ti kho bhikkhave sattānam - etañ adhivacanāṃ.
 Puriso anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo ti kho
 bhikkhave Mārass' etañ pāpimato adhivacanāṃ. Kummaggo
 ti kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgikass' etañ micchāmaggassa adhi-
 vacanāṃ, seyyathidaṃ: micchādiṭṭhiyā micchāsāṅkappassa
 micchāvācāya micchākammantassa micchāājīvassa micchā-
 vāyāmassa micchāsatiyā micchāsamādhissa. Okacaro ti kho
 bhikkhave nandirāgass' etañ adhivacanāṃ. Okacārikā ti
 kho bhikkhave avijjāy' etañ adhivacanāṃ. Puriso attha-
 kāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo ti kho bhikkhave Tathā-
 gatass' etañ adhivacanāṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa.
 Khemo maggo sovattiko pītigamaniyo ti kho bhikkhave
 ariyass' etañ aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanāṃ, seyya-
 thidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhiyā sammāsāṅkappassa, sammāvācāya
 sammākammantassa sammāājīvassa sammāvāyāmassa sammā-
 satiyā sammāsamādhissa. Iti kho bhikkhave vivaṭo mayā
 khemo maggo sovattiko pītigamaniyo. pihito kummaggo,
 ūhato okacaro, nāsita okacārikā. Yaṃ bhikkhave satthārā
 karaṇīyaṃ sāvakanāṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ
 upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkha-
 mūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni. Jhāyatha bhikkhave. mā pamā-
 dattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha; ayaṃ vo am-
 hākaṃ anusāsani ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
 vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

DVEDHĀVITAKKASUTTAM NAVAMAM.

20.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatti-
 yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra
 kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante

ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-
avoca:

Adhicittam - anuyuttena bhikkhave bhikkhulā pañca ni-
mittāni kālena kālam manasikātabbāni, katamāni pañca:
Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgama yaṃ ni-
mittam manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi,
tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññam nimittam
manasikātabbāni kusalūpasamhitāni; tassa tamhā nimittā
aññam nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitāni ye pāpakā
akusalā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mo-
hūpasamhitā pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam
pahānā ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi-
hoti samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho palagaṇḍo
vā palagaṇḍantevāsī vā sukhumāya āṇiyā olārikam āṇim
abhinīhaneyya abhinīhareyya abhinivajjeyya, evam - eva kho
bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgama yaṃ nimittam
manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā chandūpa-
samhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi, tena bhik-
khave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññam nimittam manasikā-
tabbāni kusalūpasamhitāni; tassa tamhā nimittā aññam ni-
mittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitāni ye pāpakā akusalā
vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasam-
hitā pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā
ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samā-
dhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tamhā nimittā aññam
nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitāni uppajjant' eva pā-
pakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave
bhikkhunā tesam vitakkānam ādinavo upaparikkhitabbo: iti
p' ime vitakkā akusalā, iti p' ime vitakkā sāvajjā, iti p' ime
vitakkā dukkhavipākā ti; tassa tesam vitakkānam ādinavaṃ
upaparikkhato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi
te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhat-
tam - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇ-
ḍanakaṇṭhiko alikuṇapena vā kukkurakuṇapena vā maṇussa-

'kunapena vā kanthe āsattena aṭṭiyeyya harāyeyya jiguc-
cheyya, evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tamhā
nimittā ... samādhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānam
ādinavaṃ upaparikkhato uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam vitak-
kānam asati-amanasikāro āpajjitabbo; tassa tesam vitakkā-
nam asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti. te-
sam pahānā ... samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave cak-
khumā puriso āpāthagatānaṃ rūpānaṃ adassanakāmo assa,
so nimīleyya vā aññena vā apaḷokeyya. evam - eva kho bhik-
khava tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ ... samā-
dhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānam
asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā
vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam
vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikātabbaṃ; tassa
tesam vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto
ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti
te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ... samādhīyati.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sīghaṃ gaccheyya, tassa evam-
assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ sīghaṃ gacchāmi. yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ
saṇikaṃ gaccheyyan - ti, so saṇikaṃ gaccheyya, tassa evam-
assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ saṇikaṃ gacchāmi, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ
tiṭṭheyyan - ti, so tiṭṭheyya. tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho
ahaṃ ṭhito, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ nisīdeyyan - ti. so nisīdeyya, tassa
evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ nisinno, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ ni-
pajjeyyan - ti, so nipajjeyya. evaṃ hi so bhikkhave puriso oḷā-
rikaṃ oḷārikaṃ iriyāpathaṃ abhinivajjetvā sukhumaṃ sukhu-
maṃ iriyāpathaṃ kappeyya; evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa
ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ ... samādhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ
vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto uppajant' eva pā-
pakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave
bhikkhunā dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tāluma āhacca
cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhitabbaṃ abhinippīḷetabbaṃ abhi-

santāpetabbam; tassa dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittam abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave balavā puriso dubbala-taram purisam sise vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetvā abhiniggaṇheyya abhinippīleyya abhisantāpeyya, evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānam vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānam manasikaroto uppajjant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittam abhiniggaṇhitabbam abhinippīletabbam abhisantāpetabbam. tassa dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittam abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti. tesam pahānā ajjhattam - eva cittam santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṁ nimittam āgama yaṁ nimittam manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā ch. pi d. pi m. pi. tassa tamhā nimittā aññam nimittam manasikaroto kusālūpasamhitam ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhattam - eva cittam santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati; tesam - pi vitakkānam ādinavam upaparikkhato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; tesam - pi vitakkānam asati-amanasikāram āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; tesam - pi vitakkānam vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānam manasikaroto ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittam abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhattam - eva cittam santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi-

hoti .samādhīyati; ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṣi vitakkapariyāyapathesu, yaṃ vitakkaṃ ākaṅkhissati taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkessati, yaṃ vitakkaṃ n' ākaṅkhissati na taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkessati; accheccchi taṇhaṃ, vāvattayi saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisaṃmayā antaṃ - akāsi dukkhassāti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāṣitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VITAKKASANTHĀNASUTTAM DASAMAM.

SIHANĀDAVAGGO DUTIYO.

21.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm ativeḷaṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm viharati: sace koci bhikkhu āyasmato Moliyaphaggunassa sammukhā tāsāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāṣati ten' āyasmā Moliyaphagguno kupito anattamaṇo adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karoti. sace pana koci bhikkhu tāsāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ sammukhā āyasmato Moliyaphaggunassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāṣati tena tā bhikkhuniyo kupitā anattamaṇā adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karonti. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm viharati. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Āyasmā bhante Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm ativeḷaṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm viharati: sace koci bhikkhu... adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karonti; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhīm viharatīti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram - bhikkhū āmantesi: Ehi

•
tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Moliyaphaggunam bhikkhum
āman-tehi: Satthā tam āvuso Phagguna āman-te-ti. Evaṃ-
bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yen' āyasmā
Moliyaphagguno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasma-
tam Moliyaphaggunam etad - avoca: Satthā tam āvuso Phag-
guna āman-te-ti. Evaṃ - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Moliya-
phagguno tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam-
antaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ visinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mo-
liyaphaggunam Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Phagguna bhikkhunīhi saddhim ati-
velaṃ saṃsattho viharasi; evaṃ saṃsattho kira tvaṃ Phag-
guna bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharasi: sace koci bhikkhu tuy-
haṃ sammukhā tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāseti tena
tvaṃ kupito anattamanā adlukaraṇam - pi karosi, sace pana
koci bhikkhu tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ sammukhā tuyhaṃ avaṇ-
ṇaṃ bhāseti tena tā bhikkhunīyo kupitā anattamanā adhi-
karaṇam - pi karonti; evaṃ saṃsattho kira tvaṃ Phagguna
bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharasīti. — Evaṃ - bhante. — Nanu
tvaṃ Phagguna kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pab-
bajito ti. — Evaṃ - bhante. — Na kho te etaṃ Phagguna
patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabba-
jitassa vaṇ - tvaṃ bhikkhunīhi saddhim ative-laṃ saṃsattho
viharēyyāsi. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci sammukhā
tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāseyya tatrāpi tvaṃ Phag-
• guna ye gehasitā chandā ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi;
tatrāpi te Phagguna evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva me cit-
taṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchā-
ressāmi hitānukampī ca vilarissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro
ti, evaṃ hi te Phagguna sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha Phagguna
tava ce pi koci sammukhā tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ pāṇinā pa-
hāraṃ dadeyya leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dadeyya daḍḍena pahāraṃ
dadeyya satthena pahāraṃ dadeyya, tatrāpi tvaṃ ... sikkhi-
tabbaṃ. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci sammukhā
avaṇṇaṃ bhāseyya tatrāpi tvaṃ ... sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha
Phagguna tava ce pi koci pāṇinā pahāraṃ dadeyya leḍḍunā
pahāraṃ dadeyya daḍḍena pahāraṃ dadeyya satthena pa-

hāraṃ·dadeyya. tatrāpi tvaṃ Phagguṇa ye gehasitā chandā ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi; tatrāpi te Phagguṇa evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva me cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāmi hitānukampī ca viharissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro ti, evaṃ hi te Phagguṇa sikkhitabbaṃ - ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ārūḍhayaṃsu vata me bhikkhave bhikkhū ekaṃ samayaṃ cittaṃ. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū āmantesiṃ: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhuñjamāno appābādhaṇaṃ - ca sañjānāmi appātānkaṇaṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjatha; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhuñjamānā appābādhaṇaṃ - ca sañjānissatha appātānkaṇaṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - cāti. Na me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu anusāsani karaṇiṇā ahoṣi; satuppāda-karaṇiṇā - eva me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahoṣi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave subhūmiyaṃ cātummahāpathe ājaṇṇaratho yutto assa tṭhito odhastapatodo. tam - enaṃ dakkho yoggācariyo assadammasārathi abhirūhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena patodaṃ gahetvā yenicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ sāreyya pi paccāsāreyya pi. evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave na me tesu bhikkhusu anusāsani karaṇiṇā ahoṣi, satuppāda-karaṇiṇā - eva me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahoṣi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu āyogaṃ karotha, evaṃ hi tumhe pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatha. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālavanaṃ, taṃ - c' assa elandehi sañchannaṃ, tassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so yā tā sālalatṭhiyo kuṭilā oḷāpaharaṇiyo tā tacchetvā bahiddhā nīhareyya antovanaṃ suvisodhitaṃ visodheyya, yā pana tā sālalatṭhiyo ujukā sujātā tā sammā parihareyya, evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave sālavanaṃ aparena samayena vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave tumhe akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu āyogaṃ karotha,

evam hi tumhe pi imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhim
vepullam āpajjissatha.

Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave imissā yeva Sāvatthiyā Vede-
hikā nāma gahapatānī ahoṣi. Vedehikāya bhikkhave gaha-
patāniyā evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: soratā Vede-
hikā gahapatānī, nivātā Vedehikā gahapatānī, upasantā
Vedehikā gahapatānī ti. Vedehikāya kho pana bhikkhave
gahapatāniyā Kālī nāma dāsī ahoṣi. dakkhā analasā susaṃ-
vihitakammantā. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīyā dāsiyā etad-
ahoṣi: Mayham kho ayyā evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhug-
gato: soratā Vedehikā gahapatānī, nivātā Vedehikā gahapatānī,
upasantā Vedehikā gahapatānī ti; kin-nu kho me ayyā santam
yeva nu kho ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti udāhu asantaṃ,
udāhu mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā san-
tam yeva ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ; yan-
nūnāham ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyan - ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī
dāsī divā utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikā gahapatānī
Kālīm dāsim etad-avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je
divā utthāsīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci
pāpi dāsi. divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamanā bhūkuṭim akāsi.
Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīyā dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: Santam
yeva kho me ayyā ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asan-
tam, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā
santam yeva ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ;
yan-nūnāham bhiyyosomattāya ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyan - ti.
Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsī divātaram utthāsi. Atha
kho bhikkhave Vedehikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsim etad-
avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthā-
sīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi,
divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamanā anattamanavācam nicchā-
resi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīyā dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: San-
tam yeva kho me ayyā ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no
asantaṃ, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā
santam yeva ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ;
yan-nūnāham bhiyyosomattāya ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyan - ti.
Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsī divātaram yeva utthāsi.
Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsim

etad-avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthāsīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamanā aggaḷasūcim gahetvā sīse pahāraṃ adāsi, sīsaṃ vobhindi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi bhinnena sīsenā lohitenā gaḷantena paṭivissakānaṃ ujjhāpesi: Passath' ayye soratāya kammaṃ. passath' ayye nivātāya kammaṃ, passath' ayye upasantāya kammaṃ. ka-thaṃ hi nāma ekadāsikāya: divā utthāsīti kupitā anatta-manā aggaḷasūcim gahetvā sīse pahāraṃ dassati sīsaṃ vobhindissatīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikāya gahapatāniyā aparena samayena evaṃ pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggaṇchi: caṇḍi Vedehikā gahapatāni: anivātā Vedehikā gahapatāni, anupasantā Vedehikā gahapatāni ti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco bhikkhu tāvad-eva soratasorato hoti nivātanivāto hoti upasantūpasanto hoti yāva na amanāpā vacanapathā phusanti; yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ amanāpā vacanapathā phusanti atha kho bhikkhu sorato ti veditabbo nivāto ti veditabbo upasanto ti veditabbo. Nāhaṃ tam bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ suvaco ti vadāmi yo cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilāna-paccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu suvaco hoti sovacassataṃ āpajjati, tam kissa hetu: tam hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ alabhamāno na suvaco hoti na sovacassataṃ āpajjati. Yo ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammaṃ yeva sakkaronto dhammaṃ garukaronto dhammaṃ apacāyamāno suvaco hoti sovacassataṃ āpajjati tam-ahaṃ suvaco ti vadāmi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave: Dhammaṃ yeva sakkaronto dhammaṃ garukaronto dhammaṃ apacāyamānā suvacā bhavissāma sovacassataṃ āpajjis-sāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Pañc' ime bhikkhave vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyuṃ: kālena vā akālena vā, bhūtena vā abhūtena vā, saṇhena vā pharusena vā, atthasaṃhitena vā anattasaṃhitena vā, mettacittā vā dosantara vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyuṃ akālena vā; bhūtena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyuṃ abhūtena vā; saṇhena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyuṃ pharusena vā; atthasaṃhitena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyuṃ

anattasamhitena vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya ikkuddālapīṭakam ādāya, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imaṃ mahāpaṭhavim apaṭhaviṃ karissāmiti, so tatra tatra khaṇeyya, tatra tatra vikkireyya, tatra tatra oṭṭhubheyya, tatra tatra omutteyya: apaṭhavi bhavasi, apaṭhavi bhavasīti. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imaṃ mahāpaṭhavim apaṭhaviṃ kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante mahāpaṭhavi gambhīrā appameyyā, sā na sukarā apaṭhavi kātum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā... dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum... dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ paṭhavīsamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya lakkhaṃ vā haliddim vā nīlaṃ vā mañjīṭṭhaṃ vā ādāya, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imasmiṃ ākāse rūpāni likhissāmi rūpapātubhāvaṃ karissāmiti. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imasmiṃ ākāse rūpāni likheyya rūpapātubhāvaṃ kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante ākāso arūpī anidassano, tattha na sukaraṃ rūpāni likhitum rūpapātubhāvaṃ kātum, yāvad-eva ca

pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadārammaṇaṇ' ca sabbāvantam lokam ākāśasamena cetasā vipulena mahagga-tena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya ādittam tiṇukkam ādāya. so evam vadeyya: Aham imāya ādittāya tiṇuk-kāya Gaṅgam nadim santāpessāmi samparitāpessāmiti. Tam kim-maṇṇatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso ādittāya tiṇuk-kāya Gaṅgam nadim santāpeyya samparitāpeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: Gaṅgā hi bhante nadī gam-bhīrā appameyyā. sā na sukarā ādittāya tiṇukkāya santāpetum samparitāpetum. yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadārammaṇaṇ' ca sabbāvantam lokam Gaṅgāsamena cetasā vipulena mahagga-tena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā suparimadditā mudukā tūlini chinnaśassarā chinna-babbharā, atha puriso āgaccheyya kaṭṭham vā kaṭhalam vā ādāya. so evam vadeyya: Aham imaṃ bilārabhastam madditam sumadditam suparimadditam mudukam tūlinim chinnaśassaram chinna-babbharam kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram karissāmi bharabharam karissāmiti. Tam kim-maṇṇatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso amum bilārabhastam madditam sumadditam suparimadditam mudukam tūlinim chinnaśassaram chinna-babbharam kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram kareyya bharabharam kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: asu hi bhante bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā suparimadditā mudukā tūlini chinnaśassarā chinna-babbharā, sā na sukarā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram katum bhara-bharam katum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena

vā akālena^{*} vā bhūtena vā abhūtena vā saṇhena vā pharusena vā atthasamhitena vā anatthasamhitena vā mettacittā vā dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamanā vadeyyum akālena vā; bhūtena vā... abhūtena vā; saṇhena vā... pharusena vā; atthasamhitena vā... anatthasamhitena vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamanā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ viparinataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma^{*} hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantam lokam bilārabhastāsamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyum, tatrāpi yo mano padūseyya na me so tena sāsanakarō. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ viparinataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Imaṃ-ca tumhe bhikkhave kakacūpamaṃ ovādam abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikareyyātha. passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ vacanapathaṃ aṇuṃ vā thulaṃ vā yaṃ tumhe nādhivāseyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave imaṃ kakacūpamaṃ ovādam abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikarotha, taṃ vo bhavissati digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

KAKACŪPAMASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

22.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam hoti: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad - avocum: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmā samanuyunjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti: Mā evaṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā. alaṅ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā. ādinavo ettha bhiyyo; atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — tiṇukkūpamā .. aṅgārakāsūpamā .. supinakūpamā .. yācitakūpamā .. rukkhaphalūpamā .. asisūnūpamā .. sattisūlūpamā .. sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti. Evam - pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyunjiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad - eva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gad-

dhabādhīpubbā etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum, atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantā abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhante bhikkhuno gaddhabādhīpubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Assumha kho mayaṃ bhante: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhīpubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbā etad-avocumha: Saccā kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo amhe etad-avoca: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbā etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmaṃ samanuyunjimha samanugāhimha samanubhāsimha: Mā evaṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca. mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sūdhū Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṇ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo; atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kānā vuttā Bhagavatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo ti. Evaṃ-pi kho bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo amhehi samanuyunjiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Yato kho mayaṃ bhante nāsakkhimha Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbā etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha mayaṃ etam-atthaṃ Bhagavato ārocemāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvāṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbā āmantehi: Satthā taṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha āmantetīti.

Evam - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam etad-avoca: Satthā taṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam Bhagavā etad-avoca: Saccaṃ kira te Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Kassa kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikā dhammā vuttā, alaṅ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahu-dukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo; atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — tiṇukkūpamā .. aṅgārakāsūpamā .. supinakūpamā .. yācitakūpamā .. rukkhaphalūpamā .. asisūnūpamā .. sattisūlūpamā .. sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahu-dukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānaṃ - ca khanasi bahuṃ - ca apuññaṃ pasavasi. Taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati diḡharattaṃ ahitāya dukkūyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: Api nāyaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo usmīkato pi imasmim dhammavinaye ti. — Kim hi siyā bhante, no h' etaṃ bhante ti. Evaṃ vutte Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibbāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam tuṇhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandham adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ veditvā Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam etad-avoca: Paññāyissasi kho tvaṃ moghapurisa etena sa-kena pāpakena diṭṭhigatena, idhāhaṃ bhikkhū paṭipucchis-sāmiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me

bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha yathā 'yaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānaṃ - ca khanati bahuṃ - ca apuññaṃ pasavatiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, anekapariyāyena hi no bhante antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṃ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo. atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti. — Sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave antarāyikā dhammā vuttā mayā, alaṃ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca paṇāyaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānaṃ - ca khanati bahuṃ - ca apuññaṃ pasavati, taṃ hi tassa moghapurisassa bhaviṣṣati dīgharattaṃ ahiṭāya dukkhāya. So vata bhikkhave aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra kāmasaññāya aññatra kāmavitakkehi kāme paṭisevissatiti n' etaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Idha bhikkhave ekacce moghapurisā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakam abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ; te taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā tesam dhammānaṃ paññāya atthaṃ na upaparikkhanti, tesam te dhammā paññāya atthaṃ anupaparikkhataṃ na nijjhānaṃ khamanti, te upārambhānisamsā c' eva dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti itivādappamokkhānisamsā ca, yassa c' atthāya dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti taṃ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhonti. tesam te dhammā duggahitā dīgharattaṃ ahiṭāya dukkhāya samvattanti, taṃ kissa hetu: duggahitattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesi alagaddapariyesanaṃ caramāno, so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddaṃ, taṃ - enaṃ bhoge vā naṅgutṭhe vā ganheyya, tassa so alagaddo paṭiparivattitvā hatthe vā bāhāya vā aññatarasmim vā aṅgapaccāṅge daseyya, so tato-

nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: duggahītattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evameva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce moghapurisā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti... duggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacce kulaputtā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakāṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ. te taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññāya atthaṃ upaparikkhanti, tesāṃ te dhammā paññāya atthaṃ upaparikkhataṃ nijjhānaṃ khamanti, te na c' eva upārambhānisamsā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti na itivādappamokkhānisamsā, yassa c' atthāya dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti tañ-c' assa atthaṃ anubhonti, tesāṃ te dhammā suggahītā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti. taṃ kissa hetu: suggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesī alagaddapariyesanaṃ caramāno, so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddaṃ, tam-ēnaṃ ajapadena daṇḍena suniggahītaṃ niggaṇheyya, ajapadena daṇḍena suniggahītaṃ niggaṇhetvā givāya suggahītaṃ gaṇheyya; kiñcāpi so bhikkhave alagaddo tassa purisassa hatthaṃ vā bāhaṃ vā aññatarāṃ vā aṅgapaccāṅgaṃ bhogehi paliveṭheyya, atha kho so n' eva tattonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. taṃ kissa hetu: suggahītattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evameva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce kulaputtā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti... suggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yassa me bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājāneyyātha tathā naṃ dhāreyyātha. yassa ca pana me bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ na ājāneyyātha ahaṃ vo tattha paṭipucchitaṃ bo ye vā pan' assu viyattā bhikkhū.

Kullūpamaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desissāmi nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāya, taṃ suṇātha, sādhuṃ kaṃ manasikarotha. bhāsissāmi. Evameva bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso addhānamaggapaṭipanno. so passeyya mahantaṃ udakappaṇaṃ, orimaṇ-tīraṃ sāsāṅkaṃ sappatibhayaṃ pārimaṇ-tīraṃ khemaṃ appatibhayaṃ, na cāssa nāvā santāraṇī uttarasetu vā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya; tassa evame-

assa: Ayañ kho mahā udakañṇavo, orimañ - ca tīraṃ sāsāṅkaṃ sappatibhayaṃ pārimaṇ - tīraṃ khemaṃ appatibhayaṃ, na - tthi ca nāvā santāraṇī uttarasetu vā aparā pāraṃ gamanāya, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ tiṇa - kaṭṭha - sākhā - palāsaṃ saṅkaddhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyyaṇ - ti. Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso tiṇa - kaṭṭha - sākhā - palāsaṃ saṅkaddhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyya; tassa tiṇassa pāraṅgatassa evaṃ - assa: Bahukāro kho me ayaṃ kullo, imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ kullaṃ sīse vā āropetvā khandhe vā uccāretvā yena kāmam pakkameyyaṇ - ti. Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: api nu so puriso evaṃkāri tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assāti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Kathaṃkāri ca so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assa: Idha bhikkhave tassa purisassa tiṇassa pāraṅgatassa evaṃ - assa: Bahukāro kho me ayaṃ kullo, imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ kullaṃ thale vā ussādetvā udaye vā uplāpetvā yena kāmam pakkameyyaṇ - ti. Evaṃkāri kho so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assa. Evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave kullūpamo mayā dhammo desito nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāya. Kullūpamaṃ vo bhikkhave ājānantehi dhammā pi vo pahātabbā, paṇ - eva adhammā.

Cha - y - imāni bhikkhave ditṭhiṭṭhānāni, katamāni cha: Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya - dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto, rūpaṇi: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham - asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati, vedanaṃ: etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, saññāṃ: etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, saṅkhāre: etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, yaṃ - p' idaṃ ditṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā taṃ - pi: etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, yaṃ - p' idaṃ ditṭhiṭṭhānaṃ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāma-

dhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmīti, tam'-pi: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariya-dhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinito, rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti samanupassati, vedanaṃ: n' etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, saññaṃ: n' etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, saṅkhāre: n' etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, yam-p' idaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam-pi: n' etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, yam-p' idaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmīti, tam'-pi: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti samanupassati. So evaṃ samanupassanto asati na paritassatīti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Siyā nu kho bhante bahiddhā asati paritassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evaṃ hoti: Ahū vata me, tam vata me na-tthi, siyā vata me, tam vatāhaṃ na labhāmīti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattālinṃ kandati, sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu bahiddhā asati paritassanā hotīti. — Siyā pana bhante bahiddhā asati aparitassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa na evaṃ hoti: Ahū vata me, tam vata me na-tthi, siyā vata me, tam vatāhaṃ na labhāmīti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālinṃ kandati, na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu bahiddhā asati aparitassanā hotīti. — Siyā nu kho bhante ajjhataṃ asati paritassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: So loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmīti. So suṇāti Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā sabbesaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānādiṭṭhāna-pariyuṭṭhānābhinivesānusayānaṃ samugghātāya sabbasaṅkhāra-samathāya sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggāya taṇhakkhayāya virāgāya nirodhāya nibbānāya dhammaṃ desentassa. Tassa evaṃ

hoti: Uccijjissāmi nāma su, vinassissāmi nāma su, na su nāma bhavissāmiti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattālim kandati, sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu ajjhataṃ asati paritassanā hotiti. — Siyā pana bhante ajjhataṃ asati aparitassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa na evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: So loko so attā. so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tṭhassāmiti. So sunāti Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā sabbesaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānādhiṭṭhāna-pariyutṭhānābhinivesānusayānaṃ samugghātāya sabbasāṅkhārasamathāya sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggāya taṇhakkhayāya virāgāya nirodhāya nibbānāya dhammaṃ desentassa. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: Uccijjissāmi nāma su, vinassissāmi nāma su, na su nāma bhavissāmiti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālim kandati, na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu ajjhataṃ asati aparitassanā hoti.

Taṃ bhikkhave pariggahaṃ parigaṇheyyātha yvāssa pariggaho nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tiṭṭheyya. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ pariggahaṃ yvāssa pariggaho ... tath' eva tiṭṭheyyāti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave, aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave pariggahaṃ na samanupassāmi yvāssa pariggaho nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tiṭṭheyya. Taṃ bhikkhave attavādupādānaṃ upādiyetha yaṃ - sa attavādupādānaṃ upādiyato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ attavādupādānaṃ yaṃ - sa ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave, aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave attavādupādānaṃ na samanupassāmi yaṃ - sa attavādupādānaṃ upādiyato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Taṃ bhikkhave diṭṭhinissayaṃ nissayetha yaṃ - sa diṭṭhinissayaṃ nissayato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ diṭṭhinissayaṃ yaṃ - sa ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave, aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave diṭṭhinissayaṃ na samanupassāmi yaṃ - sa diṭṭhinissayaṃ

nissayato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhādomanassu-pāyāsā.

. Attani vā bhikkhave sati attaniyam-me ti assāti. — Evam-bhante. — Attaniye vā bhikkhave sati attā me ti as-sāti. — Evam-bhante. — Attani ca bhikkhave attaniye ca saccato thetato anupalabbhamāne yam-p' idaṃ dīṭṭhitthā-naṃ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sas-sato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmīti, nanāyaṃ bhikkhave kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā bhante kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — 'Yaṃ panānic-caṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saññā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saṅkhārā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā

vā, oḷārikāṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham - asmi. na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikāṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā. hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham - asmi. na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati. vedanāya nibbindati. saññāya nibbindati, saṅkhāresu nibbindati. viññānaṃ nibbindati; nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttaṃ vimuttaṃ - iti ñānaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti. vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho iti pi, saṅkiṇṇaparikho iti pi. abbūhesiko iti pi. niraggaḷo iti pi. ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro visamyutto iti pi. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno aviṇṇa pahīnā hoti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda-dhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno ponobhaviko jātisaṃsāro pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūhesiko hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā pahīnā hoti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūhesiko hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti ucchinnamūlāni tālāvatthukatāni anabhāvakatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro visamyutto hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno asmimāno pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anup-

pādadhammo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyó pannad-dhajo pannabhāro visamṃyutto hoti.

Evaṃ vimuttacittam kho bhikkhave bhikkhum sa-Indā devā sa-Brahmakā sa-Pajāpatikā anvesam nādhigacchanti: idam nissitam tathāgatassa viññāṇan - ti, tam kissa hetu: Diṭṭhe vāham bhikkhave dhamme tathāgataṃ ananuvejjo ti vadāmi. Evaṃvādiṃ kho maṃ bhikkhave evamakkhāyim eke samanabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti: Venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpetiti. Yathā vāham bhikkhave na, yathā cāham na vadāmi, tathā maṃ te bhonto samanabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti: Venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpetiti. Pubbe cāham bhikkhave etarahi ca dukkhaṃ - c' eva paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodham. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgatassa na hoti āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso anabhiraddhi.* Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgatassa na hoti ānando na somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvitattam.† Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgatassa evaṃ hoti: Yaṃ kho idam pubbe pariññātam tattha me evarūpā kāraṃ kariyantiti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare akkoseyyum paribhāseyyum roseyyum, tatra tumhehi na āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso anabhiraddhi karaṇīyā. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyum garukareyyum māneyyum pūjeyyum, tatra tumhehi na ānando na somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvitattam karaṇīyaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyum garukareyyum māneyyum pūjeyyum, tatra tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Yaṃ kho idam pubbe pariññātam tattha no evarūpā kāraṃ kariyantiti.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha, tam vo pahinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, tam pajahatha, tam vo pahinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā - bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ,

taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahinā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saññā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahinā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saṅkhārā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, te pajahatha, te vo pahinā d. h. s. bhavissanti. Viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ. taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yaṃ imasmiṃ Jetavane tīṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya; api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: Amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotiti. — No h' etam - bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: na hi no etam - bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ. taṃ pajahatha. taṃ vo pahinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā bhikkhave — pe — saññā bhikkhave — saṅkhārā bhikkhave — viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo, uttāno vivaṭo pakāsito chinna-pilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme, uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinna-pilotike, ye te bhikkhū arahanto klīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇiyyā obitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā samma - d - aṇṇā vimuttā, vattaṃ tesaṃ na - tthi paññāparāya. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinna-pilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinna-pilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañc' orambhāgiyāni samyojanāni pahināni sabbe te opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinna-pilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinna-pilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīṇi samyojanāni pahināni rāgadosamohā tanubhūtā sabbe te sakadāgāmino, sakid - eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinna-pilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinna-pilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīṇi samyojanāni pahināni sabbe te sotāpannā avini-

pāṭadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā. Evaṃ 'svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme... chinnapilotike, ye te bhikkhū dhammānusārino saddhānusārino sabbe te sambodhiparāyanā. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo, uttāno vivaṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme, uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike, yesaṃ mayi saddhammattaṃ pemamattaṃ sabbe te saggaparāyanā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ALAGADDŪPAMASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

Evaṃ - me sutanti. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kumārakassapo Andhavane viharati. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanam obhāsetvā yen' āyasmā Kumārakassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā āyasmantaṃ Kumārakassapaṃ etad - avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, ayaṃ vammiko rattiṃ dhūmayati divā pajjalati. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa laṅgim: "laṅgī bhadante" ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: "Ukkhipa laṅgim, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa uddhumāyikaṃ: uddhumāyikā bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa uddhumāyikaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa dvidhāpathaṃ: dvidhāpatho bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa dvidhāpathaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa caṅga - vāraṃ: caṅgavāraṃ bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha:

Ukkhipa caṅgavāraṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa kummaṃ: kummo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa kummaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa asisūnaṃ: asisūnā bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa asisūnaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa maṃsapesiṃ: maṃsapesi bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa maṃsapesiṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa nāgaṃ: nāgo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Tiṭṭhatu nāgo. mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karohi nāgassāti. Ime kho tvam bhikkhu pañhe Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyāsi, yathā te Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsi. Nāhan - taṃ bhikkhu passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā ti. Idam - avoca sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatth' eva antaradhāyi.

Atha kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo tassā rattiya acca - yena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Imam bhante rattiṃ aññatarā devatā abhikkantūya rattiya abhikkantavannā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho bhante sā devatā maṃ etad - avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, ayaṃ vammiko rattiṃ dhūmayati divā pajjalati. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya — pe — ito vā pana sutvā ti. Idam - avoca bhante sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatth' eva antaradhāyi. Ko nu kho bhante vammiko, kā rattiṃ dhūmayanā, kā divā pajjalanā, ko brāhmaṇo, ko sumedho, kiṃ satthaṃ, kiṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ, kā laṅgi, kā ud - dhumāyikā, ko dvidhāpatho, kiṃ caṅgavāraṃ. ko kummo, kā asisūnā, kā maṃsapesi, ko nāgo ti.

Vammiko ti kho bhikkhu imass' etaṃ cātummahābhūti-kassa kāyassa adhivacanāṃ mātāpettikasambhavassa odana-kummāsūpacayassa aniccucchādana-parimaddana-bhedana-vid-dhamsanadhammassa. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu divā kammante ārabba rattiṃ anuvitakketi anuvicarati ayaṃ rattiṃ dhūma-yaṇā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rattiṃ anuvitakketvā anuvicāretvā divā kammante payojeti kāyena vācāya manasā ayaṃ divā pajjalānā. Brāhmaṇo ti kho bhikkhu Tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Sumedho ti kho bhikkhu sekhaṃ etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanāṃ. Satthan - ti kho bhikkhu ariyā' etaṃ paññāya adhivacanāṃ. Abhikkhaṇa - ti kho bhikkhu viriyārambhass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. Laṅgī ti kho bhikkhu avijjā' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa laṅgim, pajaha avijjā, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Uddhumāyikā ti kho bhikkhu kodhu-pāyāsass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa uddhumāyikaṃ, pajaha kodhupāyāsaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Dvidhāpatho ti kho bhikkhu vicikicchā' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa dvidhāpathaṃ, pajaha vicikicchaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Caṅgavāraṇa - ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ: kāmaccchandanaīvaraṇassa byāpādanīvaraṇassa thīnamiddhanīvaraṇassa uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇassa vicikicchānīvaraṇassa; ukkhipa caṅgavāraṇa, pajaha pañca - nīvaraṇa, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Kummo ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ upādāna-khandhānaṃ adhivacanāṃ, seyyathidaṃ: rūpupādānakkhandhassa vedanupādānakkhandhassa saññupādānakkhandhassa saṅkhārupādānakkhandhassa viññānupādānakkhandhassa; ukkhipa kummaṃ, pajaha pañc' upādānakkhandhe, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Asisūnā ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ: cakkhuvīññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ itthānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, sotaviññeyyānaṃ saddānaṃ — pe — ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ — jivhāviññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ — kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ itthānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ 'piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasam-

hitānam rajaniyānam; ukkhipa asisūnam, pajaha pañca kāmāgūṇe, abhikkhaṇa sumedha sattham ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. Maṃsapesiti kho bhikkhu nandirāgass' etaṃ adhivacanā; ukkhipa maṃsapesim, pajaha nandirāgaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha sattham ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. Nāgo ti kho bhikkhu khīṇāsavass' etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanā; tiṭṭhatu nāgo, mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karohi nāgassāti ayam - etassa attho ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Kumāra-kassapo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

VAMMIKASUTTAM TATIYAM.

24.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho sambahulā jātibhūmakā bhikkhū jātibhūmiyaṃ vassaṃ vutthā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ko nu kho bhikkhave jātibhūmiyaṃ jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ evaṃ sambhāvito: Attanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca santuṭṭho santuṭṭhikathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca pavivitto pavivekakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho asaṃsaggakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca āradhaviṛiyo viriyārambhakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca silasampanno silasampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca samādhisampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca paññāsampaṇno paññāsampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttisampanno vimuttisampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, ovādako viññāpako sandassako samādapako

samuttejako sampahamsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ - ti. — Puṇṇo nāma bhante āyasmā Mantāniputto jātibhūmiyaṃ jātibhūma-kānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ evaṃ sambhāvito: At-tanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā... sampahamsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad-ahosi: Lābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, suladdha-lābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, yassa viññū sabrahmacārī Satthu sammukhā anumāssa anumāssa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, taṃ - ca Satthā abbhānumodati; app - eva ca nāma mayāṃ kadāci karahaci āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtēna saddhiṃ samāgaccheyyāma, app - eva nāma siyā - kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi; anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tad - avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyā viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Assosi kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto: Bhagavā kira Sā-vattiṃ anupatto Sāvattiyā viharati Jetavane Anātha-piṇḍikassa ārāme ti. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāni-putto senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Sā-vatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti Jetavanaṃ Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bha-gavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhi-vādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyas-mantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahamsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhaga-vantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Andhavanaṃ tena pakkāmi divāvihārāya.

✓ Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-avoca: Yassa kho tvaṃ āvuso Sāriputta Puṇṇassa nāma bhikkhuno Mantāniputtassa abhināṃ kittayamāno hosi so

Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito sam-
 uttejito sampahaṃsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā
 anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padak-
 khinaṃ katvā yena Andhavanam tena pakkanto divāvihārā-
 yāti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto taramānarūpo nisīdanam
 ādāya āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇam Mantāniputtaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito
 anubandhi sīsānulokī. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāni-
 putto Andhavanam ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle
 divāvihāram nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Sāriputto Andhavanam
 ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi.
 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayam patisallāṇā
 vutthito yen' āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena saddhiṃ
 sammodi, sammodanīyam katham sārāṇīyam vītisāretva ekam-
 antam nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto
 āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇam Mantāniputtaṃ etad - avoca: Bhagavati
 no āvuso brahmacariyam vussatīti. — Evam - āvuso ti. — Kin - nu
 kho āvuso sīlavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussa-
 titi. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso cittavisud-
 dhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam
 āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhattham Bha-
 gavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim -
 pan' āvuso kaṅklāvitaraṇavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahma-
 cariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso
 maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahma-
 cariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso
 paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam
 vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso ñāṇa-
 dassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. —
 No h' idam āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso sīlavisuddhattham
 Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h'
 idam āvuso ti vadesi, kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhattham Bha-
 gavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idam
 āvuso ti vadesi; kin - nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhattham Bha-
 gavati — pe — kin - nu kho āvuso ñāṇadassanavisuddhattham
 Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h'
 idam āvuso ti vadesi. Kimatthañ - carah' āvuso Bhagavati

brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Anupādā parinibbānattham kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Kin - nu kho āvuso sīlavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso ñānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso sīlavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi; kin - nu kho āvuso diṭṭhivisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti — pe — kin - nu kho āvuso ñānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim - pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi. Yathākatham pan' āvuso imaṣsa bhāsitassa attho daṭṭhabbo ti.

Sīlavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣsa, sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣsa. Cittavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Ñānadassanavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣsa, sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣsa. Aññatra ca āvuso imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānaṃ abhavissa, puthujjano parinibbāyeyya, puthujjano hi āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi. Tena h' āvuso upaman - te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa attham ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso rañño Pasenādisa Kosalassa Sāvattiyaṃ

paṭivasantassa Sākete kiñcid-eva accāyikam karaṇīyaṃ uppaj-
 jeyya, tassa antarā ca Sāvattthim antarā ca Sāketam satta ratha-
 vinītāni upatṭhapeyyum. Atha kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo
 Sāvattthiyā nikkhamitvā antepuradvārā paṭhamam rathavinītam
 abhirūheyya, paṭhamena rathavinītena dutiyaṃ rathavinītam
 pāpuṇeyya; paṭhamam rathavinītam vissajjeyya dutiyaṃ ratha-
 vinītam abhirūheyya, dutiyena rathavinītena tatiyaṃ ratha-
 vinītam pāpuṇeyya; dutiyaṃ ... pāpuṇeyya; tatiyaṃ ... pā-
 puṇeyya; catuttham ... pāpuṇeyya; pañcamam rathavinītaṃ
 vissajjeyya chaṭṭham rathavinītam abhirūheyya, chaṭṭhena
 rathavinītena sattamam rathavinītam pāpuṇeyya; chaṭṭham
 rathavinītam vissajjeyya sattamam rathavinītam abhirūheyya,
 sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anupāpuṇeyya antepura-
 dvāram. Tam enaṃ antepuradvāragataṃ samānam mittā-
 maccā nātisālohitā evaṃ puccheyyum: Iminā tvaṃ mahārāja
 rathavinītena Sāvattthiyā Sāketam anuppatto antepuradvāran-
 ti. Kathaṃ byākaramāno nu kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Ko-
 salo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. — Evaṃ byākara-
 māno kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno
 byākareyya: Idha me Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasantassa Sākete
 kiñcid-eva accāyikam karaṇīyaṃ uppajji. Tassa me antarā
 ca Sāvattthim antarā ca Sāketam satta rathavinītāni upatṭha-
 pesum. Atha khvāhaṃ Sāvattthiyā nikkhamitvā antepura-
 dvārā paṭhamam rathavinītam abhirūhim, paṭhamena ratha-
 vinītena dutiyaṃ rathavinītam pāpuṇim; paṭhamam ratha-
 vinītam nissajim dutiyaṃ rathavinītam abhirūhim, dutiyena
 rathavinītena tatiyaṃ rathavinītam pāpuṇim; dutiyaṃ ... pā-
 puṇim; tatiyaṃ ... pāpuṇim; catuttham ... pāpuṇim; pañca-
 mam rathavinītam nissajim chaṭṭham rathavinītam abhirūhim,
 chaṭṭhena rathavinītena sattamam rathavinītam pāpuṇim;
 chaṭṭham rathavinītam nissajim sattamam rathavinītam abhi-
 rūhim, sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anuppatto ante-
 puradvāran-ti. Evaṃ byākaramāno kho āvuso rājā
 Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. —
 Evaṃ-eva kho āvuso silavisuddhi yāvad-eva cittavisuddhat-
 thā, cittavisuddhi yāvad-eva diṭṭhivisuddhatthā, diṭṭhivisuddhi
 yāvad-eva kaṅkhāvitarāṇavisuddhatthā, kaṅkhāvitarāṇa-

visuddhi yāvad - eva maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhatthā, maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhatthā, paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva ñānadassanavisuddhatthā, ñānadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva anupādā parinibbānatthā. Anupādā parinibbānattham kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti.

Evam vutte āysmā Sāriputto āysmantam Puṇṇam Mantāniputtam etad - avoca: Konāmo āysmā kathaṃ - ca pan' āysmantam sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Puṇṇo ti kho me āvuso nāmam, Mantāniputto ti ca pana mam sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Acchariyam āvuso abbhutam āvuso, yathā tam sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva Satthusāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evam āysmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena gambhirā gambhirā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa byākatā. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ ye āysmantam Puṇṇam Mantāniputtam labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsanaṃ. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āysmantam Puṇṇam Mantāniputtam muddhanā pariharantā labheyyum dassanāya labheyyum payirupāsanaṃ, tesam - pi lābhā tesam - pi suladdham. Ambākam - pi lābhā ambākam - pi suladdham ye mayam āysmantam Puṇṇam Mantāniputtam labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsanaṃyāti.

Evam vutte āysmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto āysmantam Sāriputtam etad - avoca: Konāmo āysmā kathaṃ - ca pana āysmantam sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Upatisso ti kho me āvuso nāmam, Sāriputto ti ca pana mam sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Satthukappena vata kira bho sāvakena saddhim mantayamānā na jānimha: āysmā Sāriputto ti; sace hi mayam jāneyyāma: āysmā Sāriputto ti, ettakam - pi no na - ppaṭibhāseyya. Acchariyam āvuso abbhutam āvuso, yathā tam sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva Satthusāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evam āysmatā Sāriputtena gambhirā gambhirā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa pucchitā. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ ye āysmantam Sāriputtam labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsanaṃ. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āysmantam Sāriputtam muddhanā pariharantā labheyyum dassanāya labheyyum payirupāsanaṃ,

tesam - pi lābhā tesam - pi suladdham. Amhākam - pi lābhā amhākam - pi suladdham ye mayam āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsanañyāti.

Itiha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ samanumodimsūti.

RATHAVINĪTASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

25.

Evam - me sutani. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Na bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpaṃ nivapati migajātānaṃ: imaṃ me nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ migajātā paribhuñjantā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto ciraṃ dīgham - addhānaṃ yāpentūti. Evañca kho bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpaṃ nivapati migajātānaṃ: imaṃ me nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ migajātā anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissanti, anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjissanti, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjissanti, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā bhavissanti imasmiṃ nivāpe ti.

Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave dutiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā

yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmim nivāpe; evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimṣu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan-nūna mayam sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭivirameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti. Te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭiviramimṣu, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharimṣu. Tesam gimhānam paccime māse tiṇodakasaṅkhaye adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti, tesam adhimattakasimānam pattakāyānam balaviriyaṃ parihāyi. balaviriye parihine tam-eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccāgamimṣu. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmim nivāpe. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimṣu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimṣu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimṣu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yan-nūna mayam sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭivirameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti; te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭiviramimṣu, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharimṣu; tesam gimhānam paccime māse tiṇodakasaṅkhaye adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti, tesam adhimattakasimānam pattakāyānam balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, balaviriye parihine tam-eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccāgamimṣu; te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmim nivāpe; evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimṣu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan-nūna mayam amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa

upanissāya āsayam kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe ti. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayam kappayimsu, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe.

Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad - ahosi: Saṭṭha - ssu nāma ime tatiyā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhimantas - su nāma ime tatiyā migajātā paraṇā, imaṃ - ca nāma nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesam jānāma āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā; yaṃ - nūna mayam imam nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāreyyāma, app - eva nāma tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam passeyyāma yattha te gāham gaccheyyun - ti. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāresum. Addasāsum kho bhikkhave nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparīsā ca tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam yattha te gāham agamamsu. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave catutthā migajātā evam samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evam hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā migajātā evam samacintesum: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evam hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yaṃ - nūna mayam — pe — evam hi te dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te tatiyā migajātā evam samacintesum: ye kho te pa-

thamā migajātā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na
 parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te dutiyā
 migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā —
 pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa
 iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ-nūna mayaṃ — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi
 migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ-
 nūna mayaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya
 āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ
 nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni
 bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā
 na madāṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpaj-
 jissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiṃ bhavis-
 sāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe ti; te amuṃ nivāpaṃ ni-
 vuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayāṃ kappayim̐su. tatr'
 āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ
 āpajjim̐su, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjim̐su, appa-
 mattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiṃ ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amus-
 miṃ nivāpe. Tatra nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparisaṃ ca etad-
 ahoṣi: Saṭṭha -ssu nāma' ime tatiyā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhi-
 mantas -su nāma' ime tatiyā migajātā parajanā, imaṇ -ca nāma
 nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribbhuñjanti na ca nesāṃ jānāma āgatiṃ vā
 gatiṃ vā, yaṇ -nūna mayaṃ imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi
 daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāreyyāma, app-
 eva nāma tatiyānaṃ migajātānaṃ āsayāṃ passeyyāma yattha
 te gāhaṃ gaccheyyuṃ -ti. Te amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ ma-
 hatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāresuṃ.
 Addasāsuṃ kho nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparisaṃ ca tatiyānaṃ
 migajātānaṃ āsayāṃ yattha te gāhaṃ agamaṃsu; evaṃ hi te
 tatiyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.
 Yaṇ -nūna mayaṃ yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpika-
 parisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā
 amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amuc-
 chitā bhojanāni bhuñjeyyāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bho-
 janāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā
 na -ppamādam āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathā-

kāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe ti. Te yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca tatr' āsayam kappayimsu, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na ppamādam āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe.

Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad - ahosi: Saṭṭha - ssu nāma ime catutthā migajāta keṭubhino, iddhimantas - su nāma ime catutthā migajāta parajanā, imaṃ - ca nāma nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesam jānāma āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā; yaṃ - nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāreyyāma, app - eva nāma catutthānam migajātānam āsayam passeyyāma yattha te gāham gaccheyyun - ti. Te amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāresuṃ. N' eva kho bhikkhave addasāsuṃ nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparīsā ca catutthānam migajātānam āsayam yattha te gāham gaccheyyuṃ. Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad - ahosi: Sace kho mayam catutthe migajāte ghaṭṭessāma te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, evam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ sabbaso migajāta riñcissanti, yaṃ - nūna mayam catutthe migajāte ajjupekkheyyāmāti. Ajjupekkhimsu kho bhikkhave nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparīsā ca catutthe migajāte. Evam hi te bhikkhave catutthā migajāta parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Upamā kho me ayam bhikkhave katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayam c' ev' ettha attho: Nivāpo ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmaguṇānam adhivacanam. Nevāpiko ti kho bhikkhave Mārass' etaṃ pāpimato adhivacanam. Nevāpikaparīsā ti kho bhikkhave Mārāparīsā' etaṃ adhivacanam. Migajāta ti kho bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā' etaṃ adhivacanam.

Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja

mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā tathūpame aham ime paṭhame samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise, evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan - nūnā mayam sabhaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭivirameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti. Te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭiviramimsu, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharimsu, te tattha sākabhakkhā pi ahesum, sāmākabhakkhā pi ahesum, nivārabhakkhā pi ahesum, daddulabhakkhā pi ahesum, haṭṭabhakkhā pi ahesum, kaṇabhakkhā pi ahesum, ācāmabhakkhā pi ahesum, piṇṇākabhakkhā pi ahesum, tiṇabhakkhā pi ahesum, gomayabhakkhā pi ahesum, vanamūlaphalāhārā yāpesum pavatta-phalabhojī. Tesam gimhānam pacchime māse tiṇodakasaṅkhaye adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti, tesam adhimattakasimānam pattakāyānam balaviriyam parihāyi, balaviriye parihīne cetovimutti parihāyi, cetovimuttiyā parihīnāya tam - eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa paccāgamaṃsu tāni ca lokāmisāni. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mā-

rassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave dutiyā.miga-jātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime dutiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan-nūna mayam̐ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... vihareyyāmāti; te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... viharim̐su; te tattha sākabhakkhā pi ahesuṃ... pavattaphalabhoji; tesam̐ gimhānam̐ pacchime māse... tāni ca lokāmisāni; te tattha anupakhajja... amusmim̐-ca lokāmise; evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan-nūna mayam̐ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayam̐ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam̐ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam̐ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na-ppamādam̐ āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā bhavissāma Mārassa amusmim̐ nivāpe amusmim̐-ca lokāmise ti. Te amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayam̐ kappayim̐su, tatr' āsayam̐ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam̐ āpajjim̐su, amattā samānā na-ppamādam̐ āpajjim̐su, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesuṃ Mārassa amusmim̐ nivāpe amusmim̐-ca lokāmise. Api ca kho evaṃditṭhikā ahesuṃ: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, tam̐ jīvam̐ tam̐ sariram̐ iti pi, aññam̐ jīvam̐ aññam̐ sariram̐ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā iti pi, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā

itā pi. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimṣu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime tatiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave catutthā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimṣu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimṣu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhōjanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimṣu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te tatiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimṣu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimṣu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhōjanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimṣu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappeyyāma... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti; te amuṃ nivāpaṃ... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise; api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhikā ahesuṃ: sassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi; evaṃ hi te tatiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimṣu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan - nūna mayaṃ yattha agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na ppamādaṃ āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāma - karaṇiyā bhavissāma Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti. Te yattha agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappayimṣu; tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivā-

paṃ nivuttāṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave catutthā samanabrāhmaṇā parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave catutthā migajāta tathūpame aham ime catutthe samanabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave agati Mārassa ca Māraparisāya ca: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhivā Māraccakkuṃ adassanam gato pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamū ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ duttiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhivā Māraccakkuṃ adassanam gato pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānaṃ - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ

samatikkamma na tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhivā Māraccakkhum adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhivā Māraccakkhum adassanaṃ gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loke visattikaṇ - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

NIVĀPASUTTAṀ PAÑCAMAM.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avocun: Cīrassutā no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī kathā, sādhu mayaṃ āvuso Ānanda labheyyāma Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ kathaṃ savanāyāti. — Tena h' āyasmanto yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkamatha, app - eva nāma labheyyātha Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ kathaṃ savanāyāti. — Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosun. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikānto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāmaṃ Ānanda yena Pubbarāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyāti. Eyaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ yena Pub-
 bārāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya.
 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam patisallānā vuṭṭhito
 āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāṃ' Ānanda yena Pub-
 bakoṭṭhako ten' upasaṅkamissāma gattāni parisīcituṃ - ti.
 Evam - bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi.
 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ yena Pub-
 bakoṭṭhako ten' upasaṅkami gattāni parisīcituṃ; Pubba-
 koṭṭhake gattāni parisīcivā paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsi
 gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhaga-
 vantaṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṃ bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
 assamo avidūre; ramaṇiyo bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
 assamo, pāsādiko bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo;
 sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa as-
 samo ten' upasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Adhivāsesi
 Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Rama-
 kassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho
 pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Rammakassa brāhma-
 ṇassa assame dhammiyā kathāya sannisinnā honti. Atha kho
 Bhagavā bahidvārakoṭṭhake aṭṭhāsi kathāpariyosānaṃ āgama-
 yamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā kathāpariyosānaṃ veditvā ukkā-
 sitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi; vivarimsu kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 dvāraṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
 assamaṃ pavisitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bha-
 gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi
 kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā ti.
 Bhagavantam - eva kho no bhante ārabha dhammī kathā
 vippakatā. atha Bhagavā anuppatto ti. Sādhu bhikkhave,
 etaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ sad-
 dhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe dham-
 miyā kathāya sannisideyyātha. Sannipatitānaṃ vo bhik-
 khave dvayaṃ karaṇiyaṃ: dhammī vā kathā ariyo vā
 tuṇhībhāvo.

Dve 'mā bhikkhave pariyesanā: ariyā ca pariyesanā
 anariyā ca pariyesanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave anariyā pari-
 yesanā: Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā jātiddhammo samāno
 jātiddhammaṃ - ñeva pariyesati, attanā jarāddhammo samāno

jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo...
 attanā maraṇadhammo... attanā sokadhammo... attanā sañ-
 kilesadhammo samāno sañkilesadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati.
 Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jātidhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ
 bhikkhave jātidhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ jātīdhammañ, ajeḷakaṃ
 jātīdhammañ, kukkuṭasūkaraṃ jātīdhammañ, hatthigavāssa-
 vaḷavaṃ jātīdhammañ, jātarūparajataṃ jātīdhammañ. Jāti-
 dhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyaṃ gathito muc-
 chito ajjhopanno attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhammañ-
 ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jarādhammañ vadetha:
 Puttabhariyaṃ bhikkhave jarādhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ j., ajeḷa-
 kaṃ j., kukkuṭasūkaraṃ j., hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ j., jātarūpa-
 rajataṃ jarādhammañ. Jarādhammā h' ete bhikkhave upa-
 dhayo, 'etthāyaṃ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno attanā jarā-
 dhammo samāno jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca
 bhikkhave byādhidhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhik-
 khave byādhidhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ by., ajeḷakaṃ by., kukkuṭa-
 sūkaraṃ by., hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ byādhidhammañ. Byādhi-
 dhammā h' ete... byādhidhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca
 bhikkhave maraṇadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhik-
 khave maraṇadhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ m., ajeḷakaṃ m., kukkuṭa-
 sūkaraṃ m., hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ maraṇadhammañ. Ma-
 raṇadhammā h' ete... maraṇadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati.
 Kiñ - ca bhikkhave sokadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ
 bhikkhave sokadhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ s., ajeḷakaṃ s., kukkuṭa-
 sūkaraṃ s., hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ sokadhammañ. Soka-
 dhammā h' ete... sokadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca
 bhikkhave sañkilesadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhik-
 khave sañkilesadhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ sañkilesadhammañ,
 ajeḷakaṃ sañkilesadhammañ, kukkuṭasūkaraṃ sañkilesa-
 dhammañ, hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ sañkilesadhammañ, jāta-
 rūparajataṃ sañkilesadhammañ. Sañkilesadhammā h' ete
 bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyaṃ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno
 attanā sañkilesadhammo samāno sañkilesadhammañ - ñeva
 pariyesati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave anariyā pariyesaṇā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave ariyā pariyesaṇā: Idha bhikkhave
 ekaeco attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhamme ādīnavaṃ

viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo samāno .. abyādhiṃ .., attanā maraṇadhammo samāno .. amataṃ .., attanā sokadhammo samāno .. asokaṃ .., attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave ariyā pariyesanā.

. Aham-pi sudaṃ bhikkhave pubbe va sambodhā anabhi-sambuddho bodhisatto va samāno attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā byādhidhammo ..., attanā maraṇadhammo ..., attanā sokadhammo ..., attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho ahaṃ attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā jarādhammo samāno — pe — attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi; yan - nūnāhaṃ attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā jarādhammo .. ajaraṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā byādhidhammo .. abyādhiṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo .. amataṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā sokadhammo .. asokaṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ - ti.

✓ So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave aparena samayena daharo va samāno susu kālakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā akāmakānaṃ mātāpitunnaṃ assumukhānaṃ rudantānaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajim. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno kimkusalagavesi anuttaraṃ santivarapadaṃ pariyesamāno yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāraṃ Kālāmaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Icchāmi' ahaṃ āvuso Kālāma imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun - ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo maṃ etad - avoca: Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayaṃ dhammo yattha viññū

putiso nacirass' eva sakam ācariyakam sayam abhiññā sacchi-
 katvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho aham bhikkhave
 nacirass' eva khippam-eva tam dhammam pariyāpunim. So
 kho aham bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahatamattena
 lapitalāpanamattena nāṇavādañ-ca vadāmi theravādañ-ca,
 jānāmi passāmiti ca paṭijānāmi ahañ-c' eva aññe ca. Tassa
 mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Ālāro Kālāmo imam
 dhammam kevalam saddhāmattakena: sayam abhiññā sacchi-
 katvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedeti, addhā Ālāro Kālāmo
 imam dhammam jānam passam viharatīti. Atha khvāham
 bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅ-
 kamitvā Ālāram Kālāmam etad-avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso
 Kālāma imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upa-
 sampajja pavedesīti. Evam vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo
 ākiñcaññāyatanam pavedesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-
 ahosi: Na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi saddhā, mayham
 p' atthi saddhā; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi viri-
 yaṃ, mayham p' atthi viriyaṃ; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālā-
 massa atthi sati, mayham p' atthi sati; na kho Ālārass' eva
 Kālāmassa atthi samādhi, mayham p' atthi samādhi; na kho
 Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi paññā, mayham p' atthi paññā;
 yañ-nūnāham yaṃ dhammam Ālāro Kālāmo: sayam abhiññā
 sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedeti tassa dham-
 massa sacchikiriyāya padaheyyan-ti. So kho aham bhik-
 khave nacirass' eva khippam-eva tam dhammam sayam
 abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihasim. Atha khvāham
 bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅ-
 kamitvā Ālāram Kālāmam etad-avocaṃ: Ettāvatā no āvuso
 Kālāma imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upa-
 sampajja pavedesīti. — Ettāvatā kho aham āvuso imam
 dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavede-
 miti. — Aham-pi kho āvuso ettāvatā imam dhammam sayam
 abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti. — Lābhā no
 āvuso, suladdham no āvuso, ye mayam āyasmantaṃ tādisaṃ
 sabrahmacāriṃ passāma. Iti yāham dhammam sayam
 abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi tam tvaṃ dham-
 mam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṃ

tvam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi tam-aham dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi. Iti yāham dhammam jānāmi tam tvam dhammam jānāsi, yam tvam dhammam jānāsi tam-aham dhammam jānāmi. Iti yādiso aham tādiso tuvam, yādiso tuvam tādiso aham. Ehi dāni āvuso, ubho va santā imam gaṇam pariharāmāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo ācariyo me samāno antevāsin māṃ samānam attano samasamam ṭhapesi ulārāya ca māṃ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Nāyam dhammo nibbidāya na viṭṭagāya na uirōdhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati. yāvad-eva ākiñcaññāyatanūpapattiyā ti. So kho aham bhikkhave tam dhammam analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamim.

So kho aham bhikkhave kimkusalagavesi anuttaram santi-varapadam pariyesamāno yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Uddakam Rāmaputtam etad-avocaṃ: Icchāmi' aham āvuso imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyam caritun-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto māṃ etad-avoca: Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayam dhammo yattha viññū puriso nacirass' eva sakam ācariyakam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam-eva tam dhammam pariya-punim. So kho aham bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahata-mattena lapitalāpanamattena nāṇavādaṃ-ca vadāmi theravādaṃ-ca, jānāmi passāmiti ca paṭijānāmi ahaṃ-c' eva aññe ca. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmo imam dhammam kevalam saddhāmatkena: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmāti pavedesi, addhā Rāmo imam dhammam jānam passam vihasīti. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Uddakam Rāmaputtam etad-avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso Rāmo imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam pavedesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi saddhā, mayham p' atthi saddhā; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi

viriyam, mayham p' atthi viriyam; na kho Rāmaṁs' eva ahosi sati, mayham p' atthi sati; na kho Rāmaṁs' eva ahosi samādhī, mayham p' atthi samādhī; na kho Rāmaṁs' eva ahosi paññā, mayham p' atthi paññā; yaṁ - nūnāhaṁ yaṁ dhammaṁ Rāmo: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedesi tassa dhammassa sacchikiriyāya padaheyyan-ti. So kho ahaṁ bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva taṁ dhammaṁ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsim. Atha khvāhaṁ bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtvā Uddakaṁ Rāmaputtaṁ etad - avocaṁ: Ettāvatā no āvuso Rāmo imaṁ dhammaṁ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. — Ettāvatā kho āvuso Rāmo imaṁ dhammaṁ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. — Ahaṁ - pi kho āvuso ettāvatā imaṁ dhammaṁ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti. — Lābhā no āvuso, suladdhaṁ no āvuso, ye mayaṁ āyasmantaṁ tādisaṁ sabrahmacāriṁ passaṁa. Iti yaṁ dhammaṁ Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi taṁ tvaṁ dhammaṁ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṁ tvaṁ dhammaṁ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi taṁ dhammaṁ Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi. Iti yaṁ dhammaṁ Rāmo aññāsi taṁ tvaṁ dhammaṁ jānāsi, yaṁ tvaṁ dhammaṁ jānāsi taṁ dhammaṁ Rāmo aññāsi. Iti yādiso Rāmo ahosi tādiso tuvaṁ, yādiso tuvaṁ tādiso Rāmo ahosi. Ehi dāni āvuso, tvaṁ imaṁ gaṇaṁ pariharāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto sabrahmacārī me samāno ācariyaṭṭhāne ca maṁ ṭhapesi ulārāya ca maṁ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Nāyaṁ dhammo nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati, yāvad - eva nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpapattiyā ti. So kho ahaṁ bhikkhave taṁ dhammaṁ analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamim.

So kho ahaṁ bhikkhave kimkusalagavesī anuttaraṁ santāvarapadaṁ pariyesaṁāno Magadhesu anupubbena cārikaṁ caramāno yena Uruvelā. senānigamo tad - avasariṁ.

Tatth' addasam ramaṇīyaṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ pāsādikaṃ - ca vanasaṇḍaṃ, nadiṃ - ca sandantiṃ setakaṃ sūpatitthaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ, samantā ca gocaragāmaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Ramaṇīyo vata bho bhūmibhāgo pāsādiko ca vanasaṇḍo, nadi ca sandati setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇīyā, samantā ca gocaragāmo; 'alam vat' idaṃ kulaputtassa padhānatthikassa padhānāyāti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave tatth' eva nisidim: alam - idaṃ padhānāyāti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā jarāddhammo samāno jarāddhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā byādhidhammo samāno byādhidhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo samāno maraṇadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā sokadhammo samāno sokadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesamāno asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ. Nānaṃ - ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi: Akuppā me vimutti, ayam - antimā jāti, na - tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Adhigato kho me ayaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo. Ālayarāmā kho paṇāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā. Ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ idaṃ ṭhānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo, idaṃ - pi kho ṭhānaṃ duddasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo tanhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ.

Ahañ - c' eva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ parē ca me na
 ājāneyyūṃ, so mam' assa kilamatho, sā mam' assa vihesā ti.
 Api - ssu maṃ bhikkhave imā anacchariyā gāthā paṭibhaṃsu
 pubbe assutapubbā:

Kicchena me adhigataṃ, halan - dāni pakāsituṃ,
 rāgadosaparetehi nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.

Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ,
 rāgarattā na dakkhinti tamokkhandhena āvaṭṭa ti.

Itiha me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya
 cittaṃ namiati, no dhammadesanāya. Atha kho bhikkhave
 Brahmuno Sahampatissa mama cetasa cetoparivitakkam-
 aññāya etad - ahosi: Nassati vata bho loko, vinassati vata
 bho loko, yatra hi nāma Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsam-
 buddhassa appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanā-
 yāti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati seyyathā pi
 nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāri-
 taṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evaṃ - evaṃ Brahmaloce antarahito
 mama purato pāturahosi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā
 Sahampati ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yenāhaṃ ten' añ-
 jalim - paṇāmetvā maṃ etad - avoca: Desetu bhante Bhagavā
 dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā appa-
 rajakkhajātikā assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti
 dhammassa aññātāro ti. Idam - avoca bhikkhave Brahmā
 Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā athāparaṃ etad - avoca:

Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe
 dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito;
 apāpur' etaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ,
 suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhani - tṭhito
 yathā pi passe janataṃ samantato,
 tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha
 pāsādam - āruyha samantacakkhu
 sokāvatiṇṇaṃ janataṃ - apetasoko
 avekkhassu jātijarābhibhūtaṃ.

• Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasangāma,
satthavāha anana, vicara loke,
desassu Bhagavā dhammam,
aññātāro bhavissantiti.

Atha khvāham bhikkhave Brahmuno ca ajjhesanam vi-
ditvā sattesu ca kāruṇṇatam paṭicca Buddhacakkhunā lokam
volokesim. Addasam kho aham bhikkhave Buddhacakkhunā
lokam volokento satte apparajakkhe maharajakkhe, tikkhin-
driye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, suviññāpaye duviññāpaye,
app-ekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante. Seyyathā
pi nāma uppaliniyam vā paduminiyam vā puṇḍarikiniyam vā
app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udae
jātāni udae samvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga-
posini, app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni
vā udae jātāni udae samvaddhāni samodakam thitāni,
app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udae
jātāni udae samvaddhāni udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti
anupalittāni udakena, evam-eva kho aham bhikkhave Buddha-
cakkhunā lokam volokento addasam satte apparajakkhe ma-
hārajakkhe, tikkhindriye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, su-
viññāpaye duviññāpaye, app-ekacce paralokavajjabhaya-
dassāvine viharante. Atha khvāham bhikkhave Brahmānam
Sahampatim gāthāya paccabhāsim:

Apārutā tesam amatassa dvārā [Brahme]
ye sotavanto, pamuñcantu saddham;
vihimsasāññi paṇaṇam na bhāsim
dhammam paṇītam manujesu Brahme ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati: katāvakāso
kho 'mhi Bhagavatā dhammadesanāyāti mam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇam katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Kassa nu kho
aham paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, ko imam dhammam
'khippam-eva ajānissatiti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-
ahosi: Ayaṁ kho Ālāro Kālāmo paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī,
digharattam apparajakkhajātiko, yaṇ-nūnāham Ālārassa

Kālāmassā paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, so imam dhammam khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Atha kho mam bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Sattāhakālakato bhante Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Nānañ - ca pana me dassanam udapādi: Sattāhakālakato Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Ālāro Kālāmo, sace hi so imam dhammam suṇeyya khippam - eva ājāneyyāti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho aham paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, ko imam dhammam khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Ayam kho Uddako Rāmaputto paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī, dīgharattam apparajakkhajātiko, yan - nūnāham Uddakassa Rāmaputtassa paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, so imam dhammam khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Atha kho mam bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Abhidosaakālakato bhante Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Nānañ - ca pana me dassanam udapādi: Abhidosaakālakato Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Uddako Rāmaputto, sace hi so imam dhammam suṇeyya khippam - eva ājāneyyāti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho aham paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, ko imam dhammam khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Bahukārā kho me pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū ye mam padhānapahitattam upatṭhahimsu; yan - nūnāham pañcavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam paṭhamam dhammam deseyyan - ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kahan - nu kho etarahi pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū viharantīti. Addasam kho aham bhikkhave dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū Bārāṇasiyam viharante Isipatane migadāye. Atha khvāham bhikkhave Urūvelāyam yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikam pakkāminim.

Addasā kho mam bhikkhave Upako ājiviko antarā ca Gayam antarā ca bodhim addhānamaggapaṭipannam, disvāna mam etad - avoca: Vipprasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto; kam si tvaṃ āvuso yuddissa pabbajito, ko vā te satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammam

rocesīti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Upakaṃ ājīvikaṃ
gāthāhi ajjhabhāsim:

Sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'haṃ - asmi,
sabbesu dhammesu anūpalitto,
sabbamjaho taṇhakkhaye vimutto,
sayam abhiññāya kaṃ - uddiseyyaṃ.

Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ na - tthi me paṭipuggalo.

Ahaṃ hi arahā loke, ahaṃ satthā anuttaro,
eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho, sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto.

Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ gacchāmi Kāsināṃ puram,
andhabhūtasmiṃ lokasmiṃ thaṇhaṃ amata Dundubhin - ti.

— Yathā kho tvaṃ āvuso paṭijānāsi arahasi anantajino ti. —

Mādisā ve jinā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ,
jitā me pāpakā dhammā, tasmā 'haṃ Upakā jino ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Upako ājīviko: Huveyya p' āvuso ti
vatvā sīsaṃ okampetvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkāmi.

Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno
yena Bārāṇasī Isipatanāṃ migadāyo yena pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū ten' upasaṅkamim. Addasāsum kho maṃ bhikkhave
pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū dūrato va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna añña-
maññaṃ saṇṭhapesuṃ: Ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo āgac-
chatī, bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya, so n'
eva abhivādetabbo na paccutthātabbo, nāssa pattacīvaraṃ
paṭiggahetabbaṃ, api ca kho āsanaṃ ṭhapetabbaṃ, sace
ākaṅkhissati nisīdissatīti. Yathā yathā kho ahaṃ bhikkhave
upasaṅkamāmi tathā tathā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū nā-
sakkhimsu sakāya katikāya saṇṭhātum; app - ekacce maṃ
paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahesuṃ, app - ekacce āsa-
naṃ paññāpesuṃ, app - ekacce pādodakaṃ upaṭṭhāpesuṃ,
api ca kho maṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaranti.
Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-
avocaṃ: Mā bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena
ca samudācarittha. Arahāṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato sammā-

sambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anut-taram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocaṃ: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nājjhagamā uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesam, kim-pana tvaṃ etarahi bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya adhigamissasi uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesan-ti. Evaṃ vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocaṃ: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko na padhānavibbhanto na āvatto bāhullāya. Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammā-sambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anut-taram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocaṃ: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañāṇadassanavisesan-ti. Dutiyam-pi kho aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocaṃ: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko ... upasampajja viharissathāti. Tatiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocaṃ: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañāṇadassanavisesan-ti. Evaṃ vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocaṃ: Abhijānātha me no tumhe bhikkhave ito pubbe evarūpaṃ tvaṃ abbhācitam-etan-ti. — No h' etam-bhante. — Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammāsambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi-

katvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Asakkhim kho aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū saññāpetum. Dve pi sudam bhikkhave bhikkhū ovadāmi, tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya carantī, yaṃ tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Tayo pi sudam bhikkhave bhikkhū ovadāmi, dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caranti, yaṃ dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Atha kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū mayā evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anu-sāsiyamānā attanā jātiddhammā samānā jātiddhamme ādinavam viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesa-mānā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjha-gamaṃsu, attanā jarādhammā samānā .. ajaraṃ .., attanā byādhidhammā samānā .. abyādhiṃ .., attanā maraṇadhammā samānā .. amataṃ ... attanā sokadhammā samānā .. asokaṃ .., attanā saṅkilesadhammā samānā saṅkilesadhamme ādinavam viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesa-mānā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjha-gamaṃsu. Nāṇaṃ - ca pana nesaṃ dassanaṃ udapādi: Akuppā no vimutti, ayam - antimā jāti, na - tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

Pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhu-viññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhaviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmagaṇā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmagaṇe gathitā mucchitā ajjhoppannā anādinavadassāvino anissaraṇapaṇṇā paribhuñjanti te evaṃ - assu veditabbā: anayam - āpannā byāsanam - āpannā yathākāmakaraṇiyā pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraṇṇako mago baddho pāsarāsīm adhisayeyya, so evaṃ - assa veditabbo: / anayam - āpanno byāsanam - āpanno yathākāmakaraṇiyo luddassa, āgacchante ca ludde na yenakāmaṃ pak-kamissatīti; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ... yathākāmakaraṇiyā pāpimato. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmagaṇe agathitā amucchitā anajjhoppannā ādinavadassāvino nis-

saraṇapaññā paribhuñjanti te evam - assu veditabbā: na anayam - āpannā na byasanam - āpannā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraññako mago abaddho pāsarāsīm adhisayeyya, so evam - assa veditabbo: na anayam - āpanno na byasanam - āpanno na yathākāmakaraṇiyo luddassa, āgacchante ca pana ludde yenakāmaṃ pakkamissatiti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ... na yathākāmakaraṇiyā pāpimato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraññako mago araññe pavane caramāno vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisīdati vissattho seyyam kappeti, taṃ kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave luddassa; evam - eva' kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ saviṇṇaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhitvā Māraccakkhum adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka-vicāraṇam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati - pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā, ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati — sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ

samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati — sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīnā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhitvā Māraccakkuṃ adassanam gato pāpimato. tiṇṇo loke visattikam. So vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisīdati vissattho seyyam kappeti, tam kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave pāpimato ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandun - ti.

ARIYAPARIYESANASUTTAM CHATTHAM.

27.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo sabbasetena vaḷabhīrathena Sāvatthiyā niyyāti divā divassa. Addasā kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Pilotikam paribbājakam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Pilotikam paribbājakam etad - avoca: Handa kuto nu bhavam Vacchāyano āgacchati divā divassāti. — Ito hi kho aham bho āgacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Tam kim - maññati bhavam Vacchāyano: samaṇassa Gotamassa paññāveyyattiyam, paṇḍito maññati. — Ko cāham bho ko ca samaṇassa Gotamassa paññāveyyattiyam jānissāmi; so pi nūn' assa tādiso va yo samaṇassa Gotamassa paññāveyyattiyam jāneyyāti. — Uḷārāya khalu bhavam Vacchāyano samaṇam Gotamam pasamsāya pasamsatīti. — Ko cāham bho ko ca samaṇam Gotamam pasamsissāmi, pasatthapasattho va so bhavam Gotamo, seṭṭho devamanussānan - ti. — Kam - pana bhavam Vacchāyano atthavasam sampassamāno samaṇe Gotame evam abhippasanno ti. — Seyyathā pi bho kusalo nāgavaniko nāgavanam paviseyya, so passeyya nāgavane ma-

hantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dighato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṃ ca vitthataṃ, so niṭṭhaṃ gaccheyya: mahā vata bho nāgo ti; evaṃ - eva kho ahaṃ bho yato addasaṃ samaṇe Gotame cattāri padāni athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ - agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti; kata-māni cattāri: /

Idhāhaṃ bho passāmi ekacce khattiyapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vālavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatīti. Te pañhaṃ abhisankharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchissāma; evaṃ - ce no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ - assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāma, evaṃ - ce pi no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ pi 'ssa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāmāti. Te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti; te samaṇena Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā na c' eva, samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āropessanti, aññadatthu samaṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakā sampajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ paṭhamāṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ - agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce brāhmaṇapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vālavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti... samaṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakā sampajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ dutiyaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ - agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce gahapati-paṇḍite — pe — samaṇapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vālavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ

nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatīti. Te pañhaṃ abhisankharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasankamītvā pucchissāma; evaṃ - ce no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ - assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāma, evaṃ - ce pi no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ - pi 'ssa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāmāti. Te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukam nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasankamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te samaṇena Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā na c' eva samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āropessanti, aññadatthu samaṇaṃ - ñeva Gotamaṃ okāsaṃ yācanti agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāya, te samaṇo Gotamo pabbājeti. Te tathā pabbājitā samānā eke vūpakatṭhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharantā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Manam vata bho anassāma, manam vata bho panassāma, mayaṃ hi pubbe assamaṇā va samānā samaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha, abrahmaṇā va samānā brāhmaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha, anarahanto va samānā arahant' amhāti paṭijānimha; idāni kho 'mha samaṇā, idāni kho 'mha brāhmaṇā, idāni kho 'mha arahanto ti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ cattutthaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham - agamaṃ: sammā - sambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Yato kho ahaṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imāni cattāri padāni addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham - agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Evaṃ vutte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo sabbasetā vaḷabhirathā orohitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim - paṇāmetvā tikkhattum udānaṃ udānesi: Namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa; app - eva nāma mayaṃ kadāci

karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhim samāgaccheyyāma, app-eva nāma siyā kocid-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṁ kathaṁ sārāṇiyaṁ vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinnō kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yāvatako ahosi Pilotikāya paribbājakena saddhim kathāsallāpo taṁ sabbaṁ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṁ vutte Bhagavā Jāṇussoṇiṁ brāhmaṇaṁ etad-avoca: Na kho brāhmaṇa ettāvata hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti. Api ca brāhmaṇa yathā hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti taṁ suṇāhi, sādhukaṁ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmīti. Evaṁ bho ti kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa nāgavaniko nāgavanaṁ paviseyya, so passeyya nāgavane mahantaṁ hatthipadaṁ dighato ca āyataṁ tiriyaṁ-ca vitthataṁ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭhaṁ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṁ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane vāmanikā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṁ padaṁ assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṁ hatthipadaṁ dighato ca āyataṁ tiriyaṁ-ca vitthataṁ uccā ca nisevitaṁ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭhaṁ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṁ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākālārikā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṁ padaṁ assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṁ hatthipadaṁ dighato ca āyataṁ tiriyaṁ-ca vitthataṁ uccā ca nisevitaṁ uccā ca dantehi ārañjitāni; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭhaṁ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṁ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākāṇerukā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṁ padaṁ assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṁ hatthipadaṁ dighato ca āyataṁ tiriyaṁ-ca vitthataṁ uccā ca nisevitaṁ uccā ca dantehi ārañjitāni uccā ca sākhaḥhaṅgaṁ, tañ-ca nāgaṁ passati rukkhaṇūlagataṁ vā abbhokāsa-gataṁ vā, gacchantam vā tṭhitaṁ vā nisinnaṁ vā nipannaṁ vā; so niṭṭhaṁ gacchati: ayaṁ va so mahānāgo ti. Evaṁ-eva

kho brāhmaṇa idha Tathāgato loka uppajjati araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttāro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakāṃ sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe-
kalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevala-
paripunṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ
dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ
vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate sad-
dham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato
iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho. abbho-
kāso pabbajjā, na - y - idaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā
ekantaparipunṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ caritum, yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsā-
yāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan-
ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya
mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya, appaṃ vā nātipari-
vaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesa-
massuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā
anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājiva-
samāpanno pānātipātāṃ pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti,
nihatadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajji dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-
hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādāna
paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena suci-
bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahma-
cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ
pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto
paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācaṃ pahāya
pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā
imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amū-
saṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā
anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī sam-
aggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācaṃ pahāya
pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kanna-
sukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṃgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujana-

maṇāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsitaṃ hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ paḥāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādi bhūtavādi atthavādi dhammavādi vinayavādi, nidhānavatim vācam bhāsitaṃ kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatim atthasaṃhitam. So bija-gāmaabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-gīta-vādita-visūka-dassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepanadhāraṇa-maṇḍana-vibhūsanatthānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapatiṅgahanā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhaññapatiṅgahanā paṭivirato hoti. x Āmakamamsapatiṅgahanā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapatiṅgahanā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapatiṅgahanā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapatiṅgahanā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapatiṅgahanā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-valavāpatiṅgahanā paṭivirato hoti. Khettavattthupatiṅgahanā paṭivirato hoti. Dūteyya-paṇiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāmsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukkoṭana-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So santuttho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pākka-mati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yen' eva ḍeti sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam - evaṃ bhikkhu santuttho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. / So iminā ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rak-

khati manindriyam, manindriye samvaram āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhattam abyāseka-sukham paṭisamvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīṇjite pasārīte sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhārāṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajānēna samannāgato vivittam senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhiijhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhiijhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapānabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaṇṇī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattam vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃ kathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dūbbalikaraṇe vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhāmmehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariya-

sāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ-ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yañ-taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ aṭthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkiḷḷe mudubhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim-pi jātiyo tiṃsam-pi jātiyo cattārissam-pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ-pi jātiyo jātisaṭṭam-pi jāti-sahasāsaṃ-pi jātisaṭṭasahasāsaṃ-pi aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādiṃ. tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddeśaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādītṭhikā micchādītṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādītṭhikā sammādītṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idam dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavāsamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gato hoti, api ca lokaṃ niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ

vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāpaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajāuāti. Idaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatāraṇjitaṃ iti pi. Ettāvata kho brāhmaṇa ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gato hoti: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supatipanno saṅgho ti. Ettāvata kho brāhmaṇa hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hotīti.

Evam vutte Jānussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyyā, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇa-gataṃ - ti.

CŪLAHATTHIPADOPAMASUTTAM SATTAMAM.

28.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosun. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi āvuso yāni kānici jaṅgamānaṃ pāṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesaṃ aggam - akkhāyati yadidaṃ mahantattena, evam - eva kho āvuso ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te catusu ariyasaccesu saṅghaṃ gacchanti; katamesu catusu: dukkhe

ariyasacce, dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce, dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce.

Katamañ - c' āvuso dukkham ariyasaccam: jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraṇam - pi dukkham, sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, yam - p' iccham na labhati tam - pi dukkham, saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Katame c' āvuso pañc' upādānakkhandhā: seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārurupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho. Katamo c' āvuso rūpupādānakkhandho: cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ. Katame c' āvuso cattāro mahābhūtā: paṭhavi dhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu.

Katamā c' āvuso paṭhavi dhātu: paṭhavi dhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā paṭhavi dhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā - taco maṃsaṃ nahāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjā vakkam hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam piha-kam papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ, yaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā paṭhavi dhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā paṭhavi dhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavi dhātu paṭhavi dhāturo - ev' esā. Tam: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbāṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā paṭhavi dhātuyā nibbindati, paṭhavi dhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā āpodhātu pakuppati, antarahitā tasmiṃ samaye bāhirā paṭhavi dhātu hoti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya paṭhavi dhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccataṃ paññāyissati, khayadhammatā paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññāyissati, vipariṇāmadhammatā paññāyissati, kiṃ pan' imassa mattaṭṭhakassa kāyassa tanhupādinnassa ahaṇ - ti vā mama - ti vā asmīti vā, atha khvāssa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhum pare akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti, so evaṃ pajānāti: Uppannā kho me ayaṃ sotasaṃphassa jā dukkhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca, kiṃ paṭicca:

phasso paṭicca. So: phasso anicco ti passati, vedanā aniccā ti passati, saññā aniccā ti passati. saṅkhārā aniccā ti passati, viññānam aniccan - ti passati. Tassa dhātārammaṇam - eva cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhum pare anitthehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti, paṇisamphassena pi leḍḍusamphassena pi daṇḍasamphassena pi satthasamphassena pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho ayam kāyo yathābhūtasmiṃ kāye paṇisamphassā pi kamanti, leḍḍusamphassā pi kamanti, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamanti, satthasamphassā pi kamanti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā Kākacūpamovāde: Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyūṃ, tatra pi yo mano padoseyya na me so tena sāsana-karo ti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me viriyaṃ bhavissati asallinaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asā-raddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye paṇisamphassā pi kamantu. leḍḍusamphassā pi kamantu, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamantu, satthasamphassā pi kamantu, kariyati h' idaṃ buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ - ti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhāti, so tena samvijjati samvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhātīti. Seyyathā pi āvuso suṇisā sasuraṃ disvā samvijjati samvegaṃ āpajjati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhāti, so tena samvijjati samvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhātīti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā saṅṭhāti, so tena

attamano hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso āpodhātu: āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattam paccattam āpo āpogataṃ upādinnam, seyyathidaṃ pittam semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhānikā lasikā muttam, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi kiñci ajjhattam paccattam āpo āpogataṃ upādinnam, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātur-ev' esā. Tam: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam. Evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā āpodhātu pakuppati. sā gāmam-pi vahati, nigamam-pi vahati, nagaram-pi vahati, janapadam-pi vahati, janapadapadesam pi vahati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde yojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, diviyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, tiyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, catuyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, pañcayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, chayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, sattayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde sattatālam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, chatālam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, pañcatālam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, catutālam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, titālam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, dvitālam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, tālamattam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde sattaporisam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, chaporisam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, pañcaporisam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, catuaporisam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, tiporisam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, diviporisam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, porisamattam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde addhaporisam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, kaṭimattam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, jannumattam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti, gopphamattam-pi udakam saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde aṅgulipabbatamanamattam-pi udakam na hoti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya āpodhātuyā eva mahallikāya

aniccatā paññāyissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saññhāti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso tejodhātu: tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ yena ca santappati yena ca jiriyati yena ca paridayhati yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariñāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu tejodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā tejodhātu pakuppati. Sā gāmaṃ - pi dahati, nigamaṃ - pi dahati. nagaram - pi dahati, janapadam - pi dahati, janapadapadesam - pi dahati. Sā haritantaṃ vā panthantaṃ vā selantaṃ vā udakantaṃ vā ramaṇiyaṃ vā bhūmibhāgaṃ āgamma anāhārā nibbāyati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ kukkuṭapattena pi nahārudaddulena pi aggim gavesanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya tejodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccatā paññāyissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saññhāti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso vāyodhātu: vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ uddhamgamā vātā. adhagamā vātā. kucchisayā vātā. koṭṭhasayā vātā. āngamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso, iti vā, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā vāyodhātu pakuppati, sā gāmam - pi vahati, nigamam - pi vahati, nagaram - pi vahati, janapadam - pi vahati, janapadapadesam - pi vahati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse tālavantaṇa pi vidhūpanena pi vātaṃ pariyesanti, ossavane pi tiṇāni na icchanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya vāyodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccataṃ paññāyissati, khayadhammatā paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññāyissati, vipariṇāmadhammatā paññāyissati, kiṃ pan' imassa mattaṭṭhakassa kāyassa taṇhupādinnaṃ ahan - ti vā maman - ti vā asmīti vā, atha khvāssa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Taṇ - ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti, so evaṃ pajānāti: Uppannā kho me ayaṃ sotasaṃphassaṃ dukkhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca, kiṃ paṭicca: phassaṃ paṭicca. So: phasso anicco ti paṇṇasi, vedanā aniccā ti paṇṇasi, saññā aniccā ti paṇṇasi, saṅkhārā aniccā ti paṇṇasi, viññānaṃ aniccaṃ - ti paṇṇasi. Tassa dhātārammaṇaṃ - eva cittaṃ pakhandati paṇṇasi santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Taṇ - ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare anitṭhehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti, paṇisaṃphassaṇa pi leḍḍusaṃphassaṇa pi daṇḍasaṃphassaṇa pi satṭhasaṃphassaṇa pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho ayaṃ kāyo yathābhūtaṃ kāye paṇisaṃphassaṇa pi kamanti, leḍḍusaṃphassaṇa pi kamanti, daṇḍasaṃphassaṇa pi kamanti, satṭhasaṃphassaṇa pi kamanti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā Kakacūpamovāde: Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyūṃ, tatra pi yo mano padoseyya na me so tena sāsanaṃ karoti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me viriyaṃ bhaviṇṇaṃ asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asamuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraḍḍho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye paṇisaṃphassaṇa pi kamantu, leḍḍusaṃphassaṇa pi kamantu, daṇḍasaṃphassaṇa pi kamantu, satṭhasaṃphassaṇa pi kamantu, kariyati h' idaṃ buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ - ti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātī, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ.

Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Seyyathā pi āvuso suṇisā sasuraṃ disvā saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdham vata me na vata me suladdham. yassa me evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā saṇṭhātīti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṭṭhaṇ - ca paṭicca valliṇ - ca paṭicca tiṇaṇ - ca paṭicca mattikaṇ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito agāran - t' eva saṅkham gacchati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso aṭṭhim ca paṭicca nahāruṇ - ca paṭicca maṃsaṇ - ca paṭicca cammaṇ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito rūpan - t' eva saṅkham gacchati. Ajjhattikaṇ - ce āvuso cakkhum aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā na āpātham āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tājassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattikaṇ - ce āvuso cakkhum aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpātham āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tājassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhattikaṇ - c' eva cakkhum aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpātham āgacchanti tajjo ca samannāhāro hoti, evaṃ tājassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ rūpaṃ taṃ rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ vedanā sā vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ saññā sā saññupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, ye tathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchanti, yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ viññānaṃ taṃ viññānupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti. Vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ

passati so dhammaṃ passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭicca-samuppādaṃ passatīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho paṇ' ime yadidaṃ pañc' upādānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chando ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so dukkhasamudayo, yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ so dukkhanirōdho. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti. Ajjhattikaṃ ce āvuso sotam aparibhinnaṃ hoti — pe — ghānaṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti — jivhā aparibhinnā hoti — kāyo aparibhinno hoti — mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā na āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tajjassa viññāṇabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattiko ce āvuso mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tajjassa viññāṇabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhattiko c' eva mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti tajjo ca samannāhāro hoti, evaṃ tajjassa viññāṇabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ rūpaṃ taṃ rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅghaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ vedanā sā vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅghaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ saññā sā saññupādānakkhandhe saṅghaṃ gacchati, ye tathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānakkhandhe saṅghaṃ gacchanti, yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ viññāṇaṃ taṃ viññāṇupādānakkhandhe saṅghaṃ gacchati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti. Vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ passati so dhammaṃ passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭicca-samuppādaṃ passatīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho paṇ' ime yadidaṃ pañc' upādānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chando ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so dukkhasamudayo, yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ so dukkhanirōdho. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hotīti.

Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.

29.

Evam - me' sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte, Tatra kho Bhagavā Devadattaṃ ārabbhā bhikkhū āmantesi:

Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: ahaṃ-asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkam' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakka-meyya sāraṇ - ti maññamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkam' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sarena sārakarāṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ

vambheti: āham - asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhāve bhikkhu sākāpalāsaṃ aggahehi brahmacariyassa, tena ca 'vosānaṃ āpādi:

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paṇṇāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripunnasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti paripunnasaṅkappo. So tāya silasampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi silavā kalyāṇadhammo, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū dussilā pāpadhammā ti. So tāya silasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato 'atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacāṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkaṃmeyya sāraṃ - ti maññamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na, vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ; tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacāṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakanto sāraṃ - ti maññamāno, yaṇ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ taṇ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti. Evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti... So tāya silasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu papaṭikāṃ aggahesi brahmācariyassa, tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto. app'eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripunnasāṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripunnasāṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti paripunnasāṅkappo. So tāya samādhisampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti param vambheti: aham-asmi samāhito ekaggacitto, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū asamāhitā vibhantacittā ti. So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum tacam chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṃ-ti maññamāno; tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikāṃ na aññāsi sakkhāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum tacam chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṃ-ti maññamāno, yañ-c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti... So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ

vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu tacam aggahesi brāhmacariyassa, fena ca vosānam āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otinno 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotinno dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuññasankappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadam ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuññasankappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadam ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuññasankappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno nānadassanam ārādheti. So tena nānadassanena attamano hoti paripuññasankappo. So tena nānadassanena attān' ukkaṃseti param vambheti: aham' asmi jānam passam viharāmi, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū jānam apassam viharantīti. So tena nānadassanena majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva saram phegguṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran-ti maññamāno; tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evam vadeyya: Na vatāyam bhavam puriso aññāsi saram na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sākhāpalāsam, tathā h' ayam bhavam puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva saram phegguṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran-ti maññamāno, yañ-c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyam tañ-c' assa attham nānubhavissatīti.

Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti ... So tena nānadassanena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu phegguṃ aggaheṣi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma inassa kevalassa dukkha - khandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno sīlasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya sīlasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya sīlasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya sīlasampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno nānadassanaṃ ārādheti. So tena nānadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nānadassanena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena nānadassanena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samayavimokhaṃ ārādheti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ so bhikkhu tāya samayavimuttiyā parihāyetha. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārāṇ - neva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sārā - ti jānamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Aññāsi vātāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārāṃ aññāsi phegguṃ aññāsi tacaṃ aññāsi papaṭikaṃ aññāsi sākhāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno ma-

hato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārāṇ - ñeva chetvā ādāya pakkanto sārāṇ - ti jānamāno, yaṇ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyam taṇ - c' assa attham anubhavissatiti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi,' dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriyā paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadam ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadam ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno nāṇadassanam ārādheti. So tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tena nāṇadassanena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno asamayavimokham ārādheti. Atṭhānam - etam bhikkhave anavakāso yaṁ so bhikkhu tāya asamayavimuttiyā parihāyetha.

Iti kho bhikkhave na - y - idam brahmacariyam lābhasakkārasilokānisamsam, na silasampadānisamsam, na samādhisampadānisamsam, na nāṇadassanānisamsam. Yā ca kho ayam bhikkhave akuppā cetovimutti, etadattham - idam bhikkhave brahmacariyam etaṁsāram etaṁpariyosānan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandun - ti.

30.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ye 'me bho Gotama samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā nātā yasassino tittakara sādhusammata bahujaṇassa, seyyathidaṃ Pūraṇo Kassapo, Makkhali Gosālo, Ajito Kesakambali, Pakudho Kaccāyano, Saṅjayo Belatṭhaputto, Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto, sabbe te sakāya paṭinṇāya abbhāṇāmsu sabbe va nābbhaṇāmsu, udāhu ekacce abbhāṇāmsu ekacce na abbhāṇāmsūti. — Alaṃ brāhmaṇa, tittat' etaṃ: sabbe te sakāya paṭinṇāya abbhāṇāmsu sabbe va nābbhaṇāmsu, udāhu ekacce abbhāṇāmsu ekacce na abbhāṇāmsu. Dhamman - te brāhmaṇa desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi. bhāsissāmi. Evam - bho ti kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacāṃ atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākāpālāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sārā - ti maññamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sārāṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākāpālāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacāṃ atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākāpālāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sārā - ti maññamāno, yaṃ - c' assa sārēna sārākaraniyaṃ taṃ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma

tacaṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti mañña - māno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheg - gum na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākhā - palāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacāṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti mañña - māno, yañ - c' assa sārena sāra - karaṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti mañña - māno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākhā - palāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti mañña - māno, yañ - c' assa sārena sāra - karaṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ pheggum chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti mañña - māno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papa - ṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākhā - palāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ pheg - gum chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti mañña - māno, yañ - c' assa sārena sāra - karaṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānu - bhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sāra - gavesī sārapiyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāraṇ - ñeva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti jāna - māno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Aññāsi vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sāraṃ aññāsi pheggum aññāsi tacāṃ aññāsi papaṭikaṃ aññāsi sākhā - palāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sāragavesī sārapiyesanaṃ cara - māno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāraṇ yeva chetvā

ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti jānamano, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ anubhavissatīti.

Evam - eva kho brāhmaṇa idh' ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti; lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati. olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamān' eva sārān atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam atikkamma papatīkaṃ sakhāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi silavā kalyāṇadhammo, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū dussilā pāpadhammā ti; silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam

dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamaṃti, olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamṃ' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacam papatikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṃ - ti maññaṃāno, yaṃ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhe - tiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa duk - khakkhandhassa antakiriyā paṇṇāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. so tena lābha - sakkārasilokena na attamaṇo hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā utta - ritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃti, anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti. so tāya silasampadāya attamaṇo hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammā - naṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃti, anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. so tāya samādhisampadāya attamaṇo hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: ahaṃ - asmi samāhito ekaggacitto, ime paṇ' aññe bhikkhū asamāhitā vibbhantacittā ti; samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamaṃti, olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamṃ' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheg - guṃ tacam chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṃ - ti maññaṃāno. yaṃ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena

sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So sīlasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya sīlasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya sīlasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, sīlasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti, so tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: ahaṃ-asmi jānaṃ passaṃ viharāmi, ime paṇ' aññe bhikkhū ajānaṃ apassaṃ viharantīti; nāṇadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rūkkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ pheggum' chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṇ-ti maññaṃāno, yaṇ-c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ taṇ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarane sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito

samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So silasampadam ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadam ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti, so tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, nāṇadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko.

Katame ca brāhmaṇa dhammā nāṇadassanena uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca: Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yan - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-vihāri ti tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi

kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nānadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham - asukham upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nānadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nānadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānaṃ - ti viññānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nānadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nānadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nānadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nānadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Ime kho brāhmaṇa dhammā nānadassanena uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca.

Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārāṃ yeva chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṇ - ti jānamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa attham anubhavissati, tathūpamāham brāhmaṇa imaṃ pugalam vadāmi.

Iti kho brāhmaṇa na - y - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ lābha - sakkārasilokānisaṃsaṃ na silasampadānisaṃsaṃ na samādhisampadānisaṃsaṃ na nānadassanānisaṃsaṃ. Yā ca kho

ayaṃ brāhmaṇa akuppā cetovimutti, etadattham - idaṃ brāhmaṇa brahmacariyaṃ etaṃsāraṃ etaṃpariyosānaṃ - ti.

Evam vutte Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - eva kho bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upēsakam maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

CŪḲASĪNGOPAMASUTTAM DASAMAM.

VAGGO TATIYO.

31.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nādikey viharati Giṇṇakāvasathe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Gosīṅgasālavanadāye viharanti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Gosīṅgasālavanadāyo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dāyapālo Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Mā samaṇa etaṃ dāyaṃ pāvisi, sant' ettha tayo kulaputtā attakāmarūpā viharanti, mā tesaṃ aphāsum - akāsīti. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho dāyapālassa Bhagavatā saddhiṃ mantayamānassa, sutvāna dāyapālaṃ etad - avoca: Māvuso dāyapāla Bhagavantam vāresi, satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto ti. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yen' āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ - ca Nandiyaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Kimbilaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkamath' āyasmanto, abhikkamath' āyasmanto, satthā no Bha-

gavā anuppatto ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantam paccuggantvā eko Bhagavato pattacīvaram paṭiggahehi eko āsanam paññāpesi eko pādodakam upatthāpesi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññattē āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Te pi kho āyasmanto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu. Ekamantam nisinnam kho āyasmantam Anuruddham Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Kacci vo Anuruddhā khamaniyam, kacci yāpaniyam, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathāti. — Khamaniyam Bhagavā, yāpaniyam Bhagavā, na ca mayam bhante piṇḍakena kilamamāti. — Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññam piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. — Taggha mayam bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññam piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmāti. — Yathākatham pana tumhe Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññam piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. — Idha mayham bhante evam hoti: Lābhā vata me, suladdham vata me, yo 'ham evarūpehi sabrahmacārihi saddhim viharāmāti. Tassa mayham bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupatthitam āvī c' eva raho ca, mettam vacīkammaṃ paccupatthitam āvī c' eva raho ca, mettam manokammaṃ paccupatthitam āvī c' eva raho ca. Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti: Yan - nūnāham sakam cittam nikkhipitvā imesam yeva āyasmantānam cittassa vasenā vatteyyan - ti. So kho aham bhante sakam cittam nikkhipitvā imesam yeva āyasmantānam cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā ekaṃ - ca pana maññe cittaṃ - ti.

Āyasmā pi kho Nandiyo — pe — āyasmā pi kho Kimbilo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Mayham - pi kho bhante evam hoti: Lābhā vata me, suladdham vata me, yo 'ham evarūpehi sabrahmacārihi saddhim viharāmāti. Tassa mayham bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupatthitam āvī c' eva raho ca, mettam vacīkammaṃ paccupatthitam āvī c' eva raho ca, mettam manokammaṃ paccupatthitam āvī c' eva raho ca. Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti: Yan - nūnāham

sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vat - tāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā ekaṃ - ca pana maññe cittaṃ - ti.

Evam kho mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmāti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. — Taggha mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti. — Yathākathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. — Idha bhante amhākaṃ yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanāni paññāpeti, pāniyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upatṭhāpeti, avakkārapātiṃ upatṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāvaseso sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti appāṇake vā udake opilāpeti. So āsanāni paṭisāmeti, pāniyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātiṃ paṭisāmeti, bhattaggaṃ sammajjati. Yo passati pāniyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ vā ritāṃ tucchaṃ so upatṭhāpeti; sacāssa hoti avisayhaṃ hatthavikārena dutiyaṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅgakena upatṭhāpema, na tv - eva mayaṃ bhante tappaccayā vācaṃ bhindāma. Pañcāhikaṃ kho pana mayaṃ bhante sabbarattiyā dhammiyā kathāya sannisidāma. Evam kho mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti.

Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Atthi pana vo Anuruddhā evam appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ viharataṃ uttarim manussadhammā alamariya[ñāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. -- Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad - e ākaṅkhāma vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma. "Ayaṃ kho no bhante amhākaṃ appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ viharataṃ uttarim manussadhammā alamariya[ñāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikāmaṃ etassa

viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussa-
 dhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro
 ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad-e
 ākaṅkhāma vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasā-
 danam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhi-
 jaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma.
 Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa
 paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alam-
 ariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhu
 sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa
 samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño
 uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyā[nāṇadassana]viseso adhi-
 gato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ
 bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhā ca
 viharāma satā ca sampajānā, sukhaṃ-ca kāyena paṭisaṃ-
 vedema yan-taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukha-
 viharī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa
 bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassad-
 dhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇa-
 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anu-
 ruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikka-
 māya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ
 manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante
 yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca
 pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adu-
 kkaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikka-
 māya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ
 manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anu-
 ruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippas-
 saddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇa-
 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. -- Kim hi no siyā
 bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso
 rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nā-
 nattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyata-

nam upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttarim manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttarim manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayam bhante yāvad - e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṁ viññānaṁ - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharāma — pe — sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharāma — sabbaso ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma neva saññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇānadassana-viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayam bhante yāvad - e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso neva saññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāma, paññāya ca no disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti: Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇānadassana-viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro. Imasmā ca mayam bhante phāsuvihārā aññaṁ phāsuvihāraṁ uttaritaraṁ vā paṇītataṁ vā na samanupassāmāti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etasmā Anuruddhā phāsuvihārā añño phāsuvihāro uttaritaro vā paṇītataro vā na - tthiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṁ - ca Anuruddham āyasmantaṁ - ca Nandiyam āyasmantaṁ - ca Kimbilam dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantam anusamyāyitvā tato paṭinivattitvā āyasmā ca Nan-

diyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad-
 avocum: Kin-nu kho mayaṃ āyasmato Anuruddhassa evaṃ-
 ārocimha: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ mayaṃ
 lābhino ti, yaṃ'no āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato sammukhā
 yāva āsavānaṃ khayā pakāsesīti. — Na kho me āyasmanto
 evaṃ-ārocesum: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ
 mayaṃ lābhino ti. Api ca me āyasmantānaṃ cetasā ceto
 paricca vidito: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ
 ime āyasmanto lābhino ti. Devatā pi me etam-atthaṃ
 ārocesum: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ ime
 āyasmanto lābhino ti. Tam-enam Bhagavatā pañhābhi-
 putṭhena byākatan-ti.

Atha kho Dīgho parajano yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upa-
 saṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
 atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho Dīgho parajano yakkho
 Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Lābhā bhante Vajjīnaṃ, suladdha-
 lābhā Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharatī arahaṃ sammā-
 sambuddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
 āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Dīghassa para-
 janassa yakkhassa saddaṃ sutvā bhummaṃ devā saddam-
 anussāvesum: Lābhā vata bho Vajjīnaṃ, suladdhalābhā
 Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharatī arahaṃ sammāsam-
 buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā
 ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Bhummaṇaṃ devānaṃ
 saddaṃ sutvā Cātummahārājikā devā — pe — Tāvatisā devā
 — Yāmā devā — Tusitā devā — Nimmānaratī devā — Para-
 nimmitvasāvattino devā — Brahmakāyikā devā saddam-
 anussāvesum: Lābhā vata bho Vajjīnaṃ, suladdhalābhā
 Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharatī arahaṃ sammāsam-
 buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
 āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Itiha te āyasmanto
 tena khaṇena tena muhuttēna yāva Brahmaloḷkā vidditā ahesum.

Evaṃ-etam Dīgha, evaṃ-etam Dīgha. Yasmā pi
 Dīgha kulā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabba-
 jītā, taṃ-ce pi kulam ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittaṃ
 anussareyya tassa p'assa kulassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.
 Yasmā pi Dīgha kulaparivattā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā

anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi kulaparivaṭṭo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa kulaparivaṭṭassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha gāma ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi gāmo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa gāmassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nigama ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi nigamo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa nigamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nagara ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, tañ - ce pi nagaraṃ ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittaṃ anussareyya tassa p' assa nagarassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha janapadā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi janapado ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa janapadassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha khattiya ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyum sabbesānaṃ p' assa khattiyaṇaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha brāhmaṇa ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyum sabbesānaṃ p' assa brāhmaṇānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha vessā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyum sabbesānaṃ p' assa vessānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha suddā ete tayo kulaputtā pasannacittā anussareyyum sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako ce pi Dīgha loko samārako sabrahmako sassaṃanabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiya pajāya sadevamanussāya dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Passa Dīgha yāva c' ete tayo kulaputtā bahujaṇahitāya paṭipannā bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya, atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussāna - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Dīgho parajano yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

32.

Evam - me sutaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Gosīṅga-sālavanadāye viharati sambahulehi abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ, āyasmatā ca Sāriputtena āyasmatā ca Mahāmoggallānena āyasmatā ca Mahākassapena āyasmatā ca Anuruddhena āyasmatā ca Revatena āyasmatā ca Ānandena, aññehi ca abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno sāyanhasamayaṃ patisallānā vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Mahākassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad-avoca: Āyāṃ' āvuso Kassapa yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Mahāmoggallāno āyasmā ca Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Anuruddho yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu dhammasavanāya. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ - ca Mahāmoggallānaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Mahākassapaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Anuruddhaṃ yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamante dhammasavanāya, disvāna yen' āyasmā Revato ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad-avoca: Upasaṅkamantā kho amū āvuso Revata sappurisā yen' āyasmā Sāriputto tena dhammasavanāya, āyāṃ' āvuso Revata yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Revato āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu dhammasavanāya.

Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ - ca Revataṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchante, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad-avoca: Etu kho āyasmā Ānandas - sāgataṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Bhagavato upatṭhākassa Bhagavato santikāvacarassa. Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Ānanda Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Ānanda bhikkhūnā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso

Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, ditṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāya. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā Ānandena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyam āvuso Revata Gosīngasālavanam... Kathamrūpena āvuso Revata bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallānārāmo hoti paṭisallānarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārānam. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham pucchāma: Ramaṇiyam āvuso Anuruddha Gosīngasālavanam... Kathamrūpena āvuso Anuruddha bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ mānusakena sahaṣsam lokānam voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsāḍavaragato sahaṣsam nemimaṇḍalānam volokeyya, evam - eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta - mānusakena sahaṣsam lokānam voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyam āvuso Kassapa Gosīngasālavanam... Kathamrūpena āvuso Kassapa

bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu attanā ca ārañṇako hoti ārañṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca piṇḍapātiko hoti piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṃsukūliko hoti paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca tecīvariko hoti tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca appiccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca asaṃsatṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca āradhaviṛiyo hoti viṛiyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca silasampanno hoti silasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti samāhisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paññāsampanno hoti paññāsampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Moggallāna āyasmatā Mahākassapena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇīyam āvuso Moggallāna Gosīṅgasālavanam... Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakathaṃ kathenti, te aññamaññaṃ pañham pucchanti, aññamaññassa pañham puṭṭhā vissajjenti no ca saṃsādentī, dhammī ca nesam kathā pavattanī hoti. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi sabbeḥ' eva yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇīyam āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanam, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dībbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittam vasam vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṇ-

khati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṁ samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā majjhantikaṁ samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā sāyanhasamayam viharati. Seyyathā pi āvuso Moggallāna raṇṇo vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānam dussānam dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa, so yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya pubbanhasamayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam pubbanhasamayam pārupeyya, yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhantikaṁ samayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam majjhantikaṁ samayam pārupeyya, yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam sāyanhasamayam pārupeyya; evam-eva kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittam vasam vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṁ samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā majjhantikaṁ samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyā ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyā sāyanhasamayam viharati. Evarūpena kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto te āyasmante etad-avoca: Byākataṁ kho āvuso amhehi sabbehi' eva yathā sakam paṭi-bhānam. Āyāṁ āvuso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā etam-attham Bhagavato ārocessāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati tathā nam dhāressāmāti. Evam-āvuso ti kho te āyasmanto āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassum. Atha kho te āyasmanto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Idha bhante āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando yenāham ten' upasaṅkamimsu dhammasavanāya. Addasaṁ kho aham bhante āyasmantañ-ca Revataṁ āyasmantañ-ca Ānandaṁ dūrato va āgacchante, disvāna āyas-

mantam Ānandam etad - avocaṃ: Etu kho āyasmā Ānando, sīgātam āyasmato Ānandassa Bhagavato upatthākassa Bhagavato santikāvacarassa. Ramanīyam āvuso Ānanda Gosīṅgasālavanam, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso Ānanda bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Ānando maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, ditthiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāya. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Ānando va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Ānando hi Sāriputta bahussuto sutadharo sutasannicayo. ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, ditthiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi pada-byañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāyāti.

Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad - avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā Ānandena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ pucchāma: Ramanīyam āvuso Revata ... sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Revato maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallāṇārāmo hoti paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññagārānam. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Revato va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Revato hi Sāriputta paṭisallāṇārāmo paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññagārāna - ti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakam paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Anuruddha ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Anuruddho maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ mānusakena sahaṣsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsāḍavaragato sahaṣsaṃ nemimaṇḍalānaṃ volokeyya, evam - eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ mānusakena sahaṣsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgāsālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Anuruddho va sammā byākāmaṃāno byākareyya. Anuruddho hi Sāriputta dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ mānusakena sahaṣsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketiti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakam paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Kassapa ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Mahākassapo maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu attanā ca āraṇṇako hoti āraṇṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca piṇḍapātiko hoti piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṃsukūliko hoti paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca teṇḍīvariko hoti teṇḍīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca appiccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca asaṃsatṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca āraddhaviṇṇaṃ hoti viriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca silasampanno hoti silasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti samādhisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṇṇāsampanno hoti paṇṇāsampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassana-sampanno hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgāsālavanaṃ

sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Kassapo va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Kassapo hi Sāriputta attanā ca ārañṇako ārañṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī... attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī ti.

Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Moggallāna āyasmatā Mahākassapena yathā sakāṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Moggallāna... sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakathaṃ kathenti, te añña-maññaṃ paṇhaṃ pucchanti, aññamaññassa paṇhaṃ puṭṭhā vissajjenti no ca saṃsādenti, dhammī ca nesāṃ kathā pavattanī hoti. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuna Gosīṅgasālavanāṃ sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Moggallāno va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Moggallāno hi Sāriputta dhammakathiko ti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Atha khvāhaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi sabbeḥ' eva yathā sakāṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanāṃ, dosinā ratti. sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanāṃ sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Sāriputto maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vat-tati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayaṃ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayaṃ viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayaṃ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi āvuso Moggallāna raṇṇo vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa, so yaṃ - ād - eva dussayugāṃ ākaṅkheyya pubbanhasamayaṃ

pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam pubbanhasamayam pārupeyya, yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhantikaṁ samayaṁ pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam majjhantikaṁ samayaṁ pārupeyya, yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam sāyanhasamayam pārupeyya; evam-eva kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṁ vasaṁ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṁ samayaṁ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṁ samayaṁ viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayam viharati. Evarūpena kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Moggallāna, yathā taṁ Sāriputto va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Sāriputto hi Moggallāna cittaṁ vasaṁ vatteti, no ca Sāriputto cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṁ samayaṁ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṁ samayaṁ viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayam viharatiti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Kassa nu kho bhante subhāsitaṁ ti. — Sabbesaṁ vo Sāriputta subhāsitaṁ pariyāyena. Api ca mama pi supātha yathārūpena bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyya. Idha Sāriputta bhikkhu pacchābhattaṁ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto nisidati pallaṅkaṁ abhujitvā ujum kāyaṁ paṇidhāya parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā: nā tāvāhaṁ imaṁ pallaṅkaṁ bhindissāmi yāva me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṁ vimuccissatiti. Evarūpena kho Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te āyasmanto Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandun-ti.

33.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvātthi-
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Ekādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako
abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum, katamehi ekāda-
sahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇa-
kusalo hoti, na āsāṭikaṃ sāteta hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā
hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ
jānāti, na vīthiṃ jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī
ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te na atireka-
pūjāya pūjeta hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi
samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phāti-
kattum. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi
samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vud-
dhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti,
na āsāṭikaṃ sāteta hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na
dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ jānāti,
na vīthiṃ jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī ca
hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro
saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjeta hoti.

Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti: Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbaṃ rūpaṃ cattāri
mahābhūtāni catunnaṇ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṇ - ti
yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
na rūpaññū hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na lak-
khaṇakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkhaṇo
bālo, kammalakkhaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti.
Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. Ka-
thaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikaṃ sāteta hoti: Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ adhivāseti na -
ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaṇoti na anabhāvaṃ gameti;
uppannaṃ byāpādavittakkaṃ — pe — uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitak-
kaṃ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme adhivāseti

na - ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikam sātetaṃ hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ na vitthārena paresaṃ desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā na paripucchati na paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante, kathaṃ, imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇṇaṃ - c'eva na vivaranti, anuttānikataṃ - ca na uttānikaronti, aneka-vihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭhāṇīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ na paṭi-vinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne na labhati atthavedaṃ, na labhati dhammavedaṃ, na labhati dhammūpasamhitāṃ pāmujaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vithiṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na vithiṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro satipatthāne yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho

bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhum saddhā gahapatikā abbihaṭṭhum pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayaparikkhārehi. tatra bhikkhu mat-tam na jānāti paṭiggahanāya. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅgha-pariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu na mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi c' eva raho ca. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅga-pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo inasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum.

Ekādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇa-kusalo hoti, āsāṭikaṃ sāṭetā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchadetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, titthaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthim jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, āsāṭikaṃ sāṭetā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, titthaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthim jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅgha-pariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbam rūpaṃ cattāri

mahābhūtāni catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṇ - ti yathābhūtāṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṇṇū hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkaṇakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkaṇo bālo, kammalakkaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtāṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkaṇakusalo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikāṃ sāṭetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ — pe — uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikāṃ sāṭetā hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmaṃ kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena paresaṃ desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmaṃ kattā hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu tittāṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhara te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṇṇaṇ - c' eva vivaranti, anuttānikataṇ - ca uttānikaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tittāṃ jānāti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave

bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappa-
vedīte dhammavinaye desiyamāne labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati
dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ. Evaṃ
kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu vīthiṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ
aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho
bhikkhave bhikkhu vīthiṃ jānāti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro
satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhik-
khhave bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu sāvasesadohī hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sad-
dhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍapāta-
senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi, tatra bhikkhu
mattaṃ jānāti paṭiggahaṇāya. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu sāvasesadohī hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu
ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro
saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhik-
khhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā
saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-
pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi
kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu
bhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ
āpajjitun - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀGOPĀLAKASUTTAM TATIYAM.

34.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vajjīsu viharati Ukkācelāyam Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako duppañña-jātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīram asamavekkhitvā pārīman - tīram atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīram Suvidehānam. Atha kho bhikkhave gāvo majjhe Gaṅgāya nadiyā sote āmaṇḍaliyam karitvā tatth' eva anayabyasanam āpajjimsu; tam kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako duppaññajātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīram asamavekkhitvā pārīman - tīram atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīram Suvidehānam. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā akusalā imassa lokassa akusalā parassa lokassa, akusalā Māradheyyassa akusalā a-Māradheyyassa, akusalā Maccudheyyassa akusalā a-Maccudheyyassa, tesam ye sotabbam saddahātabbam maññissanti tesam tam bhavissati dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāya.

Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako sappañña-jātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīram samavekkhitvā pārīman - tīram titthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīram Suvidehānam. So paṭhamam patāresi ye te usabhā gopitaro goparīṇāyakā, te tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi balavagāve dammagāve, te pi tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi vacchatāre vacchatariyo, te pi tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi vacchake kisabalake, te pi tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu. Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave vacchako taruṇako tāvad - eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyhamāno so pi tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsi; tam kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako

sappaññajātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīraṃ samavekkhitvā pāriman - tīraṃ titthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīraṃ Suvidēhānam. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kusalā imassa lokassa kusalā parassa lokassa, kusalā Māradheyyassa kusalā a-Māradheyyassa, kusalā Maccudheyyassa kusalā a-Maccudheyyassa, tesam ye sotabbaṃ sadda-hātabbaṃ maññissanti tesam taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū arahanto khināsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhinabhavasamyojanā samma - d - aṇṇā vimuttā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gatā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave balavagavā dammagavā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānam samyojanānam parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave vacchatarā vacchatariyo tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānam parikkhayā rāgadosamohānam tanuttā sakadāgāmino sakid - eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave vacchakā kisabalakā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānam parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi so bhikkhave vacchako taruṇako tāvad - eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyha - māno tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamāsi, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū dhammānūsārino saddhānūsārino, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Ahaṃ kho pana bhikkhave

kusalo imassa lokassa kusalo parassa lokassa, kusalo Māradheyassa kusalo a-Māradheyassa, kusalo Maccudheyassa kusalo a-Maccudheyassa. Tassa mayham bhikkhave ye so-tabbam saddahātabbam mañissanti tesam tam bhavissati dīgharattam hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā, idam vatvā Sugato athāparam etad - avoca Satthā:

Ayam loko paraloko jānatā suppakāsito.
yañ - ca Mārena sampattam appattam yañ - ca Maccunā.

Sabbam lokam abhiññāya sambuddhena pajānatā
vivaṭam amatadvāram khemaṃ nibbānapattiyaṃ.

Chinnaṃ pāpimato sotaṃ dīdhastam vinaḷikataṃ,
pāmuḷlabahulā hotha, khemaṃ patt' attha bhikkhavo ti.

CŪLAGOPĀLAKASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

35.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharāti Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam. Tena kho pana samayena Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Vesāliyam paṭivasati, bhassappavādiko paṇḍitavādo sādhusammato bahujanassa. So Vesāliyam parisatiṃ evam vācam bhāsati: Nāhan - tam passāmi samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā saṅghim gaṇim gaṇācariyam. api arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ paṭijānamānam, yo mayā vādena vādam samāraddho na saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya, yassa na kacchehi sedā mucceyyum; thūṇaṃ - ce p' aham acetanaṃ vādena vādam samārabheyyam sā pi mayā vādena vādam samāraddhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya, ko pana vādo manussabhūtasāti. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya Vesālim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Vesāliyam jaṅghāvihāram anuśāṅkamamāno

anuvicaramāno āyasmantaṃ Assajim dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, diśvāna yen' āyasmā Assaji ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Assajinā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āyasmantaṃ Assajim etad-avoca: Kathaṃ pana bho Assaji samaṇo Gotamo sāvake vineti, katham̐bhāgā ca pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakesu anu-sāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā sāvake vineti, evaṃbhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anu-sāsani bahulā pavattati: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā sāvake vineti, evaṃbhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Dussutaṃ vata bho Assaji assumha ye mayaṃ evaṃvādiṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ assumha; app-eva ca nāma mayaṃ kadāci karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhim samāgaccheyyāma, app-eva nāma siyā kocid-eva kathāsallāpo, app-eva nāma tasmā pāpakā ditthigatā viveceyyāmāti.

Tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni Licchavisatāni santhāgāre sannipatitāni honti kenacid-eva karaṇīyena. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te Licchavī ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te Licchavī etad-avoca: Abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, ajja me samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kathaṃsallāpo bhavissati. Sace me samaṇo Gotamo tathā patit̥thissati yathā 'ssa me nāt-aññatarena sāvakena Assajinā nāma bhikkhunā patit̥thitaṃ, seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dīghalomikaṃ eḷakaṃ lo-mesu gahetvā ākaddheyya parikaddheyya samparikaddheyya, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaddhis-sāmi parikaddhissāmi samparikaddhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikākamakaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilaṇjaṃ gam-bhire udakarahade pakkhipitvā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaddheyya parikaddheyya samparikaddheyya, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaddhissāmi parikaddhissāmi sam-parikaddhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto

vālaṃ kaṇṇe gaheṭvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya, evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ odhunissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuṇjaro saṭṭhihāyano gambhīraṃ pokkharaniṃ ogāhitvā saṇadhovikaṃ nāma kilītajātaṃ kilāti, evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ saṇadhovikaṃ mañṇe kilītajātaṃ kilissāmi. Abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, ajja me samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo bhavissatīti. Tatr' ekacce Licchavī evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ samaṇo Gotamo Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessati, atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Ekacce Licchavī evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ so bhavamāno Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato vādaṃ āropessati, atha kho Bhagavā Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto pañcamattehi Licchavisatehi parivuto yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū abbhokāse caṅkamanti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avoca: Kahaṇu kho bho etarahi so bhavaṇ - Gotamo viharati, dassanakāmaṃ hi mayan - taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotaman - ti. — Es' Aggivessana Bhagavā Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisinno ti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto mahatiyā Licchaviparisāya saddhiṃ Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Te pi kho Licchavī app - ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app - ekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app - ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim - paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app - ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app - ekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu.

Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Puccheyyāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ kaṇcid - eva desaṃ, sace me bhavaṇ - Gotamo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti. — Puech' Aggivessana yad-

Ākaṅkhasīti. — Kathaṃ pana bhavaṃ - Gotamo sāvake vineti, kathaṃbhāgā ca pana bho Gotamassa sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evaṃbhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatī: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evaṃbhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Upamaṃ bho Gotama paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu taṃ Aggivessanāti Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bho Gotama ye kec' ime bijagāmaḥhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya evaṃ - ete bijagāmaḥhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti; seyyathā pi vā pana bho Gotama ye kec' ime balakaraṇiṃyā kammantā kariyanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya evaṃ - ete balakaraṇiṃyā kammantā kariyanti; evaṃ - eva kho bho Gotama rūpattā 'yaṃ purisa-puggalo, rūpe paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; vedanattā 'yaṃ purisa-puggalo, vedanāya paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saññattā 'yaṃ purisa-puggalo, saññāya paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saṅkhārattā 'yaṃ purisa-puggalo, saṅkhāresu paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; viññāṇattā 'yaṃ purisa-puggalo, viññāṇe paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavatīti. — Nanu tvaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ vadesi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññāṇaṃ - me attā ti. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññāṇaṃ - me attā ti, ayaṃ - ca mahatī janatā ti. — Kiṃ hi te Aggivessana mahatī janatā karissati, iṅha tvaṃ Aggivessana sakāṃ yeva vādam nibbeṭṭhehi. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññāṇaṃ - me attā ti.

Tena hi Aggivessana taṃ yev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-

maññasi Aggivessana: Vatteyya rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetum jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetum pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetum, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassāti. — Vatteyya bho Gotama rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetum jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetum pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetum, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa. Imesam - pi hi bho Gotama saṅghānam gaṇānam, seyyathidaṃ Vajjīnaṃ Mallānaṃ, vattati sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetum jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetum pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetum, kim pana rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa. Vatteyya bho Gotama, vattituṇ - ca - m - arahatīti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ - me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evaṃ - me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ - me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhī ahoṣi. Dutiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Taṃ kim - maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ - me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evaṃ - me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ - me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. Dutiyam - pi kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhī ahoṣi. Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Byākarohi dāni Aggivessana, na dāni te tuṇhībhāvassa kālo. Yo koci Aggivessana Tathāgatena yāva tatiyaṃ sahadhammikaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho na byākaroti etth' ev' assa sattadhā muddhā phalatīti. Tena kho pana samayena vajirapāṇi yakkho ayasam vajiram ādāya ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa upari vehāsaṃ ṭhito hoti: sacāyaṃ Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā yāva tatiyaṃ sahadhammikaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho na byākarissati etth' ev' assa sattadhā muddham phālessāmiti. Taṃ kho pana vajirapāṇim yakkhaṃ Bhagavā c' eva passati Saccako ca Nigaṇṭhaputto. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto bhīto samviggo lomahatṭhajāto Bhaga-

vantaṃ yeva tāṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantam yeva leṇaṃgavesī
Bhagavantam yeva saraṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantam etad-avoca:
Pucchatu maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo, byākarissāmiti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ-me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ-me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: vedanā me attā ti, vattati te tāya vedanāya vaso: evaṃ-me vedanā hotu, evaṃ-me vedanā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saññā me attā ti, vattati te tāya saññāya vaso: evaṃ-me saññā hotu, evaṃ-me saññā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saṅkhārā me attā ti, vattati te tesu saṅkhāresu vaso: evaṃ-me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ-me saṅkhārā mā ahesun-ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: viññāṇaṃ-me attā ti, vattati te tasmim viññāṇe vaso: evaṃ-me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ-me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇānīcaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇānīcaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassitum: etaṃ-mama, eso 'haṃ-asmi,

eso me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: vedanā — pe — saññā — saṅkhārā — taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā. ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇṇu taṃ samanupassitum: etam-mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yo nu kho dukkhaṃ allino dukkhaṃ upagato dukkhaṃ ajjhosito dukkhaṃ: etam-mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati, api nu kho so sāmāṇaṃ vā dukkhaṃ parijāneyya dukkhaṃ vā parikkhepetvā vihareyyāti. — Kiṃ hi siyā bho Gotama, no h' idaṃ bho Gotamāti.

Seyyathā pi Aggivessana puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhāriṃ ādāya vanaṃ paviseyya, so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandhaṃ ujum̐ navaṃ akukkukajātamaṃ; taṃ enaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā agge chindeyya, agge chetvā pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujeyya, so tattha pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujanto pheggum-pi nādhigaccheyya, kuto sārāṇi; evaṃ-eva kho tvaṃ Aggivessana mayā sakasmim̐ vāde samanuyuñjijyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno ritto tuccho aparaddho. Bhāsitaṃ kho pana te esā Aggivessana Vesāliyaṃ parisatim̐ vācā: Nāhaṇ-taṃ passāmi samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā saṅghim̐ gaṇim̐ gaṇācariyaṃ, api arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ paṭijānamānaṃ, yo mayā vādena vādaṃ samāraddho na saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya, yassa na kacchehi sedā mucceyyum̐; thūṇaṃ-ce p' ahaṃ acetaṇaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabheyyaṃ sā pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāraddhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya, ko pana vādo manussabhūtaṃ sātī. Tuyhaṃ kho paṇ' Aggivessana app-ekaccāni sedaphusitāni nalātā muttāni uttarāsaṅgaṃ vinibhinditvā bhūmiyaṃ patitṭhitāni. Mayhaṃ kho paṇ' Aggivessana na-tthi etarahi kāyasmim̐ sedo ti. Iti Bhagavā tasmim̐ parisatim̐ suvaṇṇavannaṃ kāyaṃ vivari.

Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhibhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

Atha kho Dummukho Licchaviputto Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam tuṇhibhūtam maṅkubhūtam pattakkhandham adhomukham pajjhāyantam appaṭibhānam viditvā Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Upamā mam Bhagavā paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu tam Dummukhāti Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bhante gā-massa vā nigamassa vā avidūre pokkharanī, tatr' assa kakka-ṭako. Atha kho bhante sambahulā kumārakā vā kumārikā vā tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā nikkhamitvā yena sā pokkharanī ten' upasaṅkameyyum, upasaṅkamitvā tam pokkharanīm ogāhitvā kakkāṭakam udakā uddharitvā thale patiṭṭhāpeyyum. Yaṇ - yad - eva hi so bhante kakkāṭako aḷam abhininnāmeyya tam tad - eva te kumārakā vā kumārikā vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā saṅchindeyyum sambhaṇṇeyyum sampalibhaṇṇeyyum. Evam hi so bhante kakkāṭako sabbehi aḷehi saṅ-clunnehi sambhaggehi sampalibhaggehi abhabbo tam pokkharanīm puna otaritum seyyathā pi pubbe. Evam - eva kho bhante yāni Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici tāni Bhagavatā saṅchināni sambhaggāni sampalibhaggāni, abhabbo ca dāni bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto puna Bhagavantam upasaṅkamtum yadidaṃ vādādhippāyo ti. Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Dummukham Licchaviputtam etad - avoca: Āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, na mayaṃ tayā saddhim mantema, idha mayaṃ bhotā Gotamena saddhim mantema.

Titṭhat' esā bho Gotama amhākaṇ - c' eva aññesaṇ - ca puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānam vācā, vilāpaṃ vilapitaṃ maññe. Kittāvatā ca nu kho bho Gotamassa sāvako sāsana-karo hoti ovādapatikaro tinnavicikiecho vigata-kathamkatho vesā-rajjappatto aparappaccayo satthussāsane viharatīti. — Idha Aggivessana mama sāvako yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-paccuppannam, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, olārikam vā sukhumam vā, hinam vā paṇitam vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam -

etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam viññāṇaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana mama sāvako sāsana-karo hoti ovādapatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigata-kathaṃ-katho vesāraj-jappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Kittāvata pana bho Gotama bhikkhu araham hoti khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa-bhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto ti. — Idh' Aggivessana bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam viññāṇaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana bhikkhu araham hoti khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa-bhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto. Evaṃ vimuttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu tihi anuttariyehi samannāgato hoti: dassanānuttariyena paṭipadānuttariyena vimuttānuttariyena. Evaṃ vimutto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu Tathāgatañ-ñeva sakkaroti garukaroti māneti pūjeti: buddho so Bhagavā bodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, danto so Bhagavā damathāya dhammaṃ deseti, santo so Bhagavā samathāya dhammaṃ deseti, tiṇṇo so Bhagavā taraṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, parinibbuto so Bhagavā parinibbānāya dhammaṃ desetīti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam etad-

I. MŪLAPANNĀSAM.

avoca: Mayam - eva bho Gotama dhamṣī, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabbam amaññimha. Siyā hi bho Gotama hatthippabhinnaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv - eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama jalantaṃ aggikhandham āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv - eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama āsivisaṃ ghoravisaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv - eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Mayam - eva bho Gotama dhamṣī, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabbam amaññimha. Adhivāsetu ca me bhavam Gotamo svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena.

Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā te Licchavī āmantesi: Sunantu me bhonto Licchavī: samaṇo Gotamo nimantito svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena, yena me abhihareyyātha yamassa patirūpaṃ maññeyyāthāti. Atha kho te Licchavī tassā rattiyā accayena Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa pañcamāttāni thālīpākasatāni bhattābhīhāram abhiharimsu. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto sake ārāme paṇītam khādaniyam bhojaniyam patiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi: Kālo bho Gotama, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa ārāmo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Buddhapamukham bhikkhusaṅgham paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam bhuttāvim onitapattapaṇiṃ aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Yamidaṃ bho Gotama dāne puññaṃ - ca puññamahī ca taṃ dāyakānam sukhāya hotūti. — Yam kho Aggivessana tādisaṃ dakkhiṇeyyam āgama avitaraṅgam avitadosaṃ avitamohaṃ

taṃ dāyakānaṃ bhavissati. Yaṃ kho Aggivessana mādisaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ āgamma vītarāgaṃ vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ taṃ tuyhaṃ bhavissatīti.

CŪLASACCAKĀSUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

36.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyāṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ sunivattho hoti pattaḍviraṃ ādāya Vesālīm piṇḍāya pavisitukāmo. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṃ bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āgacchati bhassappavādiko paṇḍitavādo, sādhusaṃmato bahujaṇassa. Eso kho bhante avaṇṇakāmo Buddhassa, avaṇṇakāmo dhammassa, avaṇṇakāmo saṅghassa. Sādhu bhante Bhagavā muhuttaṃ nisīdatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Santi bho Gotama eke saṃaṇabrāhmaṇā kāyabhāvanā-nuyogaṃ - anuyuttā viharanti no cittaḥbhāvanaṃ. Phusanti hi bho Gotama sārīrikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama sārīrikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭhassa sato ūruk-khambho pi nāma bhavissati, hadayaṃ - pi nāma phalissati. uṇhaṃ - pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggamissati, ummādam - pi pā-puṇissati cittakkhepaṃ. Tassa kho etaṃ bho Gotama kāyaṇ-vayaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kāyassa vasena vattati, taṃ kissa hetu:

abhāvitattā cittassa. Sānti pana bho Gótama eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāya-bhāvanam. Phusanti hi bho Gotama cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanāṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama cetasikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutthassa sato ūrukkhambho pi nāma bhavissati, hadayaṃ pi nāma phalissati, uṇhaṃ pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggamissati, ummādam-pi pāpunissati cittakkhepaṃ. Tassa kho eso bho Gotama cittaṇvayo kāyo hoti, cittassa vaṣena vattati, taṃ kissa hetu: abhāvitattā kāyassa. Tassa mayhaṃ bho Gotama evaṃ hoti: Addhā bho Gotamassa sāvakā cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāyabhāvanan-ti.

Kinti pana te Aggivessana kāyabhāvanā sutā ti. — Seyyathidam Nando Vaccho, Kiso Saṅkicco, Makkhali Gosālo, ete hi bho Gotama acelakā muttācārā hatthāpalekhanā, na ehibhadantikā na tiṭṭhabhadantikā, na abhihaṭaṃ na uddissa-kaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādhiyanti. te na kumbhīmukhā pati-gaṇhanti, na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhanti, na elakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musālamantaraṃ, na dvinnam bhuñ-jamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisaṇṭara-gatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pipanti. Te ekāgārikā vā honti ekālopiḷā, dvāgārikā vā honti dvālopiḷā, sattā-gārikā vā honti sattālopiḷā. Ekissā pi dattiyā yāpenti, dvīhi pi dattihi yāpenti, sattahi pi dattihi yāpenti. Ekābhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, dvīhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, sattābhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam-pi pariya-bhattabhojanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharantīti. — Kiṃ pana te Aggivessana tāvataken' eva yāpentīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gótama. App-ekadā bho Gotama ulārāni ulārāni khādani-yāni khādanti, ulārāni ulārāni bhojanāni bhuñjanti, ulārāni ulārāni sāyaniyāni sāyanti, ulārāni ulārāni pānāni pivanti; te imehi kāyaṃ balaṃ gāhenti nāma brūhenti nāma medenti nāmāti. — Yaṃ kho te Aggivessana purimaṃ pahāya pacchā-upacinaṇṭi, evaṃ imassa kāyassa ācayāpacayo hoti. Kinti pana te Aggivessana cittabhāvanā sutā ti. Cittabhāvanāya

kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā puṭṭho samāno na sampāyāsi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam etad-avoca: Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana purimā kāyabhāvanā bhāsītā sā pi ariyassa vinaye no dhammikā kāyabhāvanā. Kāyabhāvanam hi kho tvaṃ Aggivessana na aññasi, kuto pana tvaṃ cittabhāvanam jānissasi. Apī ca Aggivessana yathā abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca, bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto ca, tam suṇāhi, sādhuḥkaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsisā-mīti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Kathaṃ-ca Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana assutavato puthujjanassa uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno sukhasārāgī ca hoti sukhasārāgitaṃ-ca āpajjati, tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati, urattālim kandati, sammohaṃ āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittassa. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evaṃ ubhatopakkhaṃ uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittassa, evaṃ kho Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca. Kathaṃ-ca Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno no sukhasārāgī hoti na sukhasārāgitaṃ āpajjati, tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālim kandati, na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittassa. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evaṃ ubhatopakkhaṃ uppannā pi sukhā vedanā

cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittassa, evaṃ kho Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvita-citto cāti.

Evaṃ pasanno ahaṃ bho Gotamassa: bhavam hi Gotamo bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto cāti. — Addhā kho te ayaṃ Aggivessana āsajja upaniya vācā bhāsita, api ca te ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Yato kho ahaṃ Aggivessana kesamas-sum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, taṃ vata me uppannā vā sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya ṭhassati, uppannā vā dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya ṭhassatiti n' etaṃ kho ṭhānaṃ vijjatiti. — Na ha nūna bho Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā sukhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭheyya, na ha nūna bho Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā dukkhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭheyyāti.

Kim hi no siyā Aggivessana. Idha me Aggivessana pubbe va sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad - ahosi: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhōkāso pabbajjā, na - y - idaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekanta-paripunṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana aparena samayena daharo va samāno susu kālakeso ... (repeat from p. 163, l. 28 to p. 167, l. 8; for bhikkhave substitute Aggivessana) ... alaṃ - idaṃ padhānāyāti.

Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhaṃsu anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ udaye nikkhittaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggim abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmiti. Taṃ kim - maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amuṃ allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ udaye nikkhittaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bho Gotama allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ, taṃ - ca pana

udake nikkhattam, yāvad - eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam - eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatthā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmaccando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇṇāsā kāmapiṇṇāso so ca ajjhattam na suppahīno hoti na suppatippassaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana paṭhamā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivessana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana allam kattham sasneham ārakā udakā thale nikkhattam, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇim ādāya: aggam abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmi. Tam kim - maṇasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amum allam kattham sasneham ārakā udakā thale nikkhattam uttarāraṇim ādāya abhiman'hento aggam abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idam bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: adum hi bho Gotama allam kattham sasneham, kiṇcāpi ārakā udakā thale nikkhattam. yāvad - eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam - eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatthā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmaccando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇṇāsā kāmapiṇṇāso so ca ajjhattam na suppahīno hoti na suppatippassaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivessana tatiyā upamā paṭibhāsi

anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhattaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggim abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmi. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amuṃ sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhattaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhinanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyāti. — Evaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bho Gotama sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ, tañ-ca pana ārakā udakā thale nikkhattaṃ. — Evaṃ-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi vūpakaṭṭhā viharanti, yo ca nesaṃ kāmesu kāmaccando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇḍāsa kāmapiṇḍāso so ca ajjhattaṃ suppaḥiṇo hoti suppaṭippassuddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyaṃti bhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyaṃti bhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana tatiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā. Imā kho maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhaṃsu anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇheyyaṃ abhinippīḷeyyaṃ abhisantāpeyyaṃ-ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhāmi abhinippīḷemi abhisantāpemi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ sīse vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetva abhiniggaṇheyya abhinippīḷeyya abhisantāpeyya, evaṃ-eva kho me Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallinaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me

kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhittunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāham appānakam jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāse uparundhim. Tassa mayham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasoteli vātānam nikkhamantānam adhimatto saddo hoti. Seyyathā pi nāma kammāragaggiyā dhama - mānāya adhimatto saddo hoti, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasoteli vātānam nikkhamantānam adhimatto saddo hoti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhittunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāham appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhim. Tassa mayham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānam ūhananti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena muddhānam abhimantheyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānam ūhananti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhittunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāham appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhim. Tassa mayham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sīse sāsavedanā honti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso

dalhena varattakhaṇḍena sīse sīsavetham dādeyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā honti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatthitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāham appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhim. Tassa mayham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṇhena govikantanena kucchim parikanteyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatthitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. 'Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāham appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhim. Tassa mayham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dve balavanto purisā dubbalataram purisam nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyum samparitāpeyyum, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatthitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana

devatā disvā evam-āhaṃsu: kālakato samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekaccā devatā evam-āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo, api ca kālāṃ karotīti. Ekaccā devatā evam-āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo na pi kālāṃ karoti, araham samaṇo Gotamo, vihāro tv-eva so arahato evarūpo hotīti.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Yan-nūnāham sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjeyyan-ti. Atha kho maṃ Aggivessana devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad-avocum: Mā kho tvam mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajji, sace kho tvam mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjissasi tassa te mayam dibbam ojam lomakūpehi ajjhoharissāma, tāya tvam yāpessasīti. Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Ahañ-c' eva kho pana sabbaso ajaddhukam paṭijāneyyam imā ca me devatā dibbam ojam lomakūpehi ajjhohareyyum tāya cāham yāpeyyam, tam mama assa musā ti. So kho aham Aggivessana tā devatā paccācikkhāmi, halan-ti vadāmi.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Yan-nūnāham thokam thokam āhāram āhāreyyam pasatam pasatam, yadi vā muggayūsam yadi vā kulatthayūsam yadi vā kaḷāyayūsam yadi vā hareṇukayūsan-ti. So kho aham Aggivessana thokam thokam āhāram āhāresim pasatam pasatam, yadi vā muggayūsam yadi vā kulatthayūsam yadi vā kaḷāyayūsam yadi vā hareṇukayūsam. Tassa mayham Aggivessana thokam thokam āhāram āhārayato pasatam pasatam, yadi vā muggayūsam yadi vā kulatthayūsam yadi vā kaḷāyayūsam yadi vā hareṇukayūsam, adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti. Seyyathā pi nāma āsitikapabbāni vā kālāpabbāni vā evam-eva-ssu me aṅgapaccāṅgāni bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam evam-eva-ssu me ānisadam hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma vaṭṭanāvaḷi evam-eva-ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatāvanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasālāya gopānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam-eva-ssu me phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma gambhīre uḍapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti evam-eva-ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhitarākā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma titta-

kāḷābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭito hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sīsacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇhāmi. Yāva - ssu me Aggivessana udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: vaccaṃ vā muttam vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakuṃṇo papatāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana imam - eva kāyaṃ assāsento pāṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana pāṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimūlāni lomāni kāyasmā papatanti tāv' ev' appāhāratāya. Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana manussā disvā evam - āhaṃsu: kāḷo samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam - āhaṃsu: na kāḷo samaṇo Gotamo, sāmo samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam - āhaṃsu: na kāḷo samaṇo Gotamo na pi sāmo, maṅguracchavi samaṇo Gotamo ti. ' Yāva - ssu me Aggivessana tāva parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto upahato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci atītam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayimṃsu, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci anāgatam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayissanti, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito' bhiyyo. Na kho panāhaṃ imāya katukāya dukkarakārikāya adhi - gacchāmi uttarimṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassana - visesaṃ, siyā nu kho añño maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ pitu Sakkassa kammante sītāya jambucchāyāya nisinno vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja vi - haritā, siyā nu kho eso maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana satānusāri viññānaṃ ahosi: eso va maggo bodhā - yāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho

ahaṃ tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi yaṇ - taṃ sukhaṃ aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Na kho ahaṃ tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi yaṇ - taṃ sukhaṃ aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Na kho taṃ sukaraṃ sukhaṃ adhigantūṃ evaṃ adhimattakasimānaṃ patta - kāyena. yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāreyyaṃ odana - kummāsaṇ - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāresim oḷārikakummāsaṇ. Tena kho pana maṃ Aggivessana samayena pañca bhikkhū paccupatthitā honti: yaṇ - no samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ adhigamissati taṇ - no ārocessa - titi. Yato kho ahaṃ Aggivessana oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāresim oḷārikakummāsaṇ, atha me te pañca bhikkhū nibbijjā - pakkamiṃsu: bāhuliko samaṇo Gotamo padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāyāti.

So kho attāṃ Aggivessana oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāretvā balaṃ gahe tvā vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhā - naṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim sato ca sam - pajāno, sukhaṇ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yaṇ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana up - pannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassa domā - nassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhāṃ asukhāṃ upekhāsatipāri - suddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tthe añejjappatte

pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidam: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahasam - pi jātisatasahasam - pi, aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe; amutr' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādim, tatrāp' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyaṃ paṭhame yāme paṭhamā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā. tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evārūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tittḥati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkiḷḷe mudubbhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjappatte sātṭānaṃ cutūpapātāñāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi: ime vata bhonto sātṭā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādītṭhikā micchādītṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sātṭā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādītṭhikā sammādītṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyaṃ majjime yāme dutiyaṃ vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā,

tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgane vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim. ayaṃ āvasasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñāṇaṃ ahosi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhaññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana ratīyā pacchime yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ Aggivessana anekasatāya parisāya dhammaṃ desetā. api - ssu maṃ ekameko evaṃ maññati: maṃ - ev' ārabba samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desesiti. Na kho paṇ' etaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, yāvad - eva viññāpaṇatthāya Tathāgato paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana tassā yeva kathāya pariyoṣāne tasmim yeva purimasmiṃ samādhinimitte ajjhattaṃ - eva cittaṃ saṇṭhapemi sannisādami ekodikaromi samādahāmi, yena sudam niccakappaṃ niccakappaṃ viharāmiti. — Okappaniyam - etaṃ bhoto Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānāti pana bhavaṃ Gotamo divā supitā ti. — Abhijānāmi' ahaṃ Aggivessana gimhānaṃ pacchime māse pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto catugguṇaṃ saṅghātiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sato sampajāno niddam okkamitā ti. — Etaṃ kho bho Gotama eke samanabrāhmaṇā sammohavihārasmiṃ

· vadanti. — Na kho Aggivessana ettāvatā sammūlho vā hoti asammūlho vā. Api ca Aggivessana yathā sammūlho ca hoti asammūlho ca, tam sūṇāhi, sādhuḥkaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā appahinā, tam - ahaṃ sammūlho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana appahānā sammūlho hoti. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā pahinā, tam - ahaṃ asammūlho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana pahānā asammūlho hoti. Tathāgatassa kho Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evaṃ - eva kho Aggivessana Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā ti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Acchariyam bho Gotama, abbhutam bho Gotama, yāvaṃ - c' idaṃ bho Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vipasīdati, yathā tam arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhiñāṃ' ahaṃ bho Gotama Pūraṇaṃ Kassapaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabbhitā, so pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāraddho aññen' aññaṃ paṭicari, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmesi, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātvākāsi. Bho Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vipasīdati, yathā tam arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhiñāṃ' ahaṃ bho Gotama Makkhalim Gosālam — Ajitam Kesakambalam — Pakudham Kaccāyanam — Saṅjayam Belatthaputtam — Nigaṇṭham Nāthaputtam vādena vādaṃ samārabbhitā, so pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāraddho aññen'

aññaṃ paṭicari, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmesi, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātvākāsi. Bhoto pana Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva. pariyodāyati mukha - vaṇṇo ca vipasidati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Handa ca dāni mayaṃ bho Gotama gacchāma, bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇiṃyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ Aggivessana kālāṃ maññasīti.

Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaro abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmiti.

MAHĀFACCAKASUTTAM CHATTHAM.

37.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātu pāsāde. Atha kho Sakko devānam - indo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhiwādetvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tthito kho Sakko devānam - indo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Kittāyatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhaya - vimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahma - cārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ - ti.

Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evaṇ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiñ - ñāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pari jānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariñ - ñāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī vi - harati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭi - nissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī vi - haranto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anu - pādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaṃ - ñeva pari -

nibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvata kho devānam inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimutto hoti accanta-niṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussāna-ti. Atha kho Sakko devānam-indo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho so yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi udāhu no; yan - nūnāhaṃ taṃ yakkhaṃ jāneyyaṃ yadi vā so yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi yadi vā no ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evam - eva Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde antarahito devesu Tāvatisesesu pāturaḥosi. Tena kho 'pana samayena Sakko devānam - indo ekapundarīke uyyāne dibbehi pañcahi turīyasatehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti. Addasā kho Sakko devānam - indo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ. disvāna tāni dibbāni pañca turīyasatāni paṭippanāmetvā yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad - avoca: Ehi kho mārisa Moggallāna, sāgataṃ mārisa Moggallāna, cirassaṃ kho mārisa Moggallāna imaṃ pariyāyamaṃ akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya, nisīda mārisa Moggallāna, idaṃ āsanaṃ paññattan - ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno paññatte āsane. Sakko pi kho devānam - indo aññātaraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etad - avoca:

Yathākathaṃ pana te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi, aādhu mayam - pi etissā kaṭhāya bhāgino assāma savanāyāti. — Mayam kho mārisa Moggallāna bahukiccā, mayam bahukaraṇīyā, app - eva sakena karaṇīyena api ca devānaṃ yeva Tāvatisānaṃ karaṇīyena. Api ca mārisa Moggallāna sussutaṃ yeva hoti suggahitaṃ

-umanasikatam sūpadhāritam yan - no khippam - eva antara-
 bhāyati. Bhūtapubbaṃ mārisa Moggallāna devāsurasaṅgāmo
 samupabbūho ahoṣi. Tasmim kho pana mārisa Moggallāna
 saṅgāme devā jinimsu, asurā parājinimsu. So kho ahaṃ
 mārisa Moggallāna taṃ saṅgāmaṃ abhivijinitvā vijitasāṅgāmo
 tato paṭinivattitvā Vejayantam nāma pāsadam māpesim.
 Vejayantassa kho pana mārisa Moggallāna pāsādassa eka-
 satam niyyūhaṃ, ekamekasmim niyyūhe satta satta kūṭāgāra-
 satāni, ekamekasmim kūṭāgāre satta satta accharāyo, ekam-
 ekissā accharāya satta satta paricārikāyo. Iccheyyāsi no
 tvaṃ mārisa Moggallāna Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāmaṇeyya-
 kam dātṭhun - ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno
 tuṇhibhāvena.

Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahā-
 rājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ purakkhatvā yena
 Vejayanto pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamimsu. Addasāsum kho
 Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahā-
 moggallānaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna ottapamānā
 hiriyamānā sakam sakam ovarakam pavisimsu. Seyyathā
 'i nāma suṇisā sasuraṃ disvā ottapati hiriyati, evam - evaṃ
 Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahā-
 moggallānaṃ disvā ottapamānā hiriyamānā sakam sakam
 ovarakam pavisimsu. Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo
 Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ Ve-
 jayante pāsāde anucaṅkamāpentī anuvicarāpentī: idam - pi
 mārisa Moggallāna passa Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāma-
 ṇeyyakam, idam - pi mārisa Moggallāna passa Vejayantassa
 pāsādassa rāmaṇeyyakan - ti. — Sobhat' idam āyasmato Kosi-
 yassa yathā taṃ pubbe katapuññassa, manussā pi kiñ-
 cid - eva rāmaṇeyyakam dītṭhā evam - āhaṃsu: sobhati vata
 bho devānaṃ Tāvatisānan - ti, ta - y - idam āyasmato Kosi-
 yassa sobhati yathā taṃ pubbe katapuññassāti. Atha kho
 āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad - ahoṣi: Atibālhaṃ kho
 ayaṃ yakkho pamatto viharati, yan - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ yakkhaṃ
 sāmvejeyyan - ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tathā-
 rūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsi yathā Vejayantam
 pāsadam pādaṅgutṭhakena saṅkampesi sampakampesi sampa-

vedhesi. Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā devā ca Tāvatinīsaṃ acchariyabbhuta-cittajātā ahesum: Acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho samaṇassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvātā, yatra hi nāma dibbam bhavanam pādaṅguṭṭhakena saṅkampessati sampakampessati sampa-vedhessatiti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ saṃviggaṃ lomahaṭṭhajātam veditvā Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - avoca:

Yathākatham paṇa te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhā-saṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsī, sādhu mayam - pi etissā kathāya bhāgino assāma savanāyāti. — Idhāhaṃ mārisa Moggallāna yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsīm. Ekamantaṃ tṛito kho ahaṃ mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavantam etad - avocaṃ: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhaya-vimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ - ti. Evaṃ vutte mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavā maṃ etad - avoca: Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evaṃ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno su-¹⁹taṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ parijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariññāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaṃ - űeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho devānam - inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ - ti. Evaṃ kho me mārisa Moggallāna Bhāgavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkaṃ devānam - indassa bhā-

sitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evaṃ - evaṃ devesu Tāvatisésu antarahito Pubbarāme Migāramātu pāsāde pāturahosi. Atha kho Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo acirapakkante āyasmante Mahāmoggallāne Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - āvocaṃ: Eso nu te mārisa so Bhagavā satthā ti. — Na kho me, mārīsā so Bhagavā satthā, sabrahmacārī me eso. āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ti. — Lābhā te mārisa yassa te sabrahmacārī evaṃ mahiddhiko evaṃ mahānubhāvo, aho nūna te so Bhagavā satthā ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhijānāti no bhante Bhagavā ahu tañ - ñeva aññatarassa mahesakkhassa yakkhassa saṅkhittena tanhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsithāti. — Abhijānāmi ahaṃ Moggallāna: idha Sakko devānam - indo yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ thito kho Moggallāna Sakko devānam - indo maṃ etad - avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena tanhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Moggallāna Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutāṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evañ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutāṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariññāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsū vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsū vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattañ - ñeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahma-

carīyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettavatā kho devānaṃ - inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhā-saṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno setṭho devamanussānanti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Moggallāna abhijānāmi Sakkassa devānaṃ - indassa saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ bhāsītā ti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

CŪLATANHĀSAṆKHAYASUTTAM SATTAMAṃ.

38.

Evaṃ - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍika'ssa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sātissa nāma bhikkhuno kevatta-puttassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ - ti. Assosūṃ kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevatta-puttassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ - ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Sāti bhikkhu kevatta-putto ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevatta-puttaṃ etad - avocuṃ: Saccāṃ kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā ... anaññaṃ - ti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ - ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Sātiṃ bhikkhuṃ kevatta-puttaṃ etasmā pāpakaṃ ditṭhigatā vivecetukāmaṃ samanuyuñjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti: Mā evaṃ āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantā abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ

vuttam Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Evam-pi kho Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyuñjiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakam ditthigatam thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evam byā kho aham āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimso Sātim bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimso. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidimso. Ekamantam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Sātissa nāma bhante bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam ditthigatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Assumha kho mayam bhante: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam ditthigatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayam bhante yena Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto ten' upasaṅkamimha. upasaṅkamitvā Sātim bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam etad-avocumha: Saccam kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakam ditthigatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Evam vutte bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto amhe etad-avoca: Evam byā kho aham āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayam bhante Sātim bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetukāmā samanuyuñjimha samanugāhimha samanubhāsimha: Mā evam āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi Bhagavā evam vadeyya. Aneka-pariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannam viññāṇam vuttam Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Evam-pi kho bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto amhehi samanuyuñjiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakam ditthigatam thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evam byā kho aham āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Yato kho mayam bhante nāsakkhimha Sātim bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetum atha mayam etam-attham Bhagavato ārocemāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi

evam bhikkhu mama vacanena Sātim bhikkhum kevatta-
puttam āmantehi: Satthā tam āvuso Sāti āmantetiti. Evam
bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Sāti
bhikkhu kevattaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sātim
bhikkhum kevattaputtam etad - avoca: Satthā tam āvuso Sāti
āmantetiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto
tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi.
Ekamantaṁ nisinnaṁ kho Sātim bhikkhum kevattaputtam
Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saccam kira te Sāti evarūpaṁ pāpakaṁ
ditthigataṁ uppannaṁ: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā dhammaṁ
desitaṁ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṁ viññānaṁ sandhāvati
saṁsarati, anaññaṁ - ti. — Evam byā kho ahaṁ bhante Bha-
gavatā dhammaṁ desitaṁ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṁ viññā-
naṁ sandhāvati saṁsarati, anaññaṁ - ti. — Kataman - tam Sāti
viññānaṁ - ti. — Yvāyam bhante vado vedeyyo tatra tatra
kalyāṇapāpakānaṁ kammānaṁ vipākāṁ paṭisaṁvedetiti. —
Kassa nu kho nāma tvaṁ moghapurisa mayā evam dhammaṁ
desitaṁ ājanāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena
paṭiccasamuppannaṁ viññānaṁ vuttaṁ: aññatra paccayā na-
tthi viññānassa sambhavo ti. Atha ca pana tvaṁ mogha-
purisa attanā duggabhītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attā-
naṁ - ca khaṇasi bahuṁ - ca apunnaṁ pasavasi. Tam hi te
moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṁ ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tam kim - mañ-
ñatha bhikkhave: api nāyam Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto,
usmīkato pi imasmim dhammavinaye ti. — Kim hi siyā
bhante, no h' etaṁ bhante ti. Evam vutte Sāti bhikkhu
kevattaputto tuṇhībhūto maṇikubhūto pattakkhandho adho-
mukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā
Sātim bhikkhum kevattaputtam tuṇhībhūtaṁ maṇikubhūtaṁ
pattakkhandham adhomukhaṁ pajjhāyantaṁ appaṭibhānaṁ
viditvā Sātim bhikkhum kevattaputtam etad - avoca: Paññā-
yissasi kho tvaṁ moghapurisa etena sakena pāpakena ditthi-
gatena, idhāham bhikkhū paṭipucchissāmīti. Atha kho Bha-
gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me bhikkhave evam
dhammaṁ desitaṁ ājānātha yathā 'yaṁ Sāti bhikkhu ke-

vaṭṭaputto attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānañ - ca khaṇati bahuñ - ca apuññaṃ pasavatiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, anekapariyāyena hi no bhante paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. — Sādhū bhikkhave, sādhū kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ vuttaṃ mayā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Atha ca paṇāyaṃ Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati; attānañ - ca khaṇati bahuñ - ca apuññaṃ pasavati. Taṃ hi tassa moghapurisaṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya.

Yañ - ñad - eva bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ, sotaviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; jivhañ - ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; kāyañ - ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; manañ - ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave yañ - yad - eva paccayaṃ paṭicca aggi jalati tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: kaṭṭhañ - ca paṭicca - aggi jalati, kaṭṭhaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sakalikañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, sakalikaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; tiṇaṃ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, tiṇaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; gomayañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, gomayaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; thusaṃ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, thusaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; saṅkārañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, saṅkāraggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave yañ - ñad - eva paccayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññāṇaṃ, sotaviññāṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati

viññāṇam, 'ghānaviññāṇan - t' eva saṅkham gacchati; jivhā-
ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati viññāṇam, jivhāviññāṇan - t' eva
saṅkham gacchati; kāyaṇ - ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati
viññāṇam, kāyaviññāṇan - t' eva saṅkham gacchati; manaṇ-
ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati viññāṇam, manoviññāṇan - t'
eva saṅkham gacchati.

Bhūtam - idan - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam - bhante.
— Tadāhārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam -
bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṁ bhūtaṁ taṁ nirodhadham-
man - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtam -
idaṁ no - ssūti bhikkhave kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti.
— Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasambhavaṁ no - ssūti bhikkhave
kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadā-
hāranirodhā yaṁ bhūtaṁ taṁ nirodhadhammaṁ no - ssūti
kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhū-
tam - idan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya pas-
sato yā vicikicchā sā pahiyatīti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadā-
hārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya
passato yā vicikicchā sā pahiyatīti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadā-
hāranirodhā yaṁ bhūtaṁ taṁ nirodhadhamman - ti bhikkhave
yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya passato yā vicikicchā sā pahiya-
tīti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtam - idan - ti bhikkhave iti pi
vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasam-
bhavan - ti bhikkhave iti pi vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam -
bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṁ bhūtaṁ taṁ nirodhadham-
man - ti bhikkhave iti pi vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam -
bhante. — Bhūtam - idan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṁ sammap-
paññāya suditṭhan - ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasam-
bhavan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya suditṭhan -
ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṁ bhūtaṁ taṁ
nirodhadhamman - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya
suditṭhan - ti. — Evam - bhante. — Imaṁ ce tumhe bhikkhave
ditṭhiṁ evaṁ parisuddhaṁ evaṁ pariyodātaṁ alliyetha
kelāyetha dhanāyetha mamāyetha, api nu tumhe bhik-
khava kullūpamaṁ dhammaṁ desitaṁ ājāneyyātha nitthāra-
natthāya ne gahanatthāyāti. — No h' etaṁ bhante. — Imaṁ
ce tumhe bhikkhave ditṭhiṁ evaṁ parisuddhaṁ evaṁ pariyō-

dātaṃ na alliyetha na kelāyetha na dhanāyetha na mama-yetha, api nu tumhe bhikkhave kullūpamaṃ dhammaṃ de-sitaṃ ājāneyyātha nittaraṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāyāti. —
Evam- bhante.

Cattāro 'me bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ' tṭhiyā sambhavesiṇaṃ vā anuggahāya, katame cattāro: ka-baḷimkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, mano-saṇcetanā tatiyā, viññānaṃ catutthaṃ. Ime ca bhikkhave cattāro āhārā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā: ime cattāro āhārā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabhavā. Taṇhā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabhavā: taṇhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabhavā. Vedanā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabhavā: vedanā phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabhavā. Phasso cāyaṃ bhik-khave kiṃnidāno k. k. kiṃpabhavo: phasso saḷāyatananidāno s. s. saḷāyatanapabhavo. Saḷāyatanaṃ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃ-nidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabhavaṃ: saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ n. n. nāmarūpapabhavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabhavaṃ: nāmarūpaṃ viññānanidānaṃ v. v. viññānapabhavaṃ. Viññānaṃ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃ-nidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabhavaṃ: viññānaṃ saṅkhāranidānaṃ s. s. saṅkhārapabhavaṃ. Saṅkhārā c' ime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃ-samudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā: saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjā-samudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā. Iti kho bhikkhave avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññāna-paccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam, saḷā-yatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evam- etassa kevalassa duk-khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; jātipaccayā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmaṇaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Jātipaccayā bhante jarāmaṇaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ - ti. — Bhavapaccayā jātīti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavapaccayā nu kho bhik-khave jāti no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Bhavapaccayā

bhante jāti, evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavapaccayā jātīti. — Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave bhavo no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha' hotīti. — Upādānapaccayā bhante bhavo, evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādānapaccayā bhavo ti. — Taṇhāpaccayā upādānan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave upādānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Taṇhāpaccayā bhante upādānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhāpaccayā upādānar - ti. — Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedanāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Vedanāpaccayā bhante taṇhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti. — Phassapaccayā vedanā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave vedanā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Phassapaccayā bhante vedanā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassapaccayā vedanā ti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saḷāyatanapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave phasso no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā bhante phasso, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatana - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; nāmarūpapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatanaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā bhante saḷāyatanaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatana - ti. — Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; viññānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Viññānapaccayā bhante nāmarūpaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saṅkhārapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave viññānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā bhante viññānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan - ti. — Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; avijjāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Avijjāpaccayā bhante saṅkhārā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti.

Sādhū bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ vadetha aham - pi evaṃ vadāmi: [Iti] imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti,

imass' uppādā idam uppajjati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ. viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ. saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā. vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. evaṃ-etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tv-eva asesavirāgaṇiroduhā, saṅkhāraṇiroduhā, saṅkhāraṇiroduhā viññāṇaṇiroduhā, viññāṇaṇiroduhā nāmarūpaṇiroduhā. nāmarūpaṇiroduhā saḷāyatananiroduhā, saḷāyatananiroduhā phassaṇiroduhā, phassaṇiroduhā vedanāṇiroduhā, vedanāṇiroduhā taṇhāṇiroduhā, taṇhāṇiroduhā upādānaṇiroduhā, upādānaṇiroduhā bhavaṇiroduhā, bhavaṇiroduhā jātiniroduhā, jātiniroduhā jarāmaraññaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ-etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa niroduhā hoti.

Jātiniroduhā jarāmaraññaṇiroduhā ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; jātiniroduhā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmaraññaṇiroduhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Jātiniroduhā bhante jarāmaraññaṇiroduhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: jātiniroduhā jarāmaraññaṇiroduhā ti. — Bhavaṇiroduhā jātiniroduhā ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavaṇiroduhā nu kho bhikkhave jātiniroduhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Bhavaṇiroduhā bhante jātiniroduhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavaṇiroduhā jātiniroduhā ti. — Upādānaṇiroduhā bhavaṇiroduhā ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādānaṇiroduhā nu kho bhikkhave bhavaṇiroduhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Upādānaṇiroduhā bhante bhavaṇiroduhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādānaṇiroduhā bhavaṇiroduhā ti. — Taṇhāṇiroduhā upādānaṇiroduhā ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhāṇiroduhā nu kho bhikkhave upādānaṇiroduhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Taṇhāṇiroduhā bhante upādānaṇiroduhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhāṇiroduhā upādānaṇiroduhā ti. — Vedanāṇiroduhā taṇhāṇiroduhā ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedanāṇiroduhā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhāṇiroduhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Vedanāṇiroduhā bhante taṇhāṇiroduhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedanāṇiroduhā taṇhāṇiroduhā ti. — Phassaṇiroduhā vedanāṇiroduhā ti iti kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassa-

nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave vedanānirodho no vā, katham vā ettha hotīti. — Phassanirodhā bhante vedanānirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassanirodhā vedanānirodho ti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saḷāyatana-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave phassanirodho no vā, katham vā ettha hotīti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā bhante phassanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti. — Nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhō ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; nāmarūpanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatana-nirodhō no vā, katham vā ettha hotīti. — Nāmarūpanirodhā bhante saḷāyatana-nirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpa-nirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhō ti. — Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpa-nirodhō ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; viññāṇanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpanirodhō no vā, katham vā ettha hotīti. — Viññāṇanirodhā bhante nāmarūpanirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhō ti. — Saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saṅkhāra-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave viññāṇanirodho no vā, katham vā ettha hotīti. — Saṅkhāra-nirodhā bhante viññāṇa-nirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti. — Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodhō ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; avijjānirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhāra-nirodhō no vā, katham vā ettha hotīti. — Avijjānirodhā bhante saṅkhāra-nirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjānirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodhō ti.

Sādhū bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ vadetha aham-pi evaṃ vadāmi: Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjānirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodhō, saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhō, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhō, saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā tanhānirodho, tanhānirodhā upādāna-nirodhō, upādāna-nirodhā bhavana-nirodhō, bhavana-nirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodhō hoti.

Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā

pubbantam vā paṭidhāveyyātha: ahesumha nu kho mayam atitam-addhānam, na nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kin-nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kathan-nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kim hutvā kim ahesumha nu kho mayam atitam-addhānan-ti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā aparantam vā ādhāveyyātha: Bhavissāma nu kho mayam anāgatam-addhānam, na nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kin-nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kathan-nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kim hutvā kim bhavissāma nu kho mayam anāgatam-addhānan-ti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā etarahi vā paccuppannam-addhānam ajjhataṃ kathamkathī assatha: Ahan-nu kho 'smi, no nu kho 'smi, kin-nu kho 'smi, kathan-nu kho 'smi, ayam nu kho satto kuto āgato, so kulimṅamī bhavissatiti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā evam vadeyyātha: Satthā no garu, satthugāravena ca mayam vademāti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā evam vadeyyātha: Samaṇo no evam āha samaṇa ca, na ca mayam evam vademāti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā aññam satthāram uddiseyyāthāti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā yāni tāni puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānam vatakotūhala-maṅgalāni tāni sārato paccāgaccheyyāthāti. — No h' etam bhante. — Nanu bhikkhave yad-eva tumhākam sāmam nātam sāmam diṭṭham sāmam viditam tad-eva tumhe vadethāti. — Evam-bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave. Upanitā kho me tumhe bhikkhave iminā sandiṭṭhikena dhammeṇa akālikena ehipassikena opanayikena paccattam veditabbena viññūhi. Sandiṭṭhiko ayam bhikkhave dhammo akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattam veditabbo viññūhīti iti yan-tam vuttam idam-etam paṭicca vuttam.

• Tiṇṇam kho pana bhikkhave sannipātā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti: Idha mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca na utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca na paccupatṭhito hoti, n' eva tāva gab-

bhassāvakkanti hoti. Idha mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā hontī, mātā ca utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca na paccupaṭṭhito hoti, n' eva tāva gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā hontī, mātā ca utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca paccupaṭṭhito hoti, evaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sannipatā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā nava vā dasa vā māse gabbhaṃ kucchinā pariharati mahatā saṃsayena garuṃ - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā navannaṃ vā dasannaṃ vā māsaṇaṃ accayena vijāyati mahatā saṃsayena garuṃ - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ jātāṃ samānaṃ sakena lobhena poseti. Lohitaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yadidaṃ mātuthaṇṇaṃ. Sa 'kho so bhikkhave kumāro vuddhim - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya yāni tāni kumārakānaṃ kilāpanakāni tehi kilāti, seyyathidaṃ vaṅkakam ghaṭṭikam mokkhaṭṭakam ciṅgulakam pattāḷhakam rathakam dhanukam. Sa kho so bhikkhave kumāro vuddhim - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti, cakkhuvinnēyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotavinnēyyehi saddehi — ghānavinnēyyehi gandhehi — jivhāvinñēyyehi rashehi — kāyavinnēyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe sārājjaṭi, appiyarūpe rūpe byāpajjaṭi, anupaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, taṃ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusala dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjaṭi nandī, yā vedanāsu nandī tad - upādānaṃ, tass' upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jātī, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe

dhamme sārājjaṭi, appiyarūpe dhamme byāpajjaṭi, anupatṭhita-kāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, tañ-ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjaṭi nandī, yā vedanāsu nandī tad-upādānaṃ, tass' upādāna-paccayā bhavo. bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evame-
tassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loka uppajjaṭi araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyośanakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ. kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpattho, abbhokāso pabbajjā; na-y-idam sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparissuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitam brahmacariyaṃ caritum; yaṃ-nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan-ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya, appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīva-samāpanno pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadāḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādāna

paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena suci-
bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahma-
cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ
pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto
paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācam pahāya
pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā
imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amū-
saṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā
anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī sam-
aggakaraṇiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācam pahāya
pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇa-
sukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujana-
manāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ
pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī
atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatīṃ vācam bhā-
sitā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhiṭaṃ. So
bijagāmaabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhaddiko
hoti rattūparato, virato vikalabhajanā. Nacca-gīta-vādita-
visūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepana-dhāraṇa-
maṇḍana-vibhūsanatthānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayaṇa-mahā-
sayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
hoti. Āmakadhaṇṇapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āma-
maṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā
paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsupāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Aje-
lakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā
paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavāpāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
hoti. Khetavattlupāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūteyya-
pahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato
hoti. Tulākūṭa-kamsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukko-
ṭana-vāñcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-
bandhana-viparāmosa-ūlopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So
santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakka-
mati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakuno yena yen' eva ḍeti
sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evaṃ evaṃ bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti
kāyaparihārikena cīvarena, kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena,
yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā

ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajja-sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāseka-sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajāna-kārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate tṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaṃ samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthamaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭikkanto nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satīṃ upatṭhapetvā. So abhiijhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasaṃ viharati, abhiijhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapānabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaṇṇī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya, dubbalikarane vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ samapasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāram samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam — pe — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe na sārājhati, appiyarūpe rūpe na byāpajhati, upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso, taṃ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahino yaṃ kañci vedanam vedeti, sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā, so taṃ vedanam nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhanti, tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarañam sokapari-devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Sotena saddam sutvā — ghānena gandham ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasam sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbāni plusitvā — manasā dhammam viññāya piyarūpe dhamme na sārājhati, appiyarūpe dhamme na byāpajhati, upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso, taṃ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahino yaṃ kañci vedanam vedeti, sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā, so taṃ vedanam nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhanti, tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarañam sokapari-devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Imam kho me tumhe bhikkhave saṅkhātena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ dhāretha, Sātiṃ pana

bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtam mahātanhājāla-tanhāsaṅghāṭapaṭi-mukkan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamānā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀTANHĀSAṆKHAYASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

၂၇.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu viharati; Assapuraṃ nāma Aṅgānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Samaṇā samaṇā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe ca pana: ke tumhe ti puṭṭhā samānā: saman' amhāti paṭi-jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evaṃsamaññānam sataṃ evaṃ-paṭiññānam sataṃ: Ye dhammā samaṇakaraṇā ca brāhmaṇa-karaṇā ca te dhamme samādāya vattissāma, evan - no ayaṃ amhākaṃ samaññā ca saccā bhavissati paṭiññā ca bhūtā, yesaṃ - ca mayaṃ cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccaya-bhesajjaparikkhāraṃ paribhuñjāma tesaṃ - te kārā amhesu mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisaṃsā, amhākaṃ - c' evāyaṃ pabbajjā avañjhā bhavissati sapphalā sā-udrayā ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā samaṇakaraṇā ca brāhmaṇakaraṇā ca: Hirottappena samannāgatā bhavissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā; alam - ettāvataṃ katam - ettavataṃ, anuppatto no sāmāññattho, na - tthi no kiñci uttarim karaṇīyan - ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭi-vedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāññatthikānaṃ sataṃ sāmāññattho parihāyi sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṃ: Parisuddho no

kāyasamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā samvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhakāyasamācārātāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṃsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro; alam-ettāvataṃ katam-ettāvataṃ, anuppatto no sāmāññattho, na-tthi no kiñci uttarim karaṇīyaṃ-ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭivedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāññatthikānaṃ sataṃ sāmāññattho parihāyi sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṃ: Parisuddho no vacīsamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā samvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhvacīsamācārātāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṃsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro; alam-ettāvataṃ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṃ: Parisuddho no manosamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā samvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhmanosamācārātāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṃsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro; alam-ettāvataṃ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṃ: Parisuddho no ājīvo bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā samvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhājīvatāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṃsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo;

alam - ettāvatā ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttarim karāṇiye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karāṇiyan: Indriyesu gutta-dvārā bhavissāma, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaram āpajjissāma. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaram āpajjissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: 'Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājivo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā; alam - ettāvatā ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttarim karāṇiye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karāṇiyan: Bhojane mattaññuno bhavissāma, paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhārissāma, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ - ca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṇ - ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: 'Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājivo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattaññuno; alam - ettāvatā ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttarim karāṇiye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karāṇiyan: Jāgariyaṃ anu - yuttā bhavissāma, divasaṃ caṅkameṇa nisajjāya āvaraniyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāma, rattiyaṃ paṭhamam - yamaṃ

caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṇi-
sodhessāma, rattiyā majjhimam yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena
siḥaseyyam kappessāma pāde pādam accādhāya satā sampa-
jānā utthānasaññaṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyā pacchimam yāmaṃ
paṇcutthāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cit-
taṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.
Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottap-
pen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, pari-
suddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho
ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattaññuno, jāga-
riyam anuyuttā; alam - ettavatā . . . tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ
āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyam: Satisampajañña-
samannāgatā bhavissāma, abhikkante paṭikkante sampajāna-
kāri, ālokite vilokite sampajānakāri, samīñjite pasārite
sampajānakāri. saṅghātipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakāri,
asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakāri, uccārapassāvakamme
sampajānakāri, gate thite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte
tuṇhībhave sampajānakāri ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhi-
tabbam. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa:
Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamā-
cāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro,
parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattañ-
ñuno, jāgariyam anuyuttā, satisampajañña-samannāgatā;
alam - ettavatā katam - ettavatā; anuppatto no sāmāñnattho,
na - tthi no kiñci uttarim karaṇīyam - ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ
āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo 'bhikkhave, paṭivedayāmi vo
bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāñnatthikānaṃ sataṃ sāmāñnattho pari-
hāyi sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyam: Idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu vivittam senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇam rukkhamūlam
pabbatam kandaram giriguham susānam vanapattham abho-
kāsam palālapuñjam; so pacchābhattam piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto
nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, ujum kāyam paṇidhāya, pari-
mukham satim upatthapetvā. So abhiññam loka pahāya
vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhiññāya cittaṃ parisodheti.
Byāpādapadosam pahāya āyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapāpa-

bhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thina-middham pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccam pahāya anuddhato viharati. ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikiccham, pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati, akathamkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso inam ādāya kammante payojeyya, tassa te kammantā samijjheyyum, so yāni ca porāṇāni inamulāni tāni ca byantikareyya, siyā c' assa uttarim avasiṭṭham dārābharanāya; tassa evam-assa: Aham kho pubbe inam ādāya kammante payojesim, tassa me te kammantā samijjhimsu, so aham yāni ca porāṇāni inamulāni tāni ca byantiakāsim, atthi ca me uttarim avasiṭṭham dārābharanāyāti. So tatonidānam labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassam. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso ābādhiko assa dukkhito bālhagilāno, bhattañ - c' assa na cchādeyya, na c' assa kāye balamattā, so aparena samayena tamhā ābādhā mucceyya, bhattañ - c' assa chādeyya, siyā c' assa kāye balamattā; tassa evam-assa: Aham kho pubbe ābādhiko ahoṣim dukkhito bālhagilāno, bhattañ - ca me na cchādesi, na ca me āsi kāye balamattā; so 'mhi etarahi tamhā ābādhā mutto, bhattañ - ca me chādeti, atthi ca me kāye balamattā ti. So tatonidānam labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassam. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso bandhanāgāre baddho assa, so aparena samayena tamhā bandhanā mucceyya sotthinā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogānam vayo; tassa evam-assa: Aham kho pubbe bandhanāgāre baddho ahoṣim, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā bandhanā mutto sotthinā abyayena, na tthi ca me kiñci bhogānam vayo ti. So tatonidānam labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassam. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso dāso assa anattādhīno parādhīno na yena kāmāṅgamo, so aparena samayena tamhā dāsabyā mucceyya attādhīno aparādhīno bhujisso yena kāmāṅgamo, tassa evam-assa: Aham kho pubbe dāso ahoṣim anattādhīno parādhīno na yena kāmāṅgamo, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā dāsabyā mutto attādhīno

aparādhino bhujisso yena kāmāṅgamo ti. So tatonidānaṁ abhetha pāmujaṁ, adhigacche somanassaṁ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṁ paṭipajjeyya, so aparena samayena tamhā kantārā nitthareyya sotthinā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogānaṁ vayo; tassa. evam - assa: Ahaṁ kho pubbe sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṁ paṭipajjīṁ, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā kantārā nitthippo sotthinā abyayena, na - tthi ca me kiñci bhogānaṁ vayo ti. So tatonidānaṁ labhetha pāmujaṁ, adhigacche somanassaṁ. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā iṇaṁ yathā rogaṁ yathā bandhanāgāraṁ yathā dāsabyaṁ yathā kantāraddhānamaggaṁ ime pañca nīvaraṇe appahīne attani samanupassati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ānāyaṁ yathā ārogyaṁ yathā bandhanā mokkhaṁ yathā bhujissaṁ yathā khemaṇṭabhūmiṁ evam - evaṁ bhikkhu ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassati.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṁ savicāraṁ vivekaṁ pītisukhaṁ paṭhamāṁ jhānaṁ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṁ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṁ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho nahāpako vā nahāpakantevāsī vā kamsathāle nahāniyacunṇāni ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṁ paripphosakaṁ sanneyya, sā 'ssa nahāniyapiṇḍi snehānugatā snehaparetā, santarabāhirā phuṭṭā snehena. na ca paggharaṇī; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṁ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṁ hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṁ vūpasamā ajjhattaṁ sampasādanaṁ cetaso ekodibhāvaṁ avitakkaṁ avicāraṁ samādhijaṁ pītisukhaṁ dutiyaṁ jhānaṁ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṁ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṁ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave udakarahado ubbhi-

ḍodako, tassa n' ev' assa puratthimāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na pacchimāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na uttarāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na dakkhiṇāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, devo ca na kālena kālaṃ sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya; atha kho tamhā va udakarahadā sītā vāri-dhārā ubbhijjivā tam - eva udakarahadaṃ sītena vārinā abhisandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya paripphareyya, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphutaṃ assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yan - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarikiniyaṃ vā app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā uduke jātāni uduke saṃvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga-posīni, tāni yāva c' aggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni parisannāni paripūrāni paripphuṭāni, nāssa kiñci sabbāvataṃ uppalānaṃ vā padumānaṃ vā puṇḍarikānaṃ vā sītena vārinā apphutaṃ assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhā - asukhā upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catuttaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso odātena vatthena sasīsaṃ pārupitvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbā-

vato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphutam assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyam parisuddhena cetassā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetassā pariyodātena apphutam hoti.

So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇāya cittaṁ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṁ: ekam - pi jātiṁ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṁ - pi jātiyo tiṁsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jāti - sahaṁsam - pi jātisatasahaṁsam - pi, aneke pi saṁvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṁvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsiṁ evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evam sukhadukkhapaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatra p' āsiṁ evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evam sukhadukkhapaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāram sa - uddesaṁ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sakamhā gāmā aññaṁ gāmaṁ gaccheyya, tamhā pi gāmā aññaṁ gāmaṁ gaccheyya, so tamhā gāmā sakam yeva gāmaṁ paccāgaccheyya, tassa evam - assa: Ahaṁ kho sakamhā gāmā amuṁ gāmaṁ āgañehiṁ, tatra evam atthāsiṁ evam nisīdim, evam abhāsiṁ evam tuṇhī ahoṣiṁ; tamhā pi gāmā amuṁ gāmaṁ āgañchiṁ, tatra pi evam atthāsiṁ evam nisīdim, evam abhāsiṁ evam tuṇhī ahoṣiṁ, so 'mhi tamhā gāmā sakam yeva gāmaṁ paccāgāto ti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṁ: ekam - pi jātiṁ dve pi jātiyo — pe —. Iti sākāram sa - uddesaṁ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati.

So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattā - nam cutūpapātāṇāṇāya cittaṁ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakḍhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavaṁāne upapajjamaṇe, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe su - gate, duggate yathākammūpage, satte pajānāti: ime vata

bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā mānoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Seyyathā p' assu bhikkhave dve agārā sadvārā, tattha cakkhumā puriso majjhe t̥hito passeyya manusse gehaṃ pavisante pi nikkhamante pi anusaṅcarante pi anuvicarante pi; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu, dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage — pe — satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilēse mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āvasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nānaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pabbatasāṅkhepe udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tattha cakkhumā puriso tīre t̥hito passeyya sippisambukam - pi sakkharakaṭṭhalam - pi macchagumbam - pi carantam - pi tiṭṭhantam - pi; tassa evaṃ - assa: Ayaṃ kho udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tatr' ime sippi-

sambukā pi sakkarakathalā pi macchagumbā pi caranti pi tittanti pīti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu: idam dukkhan - ti yathābhūtam pajānāti... ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti. vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kaṭam karanīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo iti pi, brāhmaṇo iti pi, nahātako iti pi, vedagū iti pi, sottiyo iti pi, ariyo iti pi, araham iti pi. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti: samitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti: bāhitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti: nahātā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti: viditā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti: nissutā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu araham hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu araham hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

40.

Evam - me sutam. * Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu viharati; Assapuraṃ nāma Aṅgānaṃ nigamaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Samaṇā samaṇā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe ca pana: ke tumhe ti putthā samaṇā: saman' amhāti paṭi-jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evaṃsamaññānaṃ sataṃ evaṃ paṭiññānaṃ sataṃ: Yā samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadā tam paṭi-padam paṭipajjissāma, evaṃ no ayaṃ amhākaṃ samaṇā ca saccā bhavissati paṭiññā ca bhūtā, yesaṃ - ca mayaṃ ovara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ - pari-bhujjāma tesam - te kāra amhesu mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisamsā, amhākaṃ c' evāyaṃ pabbajjā avaṇṇhā bhavis-sati saphalā sa-udrayā ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadam paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhā-lussa abhijjhā appahīnā hoti, byāpannacittassa byāpādo appa-hīno hoti, kodhanassa kodho appahīno hoti. upanāhissa upa-nāho appahīno hoti. makkhissa makkho appahīno hoti, palā-sissa palāso appahīno hoti, issukissa issā appahīnā hoti, maccharissa macchariyaṃ appahīnaṃ hoti, sathassa sāthey-yaṃ appahīnaṃ hoti, māyāvissa māyā appahīnā hoti, pā-picchassa pāpikā icchā appahīnā hoti, micchādītthissa micchā-dītthi appahīnā hoti, imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇa-malānaṃ samaṇadosānaṃ samaṇakasātānaṃ āpāyikānaṃ thānānaṃ duggativedaniyānaṃ appahānā na samaṇasāmīci-paṭipadam paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave maṭajan - nāma āvudhajātaṃ ubhatodhāraṃ pītanisitaṃ, tad - assa saṅghāṭiyaṃ sampārutaṃ sampalivethitaṃ, tathū-pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno pabbajjāṃ vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmānaṃ vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave acelakassa acelaka-mattena saṅghāṭiṇāṃ vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rajojallikassa rajojallikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave udakorohakassa udakorohakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rukkhamaṇikassa

rukkhāmūlikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave abbhokāsikassa
 abbhokāsikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave ubbhaṭṭhakassa
 ubbhaṭṭhakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave pariyāyabhatti-
 kassa pariyāyabhattikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave
 mantajjhāyakassa mantajjhāyakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhik-
 khave jaṭilakassa jaṭādhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi.
 Saṅghāṭikassa ce bhikkhave saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhij-
 jhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahi-
 yetha, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., mak-
 khissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p.,
 maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa saṭtheyyaṃ p., māyā-
 vissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādītthi-
 kassa micchādītthi pahiyetha, tam - enaṃ mittāmaccā nāti-
 sālohitā jātā - eva naṃ saṅghāṭikaṃ kāreyyuṃ saṅghāṭi-
 kattā - eva samādapeyyūṃ: Ehi tvāṃ bhadramukha saṅghāṭiko
 hohi, saṅghāṭikassa te sato saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhijjhā-
 lussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahi-
 yissati, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., mak-
 khissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p.,
 maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa saṭtheyyaṃ p., māyā-
 vissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādītthikassa
 micchādītthi pahiyissatīti. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave
 saṅghāṭikaṃ - pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhāluma byāpanna-
 cittāṃ kodhanāṃ upanāhāṃ makkhāṃ paḷāsāṃ issukāṃ maccha-
 rīṃ saṭhāṃ māyāvīṃ pāpicchāṃ micchādītthīṃ, tasmā na
 saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi.
 Acelakassa ce bhikkhave — pe — rajojallikassa ce bhikkhave
 — udakorohakassa ce bhikkhave — rukkhāmūlikassa ce
 bhikkhave — abbhokāsikassa ce bhikkhave — ubbhaṭṭhakassa
 ce bhikkhave — pariyāyabhattikassa ce bhikkhave — mantajjhā-
 yakassa ce bhikkhave — jaṭilakassa ce bhikkhave jaṭādhāraṇa-
 mattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha, byāpannacittassa
 byāpādo pahiyetha — pe — micchādītthikassa micchādītthi pahi-
 yetha, tam - enaṃ mittāmaccā nātisālohitā jātā - eva naṃ
 jaṭilakāṃ kāreyyuṃ jaṭilakattā - eva samādapeyyūṃ: Ehi
 tvāṃ bhadramukha jaṭilako hohi, jaṭilakassa te sato jaṭā-
 dhāraṇamattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpanna-

cittassa byāpādo pahiyissati — pe — micchādittṭhikassa micchādittṭhi pahiyissatīti. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave jaṭilakam - pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhālum byāpannacittam kodhanam upanāhim makkhim palāsim issukim maccharim saṭham māyāvim pāpiccham micchādittṭhim, tasmā na jaṭilakassa jaṭādhāraṇamattena sāmaññaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇasāmicipaṭipadam paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhā-lussa abhijjhā pahinā hoti, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahino hoti, kodhanassa kodho pahino hoti, upanāhissa upanāho pahino hoti, makkhissa makkho pahino hoti, palāsissa paḷāso pahino hoti, issukissa issā pahinā hoti, maccharissa macchariyam pahinaṃ hoti, saṭhassa saṭheyyam pahinaṃ hoti, māyāvissa māyā pahinā hoti, pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā pahinā hoti, micchādittṭhikassa micchādittṭhi pahinā hoti, imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇamalānaṃ samaṇadosānaṃ samānakasatānaṃ āpāyikānaṃ tṭhānānaṃ duggativedaniyānaṃ pahānā samaṇasāmicipaṭipadam paṭipanno ti vadāmi.' So sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi visuddham - attānaṃ samanupassati. vimuttam - attānaṃ samanupassati. Tassa sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi visuddham - attānaṃ samanupassato vimuttam - attānaṃ samanupassato pāmujjam jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyam, tathā tatiyam, tathā catutthim, uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇā-sahagatena cetasā — pe — pharitvā viharati. Muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — pharitvā viharati. Upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyam, tathā tatiyam, tathā catutthim, uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokaṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pokkharāṇi accho-dakā sātodakā sītodakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyā; puratthi-

māya ce pi puriso āgaccheyya ghaṃmābhitatto ghaṃma-
pareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ pokkharaniṃ āgama-
vineyya udakapipāsam, vineyya ghaṃmaparilāham; pacchi-
māya ce pi disāya puriso āgaccheyya — uttarāya ce pi disāya
puriso āgaccheyya — dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya puriso āgac-
cheyya — yato kuto ce pi naṃ puriso āgaccheyya ghaṃmā-
bhitatto ghaṃmapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ
pokkharaniṃ āgama vineyya udakapipāsam, vineyya ghaṃma-
parilāham; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave khattiyakulā ce pi
agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappa-
veditam dhammavinayam āgama evaṃ mettaṃ karuṇaṃ
muditam upekham bhāvetvā labhāti ajjhataṃ vūpasamaṃ,
ajjhataṃ vūpasamā samaṇasāmīcipatipadam paṭipanno ti va-
dāmi. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — pe — vessakulā ce pi — sudda-
kulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā anagāriyam
pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappaveditam dhammavinayam
āgama evaṃ mettaṃ karuṇaṃ muditam upekham bhāvetvā
labhati ajjhataṃ vūpasamaṃ, ajjhataṃ vūpasamā samaṇa-
sāmīcipatipadam paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Khattiyakulā ce pi
agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānaṃ khayā
anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. āsavānaṃ
khayā samaṇo hoti. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — vessakulā ce pi
— suddakulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā
anagāriyam pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. āsavānaṃ khayā • samaṇo
hotīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CŪLAASSAPURASUTTAM DASAMAM.

MAHĀYAMAKAVAGGO CATUTTHO.

41.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Sālā nāma Kosalānam brāhmaṇagāmo tad-avasari. Asosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim Sālām anuppatto; tam kho pana bhavantam Gotamam evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā. So imam lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇin pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majhekalyāṇam pariyośanakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānam arahatam dassanam hotāti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app-ekacce Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantam nisidimsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā ekamantam nisidimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottam sāvetvā ekamantam nisidimsu, app-ekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantam nisidimsu. Ekamantam-nisinnā kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjantīti. — Adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam

upapajjantīti. — Na kho mayam imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā mayam imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyāmāti. — Tena hi gahapatayo suṇātha, sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ bho ti kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad avoca:

Tividhaṃ kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, catubbidhaṃ vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, tividhaṃ manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ ca gahapatayo tividhaṃ kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivittṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu. Adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasankhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturalakkhitā pituralakkhitā [mātā-pituralakkhitā] bhāturalakkhitā bhāginiralakkhitā nātiralakkhitā sassāmikā saparidaṇḍā, antamaso mālāguṇaparikkhittā pi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividhaṃ kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ ca gahapatayo catubbidhaṃ vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādī hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātīmajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto saṅkhiputtṭho: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti, so ajānaṃ vā āha: jānāmi, jānaṃ vā āha: na jānāmi, apassaṃ vā āha: passaṃmi, passaṃ vā āha: na passaṃmi; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakīncikkahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsitaṃ hoti. Pisunāvāco kho pana hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti samaggānaṃ vā bhettaṃ bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā, vaggārāmo vaggārato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsitaṃ hoti. Pharusaṃ kho pana hoti, yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakāṭukā parābhisajjani kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvatta-

nikā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpi kho pana hoti. akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī, anidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā akālena anapadesam apariyantavatim anattasamhitam. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco abhiññālu hoti, yaṃ tam parassa paravittūpakaraṇam tam abhiññātā hoti: aho vata yaṃ parassa tam mama assāti. Byāpanna-citto kho pana hoti paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappo: ime sattā haññantu vā vajjhantu vā ucchiñjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesum iti vā ti. Micchādittā kho pana hoti viparītadassano: na-tthi dinnam na-tthi vittham na-tthi hutam, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇam kammāṇam phalam vipāko, na-tthi ayam loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpatipannā ye, imaṃ-ca lokam paraṃ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Evaṃ adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evaṃ-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Tividham kho gahapatayo kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ-ca gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pañātipātāṃ pahāya pañātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasatto lajjī dayāpanno sabbapaṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānam pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, yaṃ tam parassa paravittūpakaraṇam gāmagatāṃ vā araṇṇagatāṃ vā tam nādinnaṃ theyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchācāram pahāya kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti. yā tā mātūrakkhitā pitūrakkhitā [mātāpitūrakkhitā] bhātūrakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṇidāṇā, antamaso mālāguṇaparikkhitā pi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-

samacariyā hoti. Kathan-ca gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādam pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rāja-kulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkiputtḥo: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti, so ajānaṃ vā āha: na jānāmiti, jānaṃ vā āha: jānāmiti, apassaṃ vā āha: na passaṃmiti, passaṃ vā āha: passaṃmiti; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Pisunaṃ vacaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācāya bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācāya pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahu-janakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācāya bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādi bhūtavādi atthavādi dhammavādi vinayavādi, nidhānavatim vācāya bhāsītā kālena sūpadesaṃ pariyantavatim atthasaṃhitam. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathan-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ nābhijjhātā hoti: aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mama assāti. Abyāpannacitto kho pana hoti appadutṭhamanasaṅkappo: ime sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti. Sammāditṭhi kho pana hoti aviparītadassano: atthi dinnam atthi yitṭham atthi hutam, atthi sukataḍukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayam loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṃmaggatā sammā-paṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokaṃ paraṃ-ca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Evaṃ dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evaṃ-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ — pe — gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ — pe — Tāvatisānaṃ devānaṃ — Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ — Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ — Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ — Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ — Brahmakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Parittābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhassarānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhānaṃ devānaṃ — Paritta-subhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇasubhānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhakiṇṇānaṃ devānaṃ — Vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ — Avihānaṃ devānaṃ — Atappānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ — Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ — ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — viññāṇaṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyya, taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī ti.

Evam vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etad - avocum: Abhikkantam bho Gotama, abhikkantam bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitam va ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannam vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggam ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayam bhavantam Gotamam saraṇam gacchāma dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca. Upāsake no bhavañ - Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇu - pete saraṇagate ti.

SĀLEYYAKASUTTAM PATHAMAM.

42.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tenā kho pana samayena Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Sāvatthiyam paṭivasanti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Assosum kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu kho Gotamo. Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme; tam kho pana bhavantam Gotamam evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro puriṣadammasārathī satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā. So imam lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhakalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipunṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānam arahataṃ dassanam hotiti. Atha kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app' ekacce Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app' ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam

katham sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-panāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetaṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app-ekacce tuṇhibhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇa-gahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyābetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. — Adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyābetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. — Na kho mayaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā mayaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyānāti. — Tena hi gahapatayo suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Tividhaṃ kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacārī visamacārī hoti, catubbidhaṃ vācāya ... (repeat from p. 286 l. 11 to p. 290 l. 9; for adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, for dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, and for Sāleyyakā substitute adhammacārī visamacārī hoti, dhammacārī samacārī hoti, and Verañjakā, respectively) ... ajjatagge paṇupete sarana-gate ti.

VERAÑJAKASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

43.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samāyāṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho
āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito sāyanhasamayāṃ patisaḷlāṇā vuṭṭhito
yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyas-
matā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodaniyāṃ kathaṃ
sārāṇiyaṃ vītisaṅetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno
kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca :

Duppaṇṇo duppaṇṇo ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu
kho āvuso duppaṇṇo ti vuccatīti. — Na - ppajānāti na -
ppajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā duppaṇṇo ti vuccati, kiṃ na -
ppajānāti: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ dukkha-
samudayo ti na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti na - ppa-
jānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti na - ppajānāti.
Na - ppajānāti na - ppajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā duppaṇṇo ti
vuccatīti. Sādh' āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyas-
mato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyas-
mantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ uttarim paṇhaṃ apucchi: Paṇṇavā paṇ-
ṇavā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso paṇṇavā ti
vuccatīti. — Pajānāti pajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā paṇṇavā
ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca pajānāti: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti pajānāti, ayaṃ
dukkhasamudayo ti pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti pajānāti,
ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti pajānāti. Pajānāti
pajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā paṇṇavā ti vuccatīti. — Viññā-
ṇaṃ viññāṇaṇ - ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso
viññāṇaṇ - ti vuccatīti. — Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā
viññāṇaṇ - ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca vijānāti: sukhaṇ - ti pi vijānāti,
dukkhaṇ - ti pi vijānāti, adukkhamasukhaṇ - ti pi vijānāti.
Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā viññāṇaṇ - ti vuccatīti.
— Yā c' āvuso paṇṇā yaṇ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā saṃ-
saṭṭhā udāhu viśaṃsaṭṭhā, labbhā ca paṇ' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ
vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paṇṇāpetuṇ - ti. —
Yā c' āvuso paṇṇā yaṇ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā saṃ-
saṭṭhā no viśaṃsaṭṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ
vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paṇṇāpetuṃ. Yaṃ
h' āvuso pajānāti taṃ vijānāti, yaṃ vijānāti taṃ pajānāti,

tasmā ime dhammā saṁsatthā no visāṁsatthā, na ca labbhā imesaṁ dhammānaṁ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṁ paññāpetuṁ - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṁ - ca viññāṇaṁ imesaṁ dhammānaṁ saṁsatthānaṁ no visāṁsatthānaṁ kiṁ nānākaraṇaṁ - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṁ - ca viññāṇaṁ imesaṁ dhammānaṁ saṁsatthānaṁ no visāṁsatthānaṁ paññā bhāvetabbā viññāṇaṁ pariññeyyaṁ, idaṁ nesaṁ nānākaraṇaṁ - ti.

Vedanā vedanā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso vedanā ti vuccatīti. — Vedeti vedetīti kho āvuso, tasmā vedanā ti vuccati, kiṁ - ca vedeti: sukham - pi vedeti, dukkham - pi vedeti, adukkhamasukham - pi vedeti. Vedeti vedetīti kho āvuso, tasmā vedanā ti vuccatīti. — Saññā saññā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso saññā ti vuccatīti. — Sañjānāti sañjānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā saññā ti vuccati, kiṁ - ca sañjānāti: nīlakam - pi sañjānāti, pitakam - pi sañjānāti, lohītakam - pi sañjānāti, odātam - pi sañjānāti. Sañjānāti sañjānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā saññā ti vuccatīti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yaṁ - ca viññāṇaṁ ime dhammā saṁsatthā udāhu visāṁsatthā, labbhā ca paṇ' imesaṁ dhammānaṁ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṁ paññāpetuṁ - ti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yaṁ - ca viññāṇaṁ ime dhammā saṁsatthā no visāṁsatthā, na ca labbhā imesaṁ dhammānaṁ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṁ paññāpetuṁ. Yaṁ h' āvuso vedeti taṁ sañjānāti, yaṁ sañjānāti taṁ vijānāti, tasmā ime dhammā saṁsatthā no visāṁsatthā, na ca labbhā imesaṁ dhammānaṁ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṁ paññāpetuṁ - ti.

Nissatthena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena kiṁ neyyaṁ - ti. — Nissatthena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena ananto ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṁ neyyaṁ, anantaṁ viññāṇaṁ - ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṁ neyyaṁ, na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ neyyaṁ - ti. — Neyyaṁ paṇ' āvuso dhammaṁ kena pajānātīti. — Neyyaṁ kho āvuso dhammaṁ paññācakkhunaṁ pajānātīti. — Paññā paṇ' āvuso kimatthiyā ti. — Paññā kho āvuso abhiññatthā paññatthā pahānatthā ti.

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāya: parato ca ghoso yoniso ca manasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Katibi pan' āvuso aṅgehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphalā ca hoti cetovimuttiphalānisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphalā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalānisamsā cāti. — Pañcahi kho āvuso aṅgehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphalā ca hoti cetovimuttiphalānisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphalā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalānisamsā ca: Idh' āvuso sammādiṭṭhi silānuggahitā ca hoti sutānuggahitā ca hoti sākacchānuggahitā ca hoti samathānuggahitā ca hoti vipassanānuggahitā ca hoti. Imehi kho āvuso pañcahi aṅgehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphalā ca hoti cetovimuttiphalānisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphalā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalānisamsā cāti.

Kati pan' āvuso bhavā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso bhavā: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo ti. — **Katham pan' āvuso āyatim punabbhavābhiniḍḍatti hotīti.** — Avijjānivarapaṇāmaṁ kho āvuso sattānaṁ tanhāsaṁyojanānaṁ tatratatrābhinaḍḍanā evaṁ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḍḍatti hotīti. — **Katham pan' āvuso āyatim punabbhavābhiniḍḍatti na hotīti.** — **Avijjā-virāgā kho āvuso vijjuppādā tanhānirodhā evaṁ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḍḍatti na hotīti.**

Katamaṁ pan' āvuso paṭhamam jhānaṁ - ti. — Idh' āvuso bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṁ savicāraṁ vivekaṁ pītisukhaṁ paṭhamam jhānaṁ upasampajja viharati, idaṁ vuccat' āvuso paṭhamam jhānaṁ - ti. — **Paṭhamam pan' āvuso jhānaṁ kataṅgikaṁ - ti.** — **Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānaṁ pañcaṅgikaṁ:** Idh' āvuso paṭhamam jhānaṁ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vitakko ca vattatī vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṁ - ca cित्तेkaggatā ca. **Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānaṁ evaṁ pañcaṅgikaṁ - ti.** — **Paṭhamam pan' āvuso jhānaṁ kataṅgavippahīnaṁ kataṅgasamannāgatan - ti.** — **Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānaṁ pañcaṅgavippahīnaṁ pañcaṅgasamannāgatan:** Idh' āvuso paṭhamam jhānaṁ samāpannassa bhikkhuno kāmaccchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddhaṁ pahīnaṁ hoti, uddhacca kukkuccaṁ

pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti, vitakko ca vattati vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ - ca cittkekaggatā ca. Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānaṃ evaṃ pañcaṅgavippahīnaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgatan - ti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocharāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocharānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, ko ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotiti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocharāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocharānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ mano paṭisaraṇaṃ. mano ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotiti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantīti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni āyūṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantīti. — Āyu pan' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Āyu usmaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Usmā pan' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Usmā āyūṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Idān' eva kho mayaṃ āvuso āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma: āyu usmaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti, idān' eva kho mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma: usmā āyūṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. Yathākathaṃ pan' āvuso imassa bhāsitassa attho daṭṭhabboti. — Tena h' āvuso upamaṇ - te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso telappadipassa jhāyato accim paṭicca ābhā paññāyati, ābhaṃ paṭicca acci paññāyati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso āyu usmaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, usmā ca āyūṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti.

Te va nu kho āvuso āyusaṅkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā, udāhu aññe āyusaṅkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā ti. — Na

kho āvuso te va āyusaṅkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā. Te ca āvuso āyusaṅkhārā abhaviṃsu te vedaniyā dhammā, na - y - idam saññāvedayitanirodham samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānam paññāyetha. Yasmā ca kho āvuso aññe āyusaṅkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā, tasmā saññāvedayitanirodham samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānam paññāyatīti. — Yadā nu kho āvuso imam kāyaṃ kati dhammā jahanti athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭham acetanan - ti. — Yadā kho āvuso imam kāyaṃ tayo dhammā jahanti: āyu usmā ca viññānam, athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭham acetanan - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno, imesaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇan - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato, tassa kāyasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, vacisaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, cittasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, āyu parikkhiṇo, usmā vūpasantā, indriyāni viparibhinnāni, yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno, tassa pi kāyasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, vacisaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, cittasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, āyu aparikkhiṇo, usmā avūpasantā, indriyāni vipasannāni. Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno, idam tesam nānākaraṇan - ti.

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukkhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiya ti. — Cattāro kho āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukkhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiya: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkhamasukham upekkhāsati parisuddhim catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ime kho āvuso cattāro paccayā adukkhamasukkhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiya ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiya ti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiya: sabbanimittānaṃ ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiya ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā tṭhiya ti. — Tayo kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā

ṭṭhiyā: sabbanimittānañ - ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro, pubbe ca abhisankhāro. Ime kho āvuso tayo paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā ṭṭhiyā ti. — Kāti pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāya: sabbanimittānañ - ca manasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā amanasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti.

Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, ime dhammā nānatṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. udāhu ekatṭhā. byañjanam - eva nānan - ti. — Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, atthi kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā nānatṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca, atthi ca kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā ekatṭhā, byañjanam - eva nānaṃ. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā nānatṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim. iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: suñṇam - idaṃ attena vā attaniyeṇa vā ti.

Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso animittā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharatī. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso animittā cetovimutti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā ekaṭṭhā, byañjanam - eva nānaṃ: Rāgo kho āvuso pamāṇakaraṇo, doso pamāṇakaraṇo, moho pamāṇakaraṇo; te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda-dhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso appamāṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsaṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso kiñcano, doso kiñcano. moho kiñcano, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsaṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso nimittakaraṇo, doso nimittakaraṇo, moho nimittakaraṇo, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso animittā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsaṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Ayaṃ kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā ekaṭṭhā, byañjanam - eva nāna - ti.

Idam - avoc' āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamano āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditī.

44.

Evam - me sutaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Visākho upāsako yena Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad - avoca:

Sakkāyo sakkāyo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Pañca kho ime āvuso Visākha upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho. Ime kho āvuso Visākha pañc' upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. Sādh' ayye ti kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ uttarim' pañhaṃ apucchi: Sakkāyasamudayo sakkāyasamudayo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yā 'yaṃ āvuso Visākha taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī. seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodho sakkāyanirodho ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yo kho āvuso Visākha tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā ti ayye vuccati. Katamā nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Ayam - eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhīti. — Tañ - ñeva nu kho ayye upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā, udāhu añña - tra pañcaḥ' upādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ - ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha tañ - ñeva upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā,

na pi aññatra pañcah' upādānakkhandhehi upādānam. Yo kho āvuso Visākha pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo tam tattha upādānan - ti.

Katham pan' ayye sakkāyaditthi hotīti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpam attato samanupassati, rūpavantam vā attānam, attani vā rūpam, rūpasmiṃ vā attānam; vedanam attato samanupassati, vedanāvantam vā attānam, attani vā vedanam, vedanāya vā attānam; saññam attato samanupassati, saññāvantam vā attānam, attani vā saññam, saññāya vā attānam; saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, saṅkhāravantam vā attānam, attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānam; viññānam attato samanupassati, viññānavantam vā attānam, attani vā viññānam, viññānasmiṃ vā attānam. Evaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditthi hotīti. — Katham pan' ayye sakkāyaditthi na hotīti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto. sappurisānam dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto, na rūpam attato samanupassati, na rūpavantam attānam, na attani rūpam, na rūpasmiṃ attānam; na vedanam attato samanupassati, na vedanāvantam attānam, na attani vedanam, na vedanāya attānam; na saññam attato samanupassati, na saññāvantam attānam, na attani saññam, na saññāya attānam; na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantam attānam, na attani saṅkhāre, na saṅkhāresu attānam; na viññānam attato samanupassati, na viññānavantam attānam, na attani viññānam, na viññānasmiṃ attānam. Evaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditthi na hotīti.

Katamo pan' ayye ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo ti. — Ayam eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidam sammāditthi sammāsāṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammājjivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhīti. — Ariyo pan' ayye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhato udāhu asaṅkhato ti. — Ariyo kho āvuso Visākha aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo

saṅkhato ti. — Ariyena nu kho ayye aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgahitā, udāhu tihi khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgahito ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgahitā, tihi ca kho āvuso Visākha khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgahito. Yā c' āvuso Visākha sammāvācā yo ca sammākammanto yo ca sammāājivo, ime dhammā silakkhandhe saṅgahitā; yo ca sammāvāyāmo yā ca sammāsati yo ca sammāsamādhi, ime dhammā samādhikkhandhe saṅgahitā; yā ca sammādiṭṭhi yo ca sammāsaṅkappo, ime dhammā paññākkhandhe saṅgahitā ti. — Katamo pan' ayye samādhi, katame samādhinimittā, katame samādhiparikkhārā, katamā samādhibhāvanā ti. — Yā kho āvuso Visākha cittassa ekaggatā ayaṃ samādhi, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā samādhinimittā, cattāro sammappadhānā samādhiparikkhārā, yā tesaṃ yeva dhammānaṃ āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ ayaṃ tattha samādhibhāvanā ti.

Kati pan' ayye saṅkhārā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso Visākha saṅkhārā: kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Katamo pan' ayye kāyasaṅkhāro, katamo vacīsaṅkhāro, katamo cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyasaṅkhāro, vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro, saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Kasmā pan' ayye assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro, kasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro, kasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyikā ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā, tasmā assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro. Pubbe kho āvuso Visākha vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā vācam bhindati, tasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro. Saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā ete dhammā citta-paṭibaddhā, tasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti.

Kathaṃ ca, pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti hotīti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjissan - ti - vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmiti vā, 'ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā, atha khvāssa pubbe vā tathā cittaṃ bhāvitam hoti yaṃ - tam tathattāya upanetīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodham

saṃpajantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamam nirujjhanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodham saṃpajantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamam nirujjhati vacīsaṅkhāro, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Katham pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhanam hotīti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa bhikkhuno evam hoti: aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahissan ti vā, aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahāmiti vā, aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhito ti vā, atha khvāssa pubbe va tathā cittaṃ bhāvitam 'hoti yan-tam tathattāya upanetīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamam uppajjanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamam uppajjati cittasaṅkhāro, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato vacīsaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitam pan' ayye bhikkhuno kati phassā phusantīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitam kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno tayo phassā phusanti: suññato phasso, animitto phasso, appanīhito phasso ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno kimninnam cittaṃ hoti kimpoṇam kimpabbhāran-ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno vivekaninnam cittaṃ hoti vivekapoṇam vivekappabbhāran-ti.

Kati pan' ayye vedanā ti. — Tisso kho imā āvuso Visākha vedanā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Katamā pan' ayye sukhā vedanā, katamā dukkhā vedanā, katamā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Yam kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā sukham sātāṃ vedayitaṃ ayaṃ sukhā vedanā. Yam kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā dukkham asātāṃ vedayitaṃ ayaṃ dukkhā vedanā. Yam kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā n' eva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ vedayitaṃ ayaṃ aduk-

khamasukhā vedanā ti. — Sukhā pan' ayye vedanā kimsukhā
 kimdukkhā, dukkhā vedanā kimdukkhā kimsukhā, adukkha-
 masukhā vedanā kimsukhā kimdukkhā ti. — Sukhā kho āvuso
 Visākha vedanā t̐tisukhā vipariṇāmadukkhā, dukkhā vedanā
 t̐tidukkhā vipariṇāmasukhā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā ñāṇa-
 sukhā aññānadukkhā ti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya
 kiṃanusayo anuseti, dukkhāya vedanāya kiṃanusayo anuseti,
 adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya kiṃanusayo anuseti. — Su-
 khāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti,
 dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, adukkha-
 sukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Sabbāya nu
 kho ayye sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, sabbāya
 dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, sabbāya adukkha-
 masukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Na kho
 āvuso Visākha sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anu-
 seti, na sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti,
 na sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anu-
 seti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ,
 dukkhāya vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ, adukkhamasukhāya
 vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ ti. — Sukhāya kho āvuso Vi-
 sākha vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, dukkhāya vedanāya
 paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avij-
 jānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Sabbāya nu kho ayye sukhāya
 vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya
 paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya ve-
 danāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha
 sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, na sab-
 bāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, na sab-
 bāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo.
 Idh' āvuso Visākha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivioca
 akusalehi dhammehi savitakkāṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pīti-
 sukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, rāga- tena
 pajahati, na tattha rāgānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso Visākha
 bhikkhu iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: kunda-ssu nāmaḥaṃ tad-āya-
 taṇaṃ upasampajja viharissāmi yad-ariyā etarahi āyatanāṃ
 upasampajja viharantīti, iti anuttareṣu vimokkheṣu pihaṃ

uppihāpayato uppajjati pihāpaccayā domanassam, paṭighan-
tena pajahati, na tattha paṭighānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso
Visākha bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā
pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ
asukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upa-
sampaṇṇa viharati, avijjan - tena pajahati, na tattha avijjānu-
sayo anuseti.

Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Su-
khāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya dukkhā vedanā paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Dukkāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ paṭibhāgo
ti. — Dukkāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya sukhā vedanā
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya kho āvuso Visākha ve-
danāya avijjā paṭibhāgo ti. — Avijjāya pan' ayye kiṃ paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Avijjāya kho āvuso Visākha vijjā paṭibhāgo ti.
— Vijjāya pan' ayye kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Vijjāya kho
āvuso Visākha vimutti paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiyā pan' ayye
kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiyā kho āvuso Visākha nibbānaṃ
paṭibhāgo ti. — Nibbānassa pan' ayye kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. —
Accasarāvuso Visākha pañham, nāsakkhi pañhānaṃ pari-
yantaṃ gahetum. Nibbānogadham hi āvuso Visākha brahma-
cariyaṃ nibbānaparāyanaṃ nibbānapariyosānaṃ. Ākaṅkha-
māno ca tvaṃ āvuso Visākha Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā
etaṃ - atthaṃ puccheyyāsi, yathā ca te Bhagavā byākaroti
tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsi.

Atha kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsānā Dhamma-
dinnam bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vi-
sākho upāsako yāvatako ahosi Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ
vutte Bhagavā Visākhaṃ upāsakaṃ etad - avoca: Paṇḍitā
Visākha Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī, mahāpaṇṇā Visākha
Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī. Mamañ - ce pi tvaṃ Visākha etaṃ -
atthaṃ puccheyyāsi, ahaṃ - pi taṃ evaṃ - evaṃ byākareyyaṃ

yathā 'taṃ Dhammādinnaṃ bhikkhuniyā byākataṃ, eso c' ev' etassa attho, evaṃ - etaṃ dhārehi.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo Visākho, upāsako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

CŪḬAVEDALLASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

45.

Evam - me sutaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi. Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosū. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādhānāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppanna-dukkhaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākaṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ: Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na - tthi kāmesu doso ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti, te kho molibaddhāhi paribbājikāhi paricārenti, te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ su nāma te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariṇāmaṃ paññāpenti; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tattha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyaṃti. Te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Idaṃ kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariṇāmaṃ paññāpenti, ime hi mayaṃ kāmāhetu-

kāṇḍanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā katukā vedanā vediyāmāti. Sey-
yathā pi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse māluvāṣipātīkā
phaleyya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave māluvābijaṃ aññatarasmiṃ
sālamūle nipateyya. Atha kho bhikkhave yā tasmiṃ sāle
adhiwatthā devatā sā bhūtā samviggā santāsaṃ āpajjeyya.
Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhiwatthāya devatāya mittā-
maccā nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā,
osadhitināvanaspatisu adhiwatthā devatā, saṅgama samā-
gamma evaṃ samassāseyyuṃ: Mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ
bhāyi, app'eva nāṃ' etaṃ māluvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya
mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā dāheyya vanakammikā vā
uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ, abijaṃ vā pan' assāti.
Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave māluvābijaṃ n' eva moro gileyya
na mago khādeyya na davadāho dāheyya na vanakammikā
uddhareyyuṃ na upacikā udrabheyyuṃ, bijaṃ pan' assa. Taṃ
pāvussakena meghena abhippavaṭṭaṃ samma d'eva virū-
heyya, sā 'ssa māluvālatā taruṇā mudukā lōmasā vilambinī,
sā taṃ sālaṃ upaniseveyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ
sāle adhiwatthāya devatāya evaṃ-assa: Kiṃ su nāma te
bhonto mittāmacca nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā
rukkhadevatā, osadhitināvanaspatisu adhiwatthā devatā, mā-
luvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-
gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ
bhāyi, app'eva nāṃ' etaṃ māluvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya
mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā dāheyya vanakammikā vā
uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ, abijaṃ vā pan' assāti;
sukho imissā māluvālatāya taruṇāya mudukāya lōmasāya
vilambiniyā samphasso ti. Sā taṃ sālaṃ anuparihareyya, sā
taṃ sālaṃ anupariharitvā upari viṭabhiṃ kareyya, upari viṭa-
bhiṃ karitvā oghanā janeyya, oghanā janetvā ye tassa
sālassa mahantā mahantā khandhā te padāleyya. Atha kho
bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhiwatthāya devatāya evaṃ-assa:
Idaṃ kho te bhonto mittāmacca nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vana-
devatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitināvanaspatisu adhiwatthā devatā,
māluvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-
gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ
bhāyi, app'eva nāṃ' etaṃ māluvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya.

māgo vā khādeyya davadāho vā dāheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyum upacikā vā udraheyyum, abijaṃ vā paṇ' assāti, yaṃ cāhaṃ māluvābijahetu dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmiti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave santi eke samāṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditṭhino: na tthi kāmesu doṣo ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti, te molibaddhāhi paribhājikāhi paricārenti; te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ su nāma te bhonto samāṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpenti; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomāsāya bāhāya samphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedā parammaranā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tattha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Te evam-āhaṃsu: Idaṃ kho te bhonto samāṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpenti, ime hi mayaṃ kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamaṃ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ-c' eva āyatiṃ-ca dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco acelako hoti muttacāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na tiṭṭhabhadantiko, na abhihaṭaṃ na uddissa-kaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādīyati; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāti na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamāntaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantara-gatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upatṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na māṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattālopiko; ekissā pi dattiyā yāpeti, dvīhi pi dattīhi yāpeti — sattahi pi dattīhi yāpeti; ekāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvīhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti — sattāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, itī evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam-pi pariyāyabhatta-bhojanānuyogam-anuyutto viharati. So sākabhakko vā

hoti sāmākabhakkho vā hoti nīvārabhakkho vā hoti daddulabhakkho vā hoti haṭṭabhakkho vā hoti kaṇabhakkho vā hoti ācāmabhakkho vā hoti piṇṇākabhakkho vā hoti tiṇabhakkho vā hoti gomayabhakkho vā hoti, vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti masāṇāni pi dhāreti chavadussāni pi dhāreti paṃsukūlāni pi dhāreti, tiritāni pi dhāreti ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakkhipam - pi dhāreti kusacīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti keśakambalām - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti. ulūkapakkham - pi dhāreti; kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassulocanānuyogam - anuyutto, ubbhātṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyam kappeti, sāyatatīyakam - pi udakoroḥaṇānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitam kāyassa ātāpānaparītāpānānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatim - ca dukkhavipākam.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkham āyatim sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā tibbarāgajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā tibbadosajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā tibbamohajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇam mohajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti. So sahāpi dukkhena sahāpi domanassena assumukho pi rudamāno paripunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam carati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkham āyatim sukhavipākam.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatim - ca sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā na tibbarāgajātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbadosajātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbamohajātiko

hoti, so na abhikkhaṇaṃ mohajaṃ dukkhaṃ dōmanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ saṃpasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pitiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṇ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādānāni.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CŪLADHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

46.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Yebhuyyena bhikkhave sattā evaṃkāma evaṃchanda evaṃadhippāyā: aho vata anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyeyyūṃ, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍheyyun - ti. Tesāṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ evaṃkāmaṇaṃ evaṃchandaṇaṃ evaṃadhippāyānaṃ anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti. Tatra tumhe bhikkhave kaṃ hetuṃ paccethāti. — Bhagavaṃ -

mūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavamnettikā Bhagavam-
pāṇisaranā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantam yeva paṭibhātu
etassa bhāsitaṣṣa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressan-
tīti. — Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha,
bhāsissāmīti. Evam-bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī
ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ
adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avi-
nīto, sevitaḍḍhe dhamme na jānāti asevitaḍḍhe dhamme na
jānāti, bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme na jānāti abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme
na jānāti. So sevitaḍḍhe dhamme ajānanto asevitaḍḍhe dhamme
ajānanto, bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme ajānanto abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme
ajānanto, asevitaḍḍhe dhamme sevati sevitaḍḍhe dhamme na
sevati, abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme bhajati bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme na
bhajati. Tassa asevitaḍḍhe dhamme sevato sevitaḍḍhe dhamme
asevato, abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme bhajato bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme
abhajato, anitthā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti,
itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, tam kiṃsa hetu:
Evam h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā tam aviddasuno. Sūtavā
ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariya-
dhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ das-
sāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovido sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto,
sevitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānāti asevitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānāti.
bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānāti abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānāti.
So sevitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānanto asevitaḍḍhe dhamme pa-
jānanto, bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānanto abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme
pajānanto, asevitaḍḍhe dhamme na sevati sevitaḍḍhe dhamme
sevati, abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme na bhajati bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme
bhajati. Tassa asevitaḍḍhe dhamme asevato sevitaḍḍhe dhamme,
sevato, abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme abhajato bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme
abhajato, anitthā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, itthā
kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, tam kiṃsa hetu: Evam
h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā tam viddasuno.

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādānāni, katamāni
cattārī: Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-
dukkhaṃ - o' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ. Atthi bhikkhave

dharmasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākam. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-
dukkhaṃ āyatim sukhavipākam. Atthi bhikkhave dhamma-
samādānaṃ paccuppannasukhañ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukha-
vipākam.

Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccup-
pannadukkhāñ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkhavipākam, taṃ avidvā
avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhamma-
samādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkha-
vipākaṃ - ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto
taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivaj-
jayato anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti,
ittā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu:
Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra
bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ
āyatim dukkhavipākam, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ
na - ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-
sukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato
yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti;
tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anittā akantā amanāpā
dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, ittā kantā manāpā dhammā pari-
hāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā
taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhamma-
samādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukhavipākam, taṃ
avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti: idaṃ kho
dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukhavipā-
kaṃ - ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto
taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ pari-
vajjayato anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti,
ittā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu:
Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra
bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-
sukhañ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukhavipākam, taṃ avidvā avijjā-
gato yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasam-
ādānaṃ paccuppannasukhañ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukhavipākaṃ -
ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ na
sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato

anīṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, tam kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno.

Tatra bhikkhave yam-idam dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākam, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākan - ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato anīṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, tam kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam-idam dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukham āyatiṇ dukkhavipākam, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukham āyatiṇ dukkhavipākan - ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato anīṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, tam kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam-idam dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ āyatiṇ sukhavipākam, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ āyatiṇ sukhavipākan - ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anīṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, tam kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam-idam dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipākam, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam kho dhammasamādānaṇi paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipākan - ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anīṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, tam kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhañ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena paṇātipātī hoti paṇātipātapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena musāvādī hoti musāvādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena piṇḍāvāco hoti piṇḍāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena samphappalāpī hoti samphappalāpāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena abhijjhālu hoti abhijjhāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena micchādītṭhi hoti micchādītṭhipaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhañ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkhavipākam.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena paṇātipātī hoti paṇātipātapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena musāvādī hoti musāvādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena piṇḍāvāco hoti piṇḍāvācāpaccayā ca

sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena samphappalāpi hoti samphappalāpāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena abhiijjhālu hoti abhiijjhāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena micchādiṭṭhi hoti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggaṭhiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatimaṃ dukkhavipākam.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkham āyatimaṃ sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti pāṇātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkham domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena adinnādānaṃ paṭivirato hoti adinnādānaṃ veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkham domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkham domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkham domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkham domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkham domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkham domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena anabhiijjhālu hoti anabhiijjhāpaccayā ca dukkham domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca dukkham domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi

dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammādiṭṭhi-paccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānam paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatim sukhavipākam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānam paccuppanna-sukhañ-c' eva āyatim-ca sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti pānātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti adinnādānā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena anabhijjhālu hoti anabhijjhāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammādiṭṭhi-paccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānam paccuppanna-sukhañ-c' eva āyatim-ca sukhavipākam. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādhānāni.

Seyyathā, pi bhikkhave tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo, sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikkūlo, tam-enam evaṃ vadeyyum: Ambho purisa, ayaṃ tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, sace ākaṅkhasi pīpa,

tassa te pipato 'c' eva na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇa-mattam vā dukkhan - ti. So tam apatisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na-ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa tam pipato 'c' eva na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattam vā dukkham. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - 'c' eva āyatiñ - ca dukkhavipākam.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo, sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikkūlo, tam - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyum: Ambho purisa, ayaṃ āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato hi kho chādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇa-mattam vā dukkhan - ti. So tam apatisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na-ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa tam pipato hi kho chādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattam vā dukkham. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiñ dukkhavipākam.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pūtimuttam nānābhesajjehi saṃsaṭṭham, atha puriso āgaccheyya paṇḍurogī, tam - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyum: Ambho purisa, idaṃ pūtimuttam nānābhesajjehi saṃsaṭṭham, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato hi - kho na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī bhavissasīti. So tam paṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na-ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa tam pipato hi kho na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī assa. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkham āyatiñ sukhavipākam.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dadhiñ - ca madhuñ - ca sappiñ - ca phāṇitañ - ca ekajjham saṃsaṭṭham, atha puriso āgaccheyya - lohitaṭapakkhandiko, tam - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyum: Ambho purisa,

idaṃ dadhiñ - ca madhuñ - ca sappiñ - ca phāṇitañ - ca ekaj-
jhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato c'
eva chādeṣṣati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca
pana sukhī bhavissasīti. So taṃ paṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na-
ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato c' eva chādeyya vaṇṇena
pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī assa. Tathū-
pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yaṃ
idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhañ - c' eva āyatiñ-
ca sukhavipākam. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānaṃ pacchime
māse saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco na-
bhaṃ abbhussakkamāno sabbam ākāsagataṃ tamagataṃ
abhivihacca bhāsatī ca tapatī ca virocātī ca, evaṃ - eva kho
bhikkhave yaṃ - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhañ -
c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukhavipākam tad aññe puthusamaṇabrāh-
maṇā(naṃ) parappavāde abhivihacca bhāsatī ca tapatī ca
virocātī cāti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitam abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀDHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

47.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ
viharatī Jetavana Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bha-
gavā bhikkhū āmantesī: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhik-
khū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Vīmaṇsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā parassa cetopariyā-
yaṃ ājānantena Tathāgate samannesanā kātabbā, sammā-
sambuddho vā no vā itī viññāṇāyātī. — Bhagavaṃmūlakā
no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā.
Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantam yeva paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. —
Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhuṇaṃ manasikarotha,

bhāsisissāmiti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Vīmaṃsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā parassa cetopariyāyam ājānantena dvīsu dhammesu Tathāgato samannesitabbo, cakkhusotaviññeyyesu dhammesu: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṃvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṃvijjantīti. Yato naṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṃvijjantīti, tato naṃ uttariṃ samannesati: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṃvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṃvijjantīti. Yato naṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṃvijjantīti, tato naṃ uttariṃ samannesati: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṃvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṃvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti. Yato naṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṃvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti, tato naṃ uttariṃ samannesati: dīgharattaṃ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ udāhu ittarasamāpanno ti. Tam - enaṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: dīgharattaṃ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ, nāyam - āyasmā ittarasamāpanno ti. Yato naṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: dīgharattaṃ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ, nāyam - āyasmā ittarasamāpanno ti, tato naṃ uttariṃ samannesati: ñattajjhāpanno ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, saṃvijjant' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā ti. Na tāva bhikkhave bhikkhuno idh' ekacce ādinavā saṃvijjanti yāva na ñattajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ñattajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto ath' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṃvijjanti. Tam - enaṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: ñattajjhāpanno ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṃvijjantīti. Yato naṃ samannesamāno evaṃ jānāti: ñattajjhāpanno

ayam-āyasmā bhikkhu yasam-patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesatī: abhayūparato ayam-āyasmā, nāyam-āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassatī. Tam-enam samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: abhayūparato ayam-āyasmā, nāyam-āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassatī. Tañ-ce bhikkhave bhikkhuṁ pare evaṁ puccheyyūṁ: Ke pan' āyasmato ākāra ke anvayā yen' āyasmā evaṁ vadesi: abhayūparato ayam-āyasmā, nāyam-āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassatī, sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṁ byākareyya: Tathā hi pana ayam-āyasmā saṅhe vā viharanto eko vā viharanto ye ca tattha sugatā ye ca tattha duggatā ye ca tattha gaṇam-anusāsanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisesu sandissanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisena anupalittā, nāyam-āyasmā taṁ tena avajānāti; sammukhā kho pana mētaṁ Bhagavato suttaṁ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṁ: Abhayūparato 'ham-asmi, nāham-asmi bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevāmi khayā rāgassatī.

Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato va uttarim paṭipucchitabbo: Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassa; etapatho 'ham-asmi etagocarō, no ca tena tammayo ti. Evaṁvādiṁ kho bhikkhave satthāraṁ arāhati sāvako upasaṅkamiṭṭum dhammasavanāya, tassa satthā dhammaṁ deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitaṁ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṁ. Yathā yathā kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno satthā dhammaṁ deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitaṁ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṁ, tathā tathā so tasmiṁ dhamme abhiññāya idh' ekaccaṁ dhammaṁ

dhamesu niṭṭham gacchati, satthari pasīdati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Tañ-ce bhikkhave bhikkhum pare evaṃ puoccheyyum: Ke pan' āyasmato ākāra ke 'anvayā yen' āyasmā evaṃ vadesi; sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo. supaṭipanno saṅgho ti, sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya: Idhāham āvuso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃ dhammasavanāya, tassa me Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti uttaruttariṃ paṇitapaṇitaṃ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṃ. Yathā yathā me āvuso Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti uttaruttariṃ paṇitapaṇitaṃ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṃ, tathā tathā 'haṃ tasmim dhamme abhiññāya idh' ekaccaṃ dhammaṃ dhamesu niṭṭham - agamaṃ, satthari pasīdiṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi Tathāgate saddhā nivittā hoti mūlajātā patitṭhitā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ākāravati saddhā dassana-mūlikā dalhā, asambhāriyā samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasim. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave Tathāgate dhammasamāñnesanā hoti, evañ-ca pana Tathāgato dhammatā susamānattiṭṭho hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VĪMAṆSAKASUTTAM SATTAMAM

48.

Evaṃ - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyā viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kosambiyā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudentā viharanti; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpentī na ca saññattim upenti, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpentī na ca nijjhattim upenti. Atha kho

aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Idha bhante Kosambiyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharanti; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpenti na ca saññattim upenti, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpenti na ca nijjhattim upentīti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vaṇanena te bhikkhū āmanthehi: satthāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam-bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad-avoca: Satthāyasmante āmarte-tīti. Evam-āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad-avoca: Saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upethāti. — Evam-bhante. — Tam kim-maññaṭha bhikkhave: yasmim tumhe samaye bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha, apī nu tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho cāti. — No h' etam-bhante. — Iti kira bhikkhave yasmim tumhe samaye bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha, n' eva tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Atha kiṃ-carahi tumhe moghapurisā kiṃ jānantā kiṃ passantā bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā añña-

maññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudentā viharatha; te na c' eva añña-maññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca añña-maññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upetha. Tam hi tumbhakaṃ moghapurisā bhavissati digharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Cha h' ime bhikkhave dhammā sārāṇiyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅghāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattanti, katame cha: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo sārāṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅghāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ p. h. ... raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu ye telābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā, antamaso pattapariyāpannamattam - pi, tathārūpehi lābhehi appativibhattabhogī hoti silavantehi sabrahmacārihi sādharāṇabhogī. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asubalāni akammāsāni bhuṇṇissāni vinūppasatthāni aparāmatṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni, tathārūpesu sīlesu silasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo sārāṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅghāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Ime kho bhikkhave cha sārāṇiyā dhammā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅghāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattanti. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave channaṃ sārāṇiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ etaṃ aggaṃ etaṃ saṅgāhikaṃ etaṃ saṅghātanikaṃ yadidaṃ yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kūtāgārassa etaṃ aggaṃ etaṃ saṅgāhikaṃ etaṃ saṅghātanikaṃ yadidaṃ kūṭam, evam - eva kho

bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ sārāṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ —pe— sammādukkhakkhayāya.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyāniyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Atthi nu kho me taṃ pariyutṭhānaṃ ajjhataṃ appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyutṭhānena pariyutṭhitacitto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ - ti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmarāgapariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu byāpādapariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu tīnamiddhapariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu uddhaccakukkucapariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu vicikicchāpariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu idhalokacintāya pasuto hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu paralokacintāya pasuto hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanaajāto kalahajāto vivādāpanno mukhasattīhi vitudanto viharati pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Na - tthi kho me taṃ pariyutṭhānaṃ ajjhataṃ appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyutṭhānena pariyutṭhitacitto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ, suppanihitaṃ me mānasāṃ saccānaṃ bodhāyāti. Idam - assa paṭhamāṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Imaṃ nu kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento bahulikaronto labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ nibbutin - ti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Imaṃ kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento bahulikaronto labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ nibbutin - ti. Idam - assa dutiyaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā samannāgato atthi nu kho ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato ti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā samannāgato na - tthi ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo

vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato ti. Idam-assa tatiyaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathaṃ-rūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa: kiñcāpi tathārūpiṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati yathārūpāya āputtiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyati, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu deseti vivarati uttānīkaroti, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatīṃ saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako hatthena vā pādena vā aṅgāraṃ akkamitvā khippam-eva paṭisaṃharati, evam-eva kho bhikkhave dhammatā esā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe — saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Idam-assa catutthaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathaṃ-rūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa: kiñcāpi yāni tāni sabrahmacāriṇaṃ uccāvacāni kimkaraṇiyanī tattha ussukkaṃ āpanno hoti, atha khvāssa tibbāpekkhā hoti adhisīlasikkhāya adhicittasikkhāya adhipaññāsikkhāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāvī taruṇavacchā thambaṇ-va ālumpati vacchakaṇ-va apaviṇati, evam-eva kho bhikkhave dhammatā esā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe — adhipaññāsikkhāya. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Idam-assa pañcamāṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Katharūpāya ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa yaṃ Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne atthikatvā manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa chaṭṭhaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Katharūpāya ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa yaṃ Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasanihitaṃ pāmujaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa sattamaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgatassa kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa dhammatā susamannitthā hoti sotāpattiṭṭhalasacchikiriyāya. Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpattiṭṭhalasamannāgato hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

49.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Ekam - idāhaṃ bhikkhave samayaṃ Ukkatthāyaṃ viharāmi Subhagavane sālārājamūle. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena Bakassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Idam niccaṃ idam dhuvam idam sassataṃ idam kevalam idam acavanadhammaṃ, idam hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito' ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇaṃ na - tthīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Bakassa brahmuno cetasā cetoparivitakkam - aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evam - evaṃ Ukkatthāyaṃ Subhagavane sālārājamūle antarāhito tasmim brahmaloke pāturaḥosim. Addasā kho maṃ bhikkhave Bako brahmā dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna maṃ etad - avoca: Ehi kho mārisa, sāgataṃ mārisa, cirassaṃ kho mārisa imaṃ pariyāyam - akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya. Idam hi mārisa niccaṃ idam dhuvam idam sassataṃ idam kevalam idam acavanadhammaṃ, idam hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇaṃ na - tthīti. Evaṃ vutte aham - bhikkhave Bakaṃ brahmānaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, yatra hi nāma aniccaṃ yeva samānaṃ niccaṃ - ti vakkhati, addhuvam yeva samānaṃ dhuvan - ti vakkhati, asassataṃ yeva samānaṃ sassataṃ - ti vakkhati, akevalam yeva samānaṃ kevalam - ti vakkhati, cavanadhammaṃ yeva samānaṃ acavanadhammaṃ - ti vakkhati, yattha ca pana jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca tam tathā vakkhati: idam hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjatīti, santaṃ - ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇaṃ: na - tth' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇaṃ - ti vakkhatīti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aññataraṃ Brahma - pārisajjam anvāvisitvā maṃ etad - avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, mētam - āsado, mētam - āsado, eso hi bhikkhu brahmā Mahā-

brahmā abhibbhū anabhibbhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sañjitā vasi pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ. Ahesum kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samanabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ paṭhavīgarahakā paṭhavījigucchakā, āpagarahakā āpajigucchakā, tejāgarahakā tejajigucchakā, vāyagarahakā vāyajigucchakā, bhūtagarahakā bhūtajigucchakā, devagarahakā devajigucchakā, Pajāpatigarahakā Pajāpatijigucchakā, Brahmagarahakā Brahmajigucchakā, te kāyassa bheda pāṇupacchedā hīne kāye patitṭhitā. Ahesum pana bhikkhu tayā pubbe samanabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ paṭhavīpasāṃsakā paṭhavābhinandino, āpapasāṃsakā āpābhinandino, tejapasāṃsakā tejābhinandino, vāyapasāṃsakā vāyābhinandino, bhūtapasāṃsakā bhūtābhinandino, devapasāṃsakā devābhinandino, Pajāpatipasāṃsakā Pajāpatābhinandino, Prahmapasāṃsakā Brahmābhinandino, te kāyassa bheda pāṇupacchedā paṇite kāye patitṭhitā. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Ingha tvam mārisa yad - eva te Brahmā āha tad - eva tvam karohi, mā tvam Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattittho. Sace kho tvam bhikkhu Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattissasi, seyyathā pi nāma puriso sirim āgacchantim daḍḍena paṭippanāmeyya, seyyathā pi vā pana bhikkhu puriso narakappapāte papataṃto hatthehi ca pādehi ca paṭhaviṃ virāgeyya, evaṃsampadamidaṃ bhikkhu tuyhaṃ bhavissati. Ingha tvam mārisa yad - eva te Brahmā āha tad - eva tvam karohi, mā tvam Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattittho. Nanu tvam bhikkhu passasi brahmiṃ parisam sannisinnan - ti. Iti kho maṃ bhikkhave Māro pāpimā brahmiṃ parisam upanesi. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvam maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvam - asi pāpima, yo c' eva pāpima Brahmā yā ca Brahmaparisā ye ca Brahmapārisajjā sabbe va tava hatthagatā, sabbe va tava vasagatā. Tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: Eso pi me assa hatthagato, eso pi me assa vasagato ti. Ahaṃ kho pana pāpima n' eva tava hatthagato, n' eva tava vasagato ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Bako brahmā maṃ etad - avoca: Ahaṃ hi mārisa niccam yeva samānaṃ niccan - ti vadāmi,

dhuvam̐ yeva samānam̐ dhuvan - ti vadāmi, sassatam̐ yeva samānam̐ sassatan - ti vadāmi, kevalam̐ yeva samānam̐ kevalan - ti vadāmi, acavanadhammam̐ yeva samānam̐ acavanadhamman - ti vadāmi, yattha ca pana na jāyati na jīyati na miyati na cavati na upapajjati tad-evāham̐ vadāmi: idam̐ hi na jāyati na jīyati na miyati na cavati na upapajjati, asantañ-ca pan' aññam̐ uttarim̐ nissaraṇam̐: na - tth' aññam̐ uttarim̐ nissaraṇan - ti vadāmi. Ahesum̐ kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samanabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ, yāvatakaṃ tuyham̐ kasiṇam̐ āyu tāvatakaṃ tesam̐ tapokammam - eva ahosi, te kho evam̐ jāneyyum̐: santam̐ vā aññam̐ uttarim̐ nissaraṇam̐: atth' aññam̐ uttarim̐ nissaraṇan - ti, asantam̐ vā aññam̐ uttarim̐ nissaraṇam̐: na - tth' aññam̐ uttarim̐ nissaraṇan - ti. Tan - tāham̐ bhikkhu evam̐ vadāmi: Na c' ev' aññam̐ uttarim̐ nissaraṇam̐ dakkhissasi, yāvad - eva ca pana kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī bhavissasi. Sace kho tvam̐ bhikkhu pathaviṃ ajjhossissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo. bāhiteyyo, sace āpam̐ — tejam̐ — vāyam̐ — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatim̐ — Brahman̐ ajjhossissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo ti. — Aham - pi kho etam̐ Brahme jānāmi: sace pathaviṃ ajjhossissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo, sace āpam̐ — tejam̐ — vāyam̐ — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatim̐ — Brahman̐ ajjhossissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo. Api ca te aham̐ Brahme gatiṃ - ca pajānāmi jutiṃ - ca pajānāmi: evam̐ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evam̐ mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā, evam̐ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. — Yathākatham̐ pana me tvam̐ mūrisa gatiṃ - ca pajānāsi jutiṃ - ca pajānāsi: evam̐ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evam̐ mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā, evam̐ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. —

Yāvata candinasuriyā pariharanti disā bhanti virocana tāva sahasadhā loko, ettha te vattati vaso.

Paroparañ-cha jānāsi atho rāgavirāginam̐,

itthabhāvaññathābhāvam̐ sattānam̐ āgatim̐ gatin - ti.

Evam̐ kho te aham̐ Brahme gatiṃ - ca pajānāmi jutiṃ - ca pajānāmi: evam̐ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evam̐ mahānubhāvo

Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. Atthi kho Brahme aññe tayo kāyā, tattha tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi. tyāhaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Atthi kho Brahme Ābhassarā nāma kāyo yato tvaṃ cuto idhūpapanno, tassa te aticiranivāsenā sā sati muṭṭhā. tena taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, taṃ - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto nīceyyaṃ. atha kho ahaṃ - eva tayā bhiyyo. Atthi kho Brahme Subhakiṇṇā nāma kāyo—Vēhapphalā nāma kāyo. taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, taṃ - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto nīceyyaṃ, atha kho ahaṃ - eva tayā bhiyyo. Pathaviṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme paṭhavito abhiññāya yāvataṃ paṭhaviyā pathavattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya paṭhavi nāhosi, pathaviyā nāhosi, pathavito nāhosi, pathavi me ti nāhosi. pathaviṃ nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto nīceyyaṃ, atha kho ahaṃ - eva tayā bhiyyo. Āpaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—tejaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—vāyaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—bhūte kho ahaṃ Brahme—deve kho ahaṃ Brahme—Pajāpatiṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—Brahmaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—Ābhassare kho ahaṃ Brahme—Subhakiṇṇe kho ahaṃ Brahme—Vehapphale kho ahaṃ Brahme—Abhibhuṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—sabbāṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme sabbato abhiññāya yāvataṃ sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya sabbāṃ nāhosi. sabbasmiṃ nāhosi, sabbato nāhosi. sabbam - me ti nāhosi. sabbāṃ nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto nīceyyaṃ, atha kho ahaṃ - eva tayā bhiyyo ti. — Sace kho te mārisa sab-bassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ, mā h' eva te rittakam - eva ahosi tucchakam - eva ahosi. Viññāpaṃ auidassanaṃ anantaṃ sabbatopabhaṃ, taṃ paṭhaviyā paṭhavattena ananubhūtaṃ. āpassa āpattena ananubhūtaṃ, tejassa tejattena ananubhūtaṃ, vāyassa vāyattena ananubhūtaṃ, bhūtānaṃ bhūtattena ananubhūtaṃ, devānaṃ devattena ananubhūtaṃ, Pajāpatissa Pajāpa-tattena ananubhūtaṃ, brahmānaṃ brahmattena ananubhūtaṃ, Ābhassarānaṃ Ābhassarattena ananubhūtaṃ, Subhakiṇṇānaṃ Subhakiṇṇattena ananubhūtaṃ, Vehapphalānaṃ Vehapphalat-

tena ananubhūtaṃ, Abhibhussa Abhibhattena ananubhūtaṃ, sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ. Handa ca hi te mārisa antara-dhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ Brahme antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Bako brahmā: antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa, antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassā-ti n' eva-ssu me sakkoti antaradhāyitum. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Bakam brahmānaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Handa ca hi te Brahme antaradhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ mārisa antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave tathā-rūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkhāsīm: ettāvataṃ Brahmā ca Brahmapārisā ca Brahmapārisajjā ca saddaṃ - ca me sossanti na ca maṃ dakkhintiti antarahito imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsīm:

Bhave vāhaṃ bhayaṃ disvā bhavaṃ - ca vibhavesinaṃ
bhavaṃ nābhivadum kañci nandiṃ - ca na upādiyin - ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā ca Brahmapārisā ca Brahma-pārisajjā ca acchariyabbhuta-cittajātā aheṣum: Acchariyam vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa Gotamassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvataṃ, na vata no ito pubbe diṭṭho vā suto vā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ mahiddhiko evaṃ mahānubhāvo yathā 'yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito. Bhavarāmāya vata bho pajāya bhava-ratāya bhavasammuditāya samūlāya bhavaṃ udabbahīti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aññataraṃ Brahma-pārisajjam anvāvisitvā maṃ etad - avoca: Sace kho tvaṃ mārisa evaṃ jānāsi, sace tvaṃ evaṃ - anubuddho, mā sāvake upanesi mā pabbajite, mā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi mā pabbajitānaṃ, mā sāvakesu gedhim - akāsi mā pabbajitesu. Aheṣum kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā paṭijānamānā, te sāvake upanesum pabbajite, sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesum pabbajitānaṃ, sāvakesu gedhim - akāmsu pabbajitesu. Te sāvake upanetvā pabbajite, sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā pabbajitānaṃ, sāvakesu gedhikācittā pabbajitesu, kāyassa bhedā pāṇu-pacchedā hīne kāye patitṭhitā. Aheṣum pana bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā

paṭijānamānā, te na sāvake upanesum na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesum na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhim - akāmsu na pabbajitesu. Te na sāvake upanetvā na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhikatacittā na pabbajitesu, kāyassa bhedaṃ pānupacchedā paṇite kāye paṭiṭṭhitā. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Ingha tvaṃ mārisa appossukko diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharassu, anakkhātāṃ kusalaṃ hi mārisa, mā paraṃ ovaḍāhiti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvaṃ - asi pāpima, na maṃ tvaṃ pāpima hitānukampī evaṃ vadesi, ahitānukampī maṃ tvaṃ pāpima evaṃ vadesi, tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: yesaṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desissati te me visayaṃ upātivattissantīti. Asammāsambuddhā ca pana te pāpima samaṇabrāhmaṇā samānā: sammāsambuddh' amhāti paṭijānimsu. Ahaṃ kḷo pana pāpima sammāsambuddho va samāno: sammāsambuddho 'mhiṭi paṭijānāmi. Desento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ tādiso va, adesento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ tādiso va; upanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va, anupanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va; taṃ kissa hetu: Tathāgatassa pāpima ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā te pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi pāpima tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evaṃ - eva kho pāpima Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā te pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā ti.

Itih' idaṃ Mārassa ca anālapanatāya Brahmuno ca abhinimantanatāya tasmā imassa veyyākaraṇassa Brahmanimantanikaṇ - t' eva adhivacanan - ti.

50.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakalāvane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmogallāno abbhokāse caṅkamati. Tena kho pana samayena Māro pāpimā āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa kucchigato hoti kotṭham - anupaviṭṭho. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho me kucchi garugaru viya māsācitam maññe ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno caṅkamā orohitvā vihāram pavisitvā paṇṇatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno paṇṇattam yoniso manasikāsi. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Māram pāpimantam kucchigatam kotṭham - anupaviṭṭham, disvāna Māram pāpimantam etad - avoca: Nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgatam vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakam, mā te ahosi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad - ahosi: Ajānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassam evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgatam vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakam, mā te ahosi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Yo pi 'ssa so satthā so pi maṃ n' eva khippam jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Māram pāpimantam etad - avoca: Evam - pi kho tāham pāpima jānāmi, mā tvam maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvam - asi pāpima. Tuyham hi pāpima evam hoti: ajānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassam evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgatam vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakam, mā te ahosi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti; yo pi 'ssa so satthā so pi maṃ n' eva khippam jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad - ahosi: Jānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassam evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgatam vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakam, mā te ahosi dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Māro pāpimā

āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa mukhato uggantvā paccaggaḷe aṭṭhāsi.

Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ paccaggaḷe ṭhitam, disvāna Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avoca: Ettha pi kho tāhaṃ pāpima passāmi, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ passatīti, eso tvaṃ pāpima paccaggaḷe ṭhito. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ pāpima Dūsī nāma māro ahoṣim, tassa me Kālī nāma bhaginī, tassā tvaṃ putto, so me tvaṃ bhāgineyyo hosi. Tena kho pana pāpima samayena Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti. Kakusandhassa kho pana pāpima bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa Vidhura-Saṅjīvaṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahosi aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Yāvata kho pana pāpima Kakusandhassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa sāvakā nāssu 'dha koci āyasmatā Vidhurena samasamo hoti yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya. Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyāvena āyasmato Vidhurassa Vidhuro 'Vidhuro t' eva samaññā udapādi. Āyasmā pana pāpima Saṅjīvo araṇṇagato pi rukkhamaḷagato pi suññāgāragato pi appakasiren' eva saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjati. Bhūta-pubbaṃ pāpima āyasmā Saṅjīvo aṇṇatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno nisinnu hoti. Addasāsuṃ kho pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino āyasmantaṃ Saṅjīvaṃ aṇṇatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna nesam etad - ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, handa naṃ dahāmāti. Atha kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino tiṇaṃ - ca katthaṃ - ca gomayaṃ - ca saṅkadḍhitvā āyasmato Saṅjīvassa kāye upacinitvā aggaṃ datvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho pāpima āyasmā Saṅjīvo tassā rattiya accayena tāya samāpatiya vutṭhahitvā cīvarāṇi papphotetvā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasāsuṃ kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino āyasmantaṃ Saṅjīvaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ, disvāna nesam etad - ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, svāyaṃ patisaṅjivito

ti. Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyāyena āyasmato Saṅjīvassa Saṅjīvo Saṅjīvo t' eva samaññā udapādi.

Atha kho pāpima Dūsissa mārassa etad-ahosi: Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sīlavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ brāhmaṇa-gahapatike anvāvisēyyaṃ: etha' tumhe bhikkhū sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāsatha rosetha vihesetha, app-eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānaṃ paribhāsiyamānānaṃ rosiyamānānaṃ vihesiyamānānaṃ siyā cittaṃ aṇṇathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labbetha otāraṃ ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsī māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū sīlavante —pe— aṇṇathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labbetha otāraṃ ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇagahapatikā anvāvitṭhā Dūsina mārena bhikkhū sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosanti paribhāsanti rosemi vihesenti: Ime pana mundaḥkā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma ulūko rukkhasaṅkhāyaṃ mūsikaṃ magaya-māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. evaṃ - ev' ime mundaḥkā samaṇakā itthā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma kotthu naditire macche magaya-māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime mundaḥkā —pe— apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma bilāro sandhisamalasāṅkatire mūsikaṃ magaya-māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime mundaḥkā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samayena manussa kalam karonti yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāvitṭhā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsinā mārena: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāsatha rosetha vihesetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānaṃ paribhāsiyamānānaṃ rosiyamānānaṃ vihesiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāraṇ - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim. iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharatha; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharathāti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā arañṇagatā pi rukkhamaṇagatā pi suñṇāgāragatā pi mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharimsu, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharimsu, karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharimsu, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharimsu.

Atha kho pāpima Dūsisso māressa etad - ahosi: Evam - pi kho ahaṃ karonto imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ silavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisēyyaṃ: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha

pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsī māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇagahapatikā anvāvitthā Dūsinā mārena bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samāyena manussā kālāṃ karonti yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāvitthā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsinā mārena: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave asubhānupassī kāye viharatha. āhāre patikkūlasaṇṇino, sabbaloke anabhirata - saṇṇino. sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino ti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā araṇṇagatā pi rukkhamaṇagatā pi suṇṇāgaragatā pi asubhānupassī kāye viharimsu, ābāre patikkūlasaṇṇino, sabbaloke anabhirata - saṇṇino, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya āyasmatā Vidhurena pacchāsamaṇena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho pāpima Dūsī māro aññataraṃ kumāraṃ anvāvisitvā sakkharaṃ gahetvā āyasmato Vidhurassa sīse pahāraṃ adāsi, sīsaṃ vobhindi. Atha kho pāpima āyasmā Vidhuro bhinnena sīsenā lohitenā gaḷantena Kakusandham yeva

bhagavantam arahantam sammāsambuddham piṭṭhito piṭṭhito
 anubandhi. Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham
 sammāsambuddho nāgāpalokitam apalokesi: na vāyam Dūsī
 māro mattam - aññāsīti. Sahāpalokanāya ca pana pāpima
 Dūsī māro tamhā ca thānā - vi mahānirayaṇ - ca upapajji.
 Tassa kho pana pāpima māro - tayo nāmadheyyā
 honti: chaphassāyataniko - phato iti pi.
 paccattavedaniyo iti pi - niraya-
 pālā upasaṅkamitvā etaṃ -
 kunā saṅku hadaye samāgac-
 vassasahassam - me niraye paccaman-
 pāpima bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatam
 sahasāni tasmim mahāniraye apaccinī, dasa vassasa
 tass' eva mahānirayassa ussade apaccim vutthānimaṃ nāma
 vedanaṃ vediyamāno. Tassa mayham pāpima varūpo kāyo
 hoti seyyathā pi manussassa. evarūpaṃ sīsam oti seyyathā
 pi macchassa.

Kidiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsī apaccatha
 Vidhuraṃ sāvakaṃ - āsajja Kakusandhaṃ - ca brāhmaṇam.

Sataṃ āsi ayosaṅkū, sabbe paccattavedanā,
 idiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsī apaccatha
 Vidhuraṃ sāvakaṃ - āsajja Kakusandhaṃ - ca brāhmaṇam.

Yo etaṃ abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
 tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Majjhe sarassa tiṭṭhanti vimānā kappathāyino,
 veḷuriyavaṇṇā rucirā accimaṇṇo pabhassarā,
 accharā tattha naccanti - nāpattavanniyo.

Yo etaṃ abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
 tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo ve Buddhena pāsādam pādaṅgutthena
 Migāramātu pāsādam pādaṅgutthena kampayi.

Yo etaṃ abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
 tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Vejayantaṃ pāsādam pādaṅgutthena kampayi
 iddhibalen' upatthaddho saṃvejesi ca devatā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Vejayante pāsāde Sakkam so paripucchati:
api āvuso jānāsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo,
tassa Sakko viyakāsi neva puṭṭho yathātathaṃ,

Yo etam-
tādisaṃ dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.
Sudhammāyaṃ abhito
sabhaṃ:

pure ahū,
Brahmaloke pabhassaram,
vayā viyakāsi anupubbaṃ yathātathaṃ:
na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū,

Passāmi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloke pabhassaram,
so 'haṃ aṇṇa kathaṃ vajjaṃ: ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Mahāneruno kūṭaṃ vimokhena āphassayi,
vanāṃ Pubbavidehānaṃ, ye ca bhūmisayā narā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Na ve aggi cetayati: ahaṃ bālāṃ dāhāmi ti,
bālo ca jalitaṃ aggin āsajjana sa dayhati.

Evam-eva tuvaṃ Māra āsajjana Tathāgataṃ
sayāṃ dānissasi attānaṃ, bālo aggin va samphusaṃ.

Apuññaṃ pasavi Māro āsajjana Tathāgataṃ;
kin-nu maññasi pāpima: na me pāpaṃ vipaccati.

Karoto oiyati pāpaṃ cirarattāya Antaka;
Māra nibbinda Buddhāmhā, āsaṃ-mā kāsi bhikkhusu.
ti Māraṃ aghattesi bhikkhu Bhesakaḷāvane,
kho tath' ev' antaradhāyathāti.

NIYASUTTAM DASAMAṃ.

MAKAVAGGO PAÑCAMO.

MŪLAPANÑĀSAM NITṬHITAM.

51.

Evam me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Campāyam viharati Gaggarāya pokkharaniyā tire mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim. Atha kho Pusso ca hatthārohaputto Kandarako ca paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsā, upasaṅkamitvā Pusso hatthārohaputto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, Kandarako pana paribbājako Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekamantam aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantam tīto kho Kandarako paribbājako tuṇhībhūtam tuṇhībhūtam bhikkhusaṅgham anuvileketvā Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Acchariyam bho Gotama, abbhutam bho Gotama, yāvaṃ - c' idam bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama ahesum atītam-addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādesum seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama bhavissanti anāgatam-addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito ti. — Evam-etam Kandaraka. evam-etam Kandaraka: ye pi te Kandaraka ahesum atītam-addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādesum seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te Kandaraka bhavissanti anāgataṃ-addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito. (Santi hi Kandaraka bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraniyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇa bhavasamyojanā samma-d-aññā vimuttā. Santi pana Kandaraka bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe sekhā santatasīlā santatavuttino nipakā nipakavuttino, te catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatṭhitacittā viharanti, katamesu catusu: Idha Kandaraka

bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan - ti.)

Evam vutte Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavantam etad-
avoca: Acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāva supañ-
ñattā c' ime bhante Bhagavatā cattāro satipatthānā sattānam
visuddhiyā sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya dukkhadomanas-
sānam atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchi-
kiriya. Mayam - pi hi bhante gihi odātavasanā kālena
kālam imesu catusu satipatthānesu supatthitacittā viharāma:
idha mayam bhante kāye kāyānupassī viharāma ātāpino
sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, veda-
nāsu vedanānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā satimanto
vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, citte cittānupassī viharāma
ātāpino sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanas-
sam, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā
satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam. Acchariyam
bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāvañ - c' idam bhante Bhagavā
evam manussagahane evam manussakasaṭe evam manussa-
sātheyye vattamāne sattānam hitāhitam jānāti. Gahanam h'
etam bhante yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etam bhante
yadidam pasavo. Aham hi bhante pahomi hatthidammam
sāretum, yāvatakena antarena Campam gatāgataṃ karissati
sabbāni tāni sātheyyāni kūṭeyyāni vaṅkeyyāni jimheyayāni
pātukarissati. Amhākam pana bhante dāsā ti vā pessā ti
vā kammakarā ti vā aññathā ca kāyena samudācaranti añña-
thā vācāya aññathā ca nesaṃ cittam hoti. Acchariyam
bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāvañ - c' idam bhante Bhagavā
evam manussagahane evam manussakasaṭe evam manussa-
sātheyye vattamāne sattānam hitāhitam jānāti. Gahanam h'
etam bhante yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etam bhante
yadidam pasavo ti. — Evam - etam Pessa, evam - etam Pessa,

gahanam h' etam Pessa yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etam Pessa yadidam pasavo. Cattāro 'me Pessa puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasmim, katame cattāro: Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto. Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhāme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati. Imesaṃ Pessa catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ katamo te puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.

Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo ca kho ayaṃ bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati, ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti. — Kaṣmā pana te Pessa ime tayo puggalā cittaṃ n' ārādhenti. — Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānaṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so paraṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānaṃ-ca paraṃ-ca sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo

ca kho ayaṃ bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttapari-
tāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānu-
yogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme
nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena
attānā viharati, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.
Handa ca dāni mayā bhante pacchāma, bahukiccā mayā
bahukaraṇiṃyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ Pessa kālaṃ mañña-
siti. Atha kho Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhi-
vādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante Pesse hatthārohaputte
bhikkhū āmantesi: Paṇḍito bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto,
mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto; sace bhikkhave
Pessa hatthārohaputto muhuttaṃ nisīdeyya yāv' assāham ime
cattāro puggale vitthārena vibhajāmi, mahatā atthena saṃ-
yutto agamissa. Api ca bhikkhave ettavatā pi Pessa
hatthārohaputto mahatā atthena saṃyutto ti. — Etassa Bha-
gavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā ime cattāro
puggale vitthārena vibhajeyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū
dhāressantiti. — Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukam
manasikarotha, bhāsissāmīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhik-
khū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca: ✓

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo attapari-
tāpanānuyogam-anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ace-
lako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na
tiṭṭhabhadantiko, nābhihaṭaṃ na uddissakaṭaṃ na nimanta-
naṃ sādīyati; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāti na kaḷopi-
mukhā patigaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaram na daṇḍamantaram
na musalamantaram, na dvinnam bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gab-
bhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu,
na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍa-
saṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na mera-
yaṃ na thusodākaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopi-
ko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopi-ko — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattā-
lopi-ko; ekissā pi dāṭṭhiyā yāpeti, dvīhi pi dāṭṭhiyā yāpeti —
sattahi pi dāṭṭhiyā yāpeti; ekāhikam pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvī-

hikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti — sattāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, itī evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāyabhattabhojanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So sākabhakkho vā hoti sāmākabhakkho vā hoti nīvārabhakkho vā hoti daddulabhakkho vā hoti haṭṭabhakkho vā hoti kaṇabhakkho vā hoti ācāmabhakkho vā hoti piñṇākabhakkho vā hoti tiṇabhakkho vā hoti gomaya-bhakkho vā hoti; vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphala-bhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti maṣāṇāni pi dhāreti chava-dussāni pi dhāreti paṃsukūlāni pi dhāreti tīṭṭāni pi dhāreti ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakkhipam - pi dhāreti kusaśīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti kesa-kambalam - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti ulūka-pakkham - pi dhāreti. Kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassu-locanānuyogam - anuyutto. ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭi-khitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakā-passayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappeti, sāyatati-yakam - pi udakorohaṇānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Iti eva-rūpaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puṅgalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puṅgalo parantapo parapari-tāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puṅgalo orabbhiko hoti sūkariko sākuntiko māgaviko luddo maccha-ghātako coro coraghātako bandhanāgāriko, ye vā paṇ' aññe pi keci kurūrakammantā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puṅgalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puṅgalo attantapo ca attaparitā-panānuyogam - anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puṅgalo rājā vā hoti khattiyo muddhāvasitto brāhmaṇo vā mahāsālo. So puratthi-mena nagarassa navam saṇṭhāgāraṃ kārāpetvā kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kharājinaṃ nivāsetvā sappitelena kāyaṃ abbañjitvā magavisāṇena piṭṭhiṃ kaṇḍūvamāno saṇṭhāgāraṃ pavisati saddhiṃ mahesiyā brāhmaṇena ca purohiṇena. So tattha anantarahitāya bhūmiyā haritupattāya seyyaṃ kappeti. Ekissā gāviyā sarūpavacchāya yaṃ ekasmiṃ thane khīraṃ

hoti tena ^{ajā} yāpeti, yaṃ dutiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena mahesī yāpeti, yaṃ tatiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena brāhmaṇo purohito yāpeti, yaṃ catutthasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena aggiṃ juḥanti, avasesena vacchako yāpeti. So evaṃ - āha: Ettakā usabbhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā vacchatarā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettikā vacchatariyo haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā ajā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā urabbhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā rukkhā chijjantu yūpatthāya, ettakā dabbhā lūyantu barihisaṭṭhāyāti. Ye pi 'ssa te honti dāsā ti vā pessā ti vā kammakarā ti vā te pi dandatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karonti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati: Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā. So imam lokam sadevakam samarakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipunṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Tam dhammam suṇāti gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So tam dhammam sutvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisaṃcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na y'idaṃ sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipunṇam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitam brahmacariyam caritum, yaṃ nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyan - ti. So aparena samayena appam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya,

appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyaṇi vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīva-samāpanno pānātipātāṃ pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nibhitaḍaṇḍo nibhitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapānabhūta-hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikāṅkhī athenena suci-bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī hoti āraṇācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādi saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakarāṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kappasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādi bhūtavādi atthavādi dhammavādi vinayavādi, nidhānavatīṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ. So bijagāmaabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālahojanā. Naccagīta-vādita-visukadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepanadhāraṇa-maṇḍana-vibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhaṇṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakamaṃsapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārīkapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-valavāpaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khetṭavattupāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūṭeypapahīṇagamanāṃyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāmsakūṭa-mānakūṭā

paṭivirato hoti. Ukkotāna-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakuno yena yen' eva deti sapattabhāro va deti, evam - evam bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakaṃme sampajānakārī hoti gate thite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajānāna samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ suṣāṇaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ukantaṃ nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujaṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

So abhijjham loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati. sabbapānabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddham pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aṅekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ - pi jātiyo cattārīsaṃ - pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ - pi jātiyo jātisataṃ - pi jātisahasasāsaṃ - pi jātisatasahasasāsaṃ - pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭa-vivaṭṭakappe: amutr' āsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī, evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādiṃ, tatrāp' āsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī

evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāram sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkiḷeṣe mudubbhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samānnāgatā vacīduccaritena samānnāgatā mānoduccaritena samānnāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samānnāgatā vacīsucaritena samānnāgatā manosucaritena samānnāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkiḷeṣe mudubbhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āvasa-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - itī nāparaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nātta-paritāpanānuyogam - anuyutto na parantapo na parapari-

tāpanānuyogam - anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo ditthe
va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sitibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī
brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

KANDARAKASUTTANTAM PATHAMAM.

52.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmake. Tena kho pana samayaena Dasamo gahapati Atthakanāgaro Pāṭaliputtam anupatto hoti kenacid - eva karaṇiyena. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Atthakanāgaro yena Kukkuṭārāmo yena aññataro bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Dasamo gahapati Atthakanāgaro taṃ bhikkhum etad - avoca: Kahan - nu kho bhante āyasmā Ānando etarahi viharati, dassanakāmā hi mayan - taṃ āyasmantaṃ Ānandan - ti. Eso gahapati āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmake ti. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Atthakanāgaro Pāṭaliputte taṃ karaṇiyaṃ tīretvā yena Vesālī Beluvagāmake yena' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Dasamo gahapati Atthakanāgaro āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca:

Atthi nu kho bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā vā āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpunātīti. — Atthi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto

yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātīti. — Katamo pana bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātīti.

Idha gahapati bhikkhu vivice eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajjā viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Idam - pi kho paṭhamam jhānaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisāncetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāncetayitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha tūto āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḍḍhāyī anāvatthidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhantaṃ sampasādanaṃ — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Idam - pi kho dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisāncetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāncetayitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha tūto āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḍḍhāyī anāvatthidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-

sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appa⁷ mattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ānānupattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Idam - pi kho tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta⁸ yitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta⁹ yitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā — pe — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Idam - pi kho catutthaṃ jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta¹⁰ yitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta¹¹ yitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyā¹² bajjhena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho mettā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta¹³ yitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta¹⁴ yitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyā¹⁵ bajjhena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho upekhā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta¹⁶ yitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta¹⁷ yitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ

nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyatanam upasampajja viharatī. So itī paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākāsañācāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisāñcetayitā. yaṁ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṁ abhisāñcetayitaṁ tad - aniccam nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

*Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanam samatikkamma anantam viññānan - ti viññānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharatī. So itī paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho viññānañcāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisāñcetayitā. yaṁ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṁ abhisāñcetayitaṁ tad - aniccam nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanam samatikkamma na - t̥thi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharatī. So itī paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisāñcetayitā, yaṁ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṁ abhisāñcetayitaṁ tad - aniccam nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito āsavānam khayam pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānam khayam pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṁ orambhāgiyānam saṁyojanānam parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṁ vimuccati aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṁ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Evam vutte Dasamo gahapati Atthakanāgaro āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ tad - avoca: Seyyathā pi bhante Ānanda pariso ekam nidhimukhaṁ gavesanto sakid - eva ekādasa

nidhimukhāni adhigaccheyya, evam - eva kho ahaṃ bhante ekaṃ amatadvāraṃ gavesanto sakid - eva ekādasā 'amata' dvārāni alattthaṃ savanāya. Seyyathā pi bhante purisassa agāraṃ ekādasadvāraṃ, so tasmim̐ agāre āditte ekamekena pi dvārena sakkuṇeyya attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātum, evam - eva kho ahaṃ bhante imesaṃ ekādasannaṃ amatadvārānaṃ ekamekena pi amatadvārena sakkuṇissāmi attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātum. Ime hi nāma bhante aññatitthiyā ācariyassa ācariya-dhanaṃ pariyessanti, kim panāhaṃ āyasmato! Ānandassa pūjaṃ na karissāmi. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhaka-nāgaro Pāṭaliputtakaṃ - ca Vesālīkaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi ekamekaṃ - ca bhikkhuṃ paccekadussa-yugena acchādesi, āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ticīvarena acchādesi āyasmato ca Ānandassa pañcasataṃ vihāraṃ kāraṇesi.

ATTHAKANĀGARASUTTANTAM DUTIYAM.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kāpilavattusim̐ Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kāpilavattavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navarī santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ hoti anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Atha kho Kāpilavattavā Sakyā yena Bhāgavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Kāpilavattavā Sakyā Bhagavantaṃ etad - avo-cum: Idha bhante Kāpilavattavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navarī santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Taṃ bhante Bhagavā paṭhamāṃ paribhūñjatu, Bhagavatā paṭhamāṃ paribhuttaṃ pacchā Kāpilavattavā Sakyā paribhūñjissanti, tad-assa Kāpilavattavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya

sukhāyāti. Adbivāsesi Bhagavā [tuṇhībhāvena. . Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavato adbhivāsanam veditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena santhāgāram ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā sabba-santharim santhāgāram santharitvā āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamanikam patitthāpetvā telappadīpaṃ āropetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atthaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ tthitā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantam etad - avocum: Sabba-santharim santhataṃ bhante santhāgāram, āsanāni paññattāni, udakamaniko patitthāpito, telappadipo āropito; yassa dāni bhante Bhagavā kalam maññātiti. Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena yena santhāgāram ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā majjhimam thambham nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṅgho pi kho pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā pacchimaṃ bhittim nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā. Kāpilavatthavā pi kho Sakyā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā puratthimaṃ bhittim nissāya pacchāmukhā nisidimsu Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāpilavatthave Sakke bahu-d-eva rattim dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmanatesi: Paṭibhātu taṃ Ānanda Kāpilavatthavānam Sakyānam sekho pāṭipado; piṭṭhim - me agilāyati, tam - ahaṃ āyassāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā catuggunam saṅghātim paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno utthāna-saṇṇam manasikaritvā.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Mahānāmaṃ Sakyam āmanatesi: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti, indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, bhojane mattaññu hoti, jāgariyam anuyutto hoti, sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, catunnam jhānaṇam abhikkhāpikānam ditṭhadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, Kathaṇ - ca

Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silavā hoti, pātimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti. Kathaṃ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam-enam cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa samvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye samvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam-enam manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa samvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye samvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti. Kathaṃ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mattaññū hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako paṭisaṅklīyā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad-eva imassa kāyassa tṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihimāsuparatiyā brahmācariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ-ca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṃ-ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsu-vihāro cāti, Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mattaññū hoti. Kathaṃ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako divasaṃ caṅka-mena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ paṭhamam yāmaṃ caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ majjhimam yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyam kappeti pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno utṭhānasaññaṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyaṃ pacchimam yāmaṃ paccutṭhāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. •Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, Kathaṃ-ca Mahānāma

ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhim: ita pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjā-caranasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. Hirimā hoti, hiriyati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, hiriyati pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam samāpattiyā. Ottāpi hoti, ottapati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, ottapati pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam samāpattiyā. Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā vacasā paricitā manasā 'nupekkhitā ditthiyā suppaṭividdhā. Āraddhaviriyo viharati akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya kusalānam dhammānam upasampadāya, thānavā dāha-parakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatam - pi cirabhāsitam - pi saritā anussaritā. Paññāvā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti. Kathaṇ - ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnam jhānaṇam abhicetasikānam ditthadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ duttiyam jhānam — pe — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnam jhānaṇam abhicetasikānam ditthadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī.

Yatē kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako evam silasampanno hoti, evam indriyēsu guttadvāro hoti, evam bhojane mattaññū hoti, evam jāgariyam anuyutto hoti, evam sattahi saddhammehi

samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako sekho pāṭipado apuccaṇḍatāya samāpanno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Seyyathā pi Mahānāma kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni atṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhi-sayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni; kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyan - ti, atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ. Evam - eva kho Mahānāma yato ariyasāvako evaṃ sīlasampanno hoti, evaṃ indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, evaṃ bhojane mattaṇṇū hoti, evaṃ jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, evaṃ sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako sekho pāṭipado apuccaṇḍatāya samāpanno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ āgamaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati; ayaṃ - assa paṭhamā 'bhiniibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ āgamaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathā-kammūpage satte pajānāti; ayaṃ - assa dutiyā 'bhiniibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ āgamaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ vetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā

upāsāmpajja viharati; ayam - assa tatiyā 'bhinibbhida hoti kukkutaṭṭhāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā.

Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako sīlasampanno hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mataññū hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyam anuyutto hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnam jhānaṇam abhicetasikāṇam dīṭṭhadhammasukhāvihārāṇam nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim. Yaṇ - ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṁ ekam - pi jātim dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṁ sauddesaṁ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkāmatamānusakena satte passati cavaṁāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako āsavāṇam khayā anāsavaṁ cetovimuttiṁ paññāvimuttiṁ dīṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasāmpajja viharati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Ayam vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako vijjāsampanno iti pi, caraṇasampanno iti pi, vijjācaraṇasampanno iti pi. Brahmunā p' esā Mahānāma Sanaṅkumārena gāthā bhāsītā:

Khattiyo seṭṭho jane tasmiṁ ye gottapaṭṭisārino,
vijjācaraṇasampanno so seṭṭho devamānuse ti.

Sā kho pan' esā Mahānāma Brahmunā Sanaṅkumārena gāthā sugītā na duggītā, subhāsītā na dubbhāsītā, attha-samhitā no anattahasamhitā, anumatā Bhagavatā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā utthahitvā āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ āmantesi: Sādhū sādhū Ānanda, sādhū kho tvam Ānanda Kāpilavatthavāṇam Sakyānaṁ sekhaṁ pāṭipadaṁ abhāsīti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Ānando, samanunño satthā ahosi. Attamanā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā āyasmato Ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SEKHASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

54.

Evam me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅguttarāpesu viharati; Āpaṇaṃ nāma Aṅguttarāpaṇaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Āpaṇe piṇḍāya cāritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi. Potaliyo pi kho gahapati sampannanivāsapāvurano chattupāhanāhi jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tthitaṃ kho Potaliyaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Evam vutte Potaliyo gahapati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratīti kupito anattamano tuṇhī ahosi. Dutiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potaliyaṃ gahapatiṃ etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Dutiyam - pi kho Potaliyo gahapati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratīti kupito anattamano tuṇhī ahosi. Tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potaliyaṃ gahapatiṃ etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Evam vutte Potaliyo gahapati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratīti kupito anattamano Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ta - y - idaṃ

bho Gotama na - echaṇṇaṃ, ta - y - idaṃ na - ppatirūpaṃ, yaṃ
maṃ tvaṃ gahapativādena samudācarasīti. — Te hi te gaha-
pati ākāra te līṅgā te nimittā yathā taṃ gahapatissāti. —
Tathā hi pana me bho Gotama sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā
sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — Yathākathaṃ pana te
gahapati sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samuc-
chinā ti. — Idha me bho Gotama yaṃ ahosi dhanam vā
dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ puttānaṃ
dāyaṃ niyyātaṃ, tatthāhaṃ anovādī anupavādī ghāsac-
chādanaparamo viharāmi. Evaṃ kho me bho Gotama sabbe
kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. —
Aññathā kho tvaṃ gahapati vohārasamucchedaṃ vadasi
aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. —
Yathākathaṃ pana bhante ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo
hoti. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetu
yathā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi
gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ
bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bha-
gavā etad - avoca:

Aṭṭha kho ime gahapati dhammā ariyassa vinaye
vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattanti. katame aṭṭha: Apāṇāti-
pātaṃ nissāya pāṇātipāto pahātabbo, dinnādānaṃ nissāya
adinnādānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, saccaṃ vācaṃ nissāya musāvādo
pahātabbo, apisuṇaṃ vācaṃ nissāya pisuṇā vācā pahātabbā,
agiddhilobhaṃ nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo, anindārosaṃ
nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo, akodhupāyāsaṃ nissāya ko-
dhupāyāso pahātabbo, anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahā-
tabbo. Ime kho gahapati aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā
vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya
saṃvattantīti. — Ye 'me bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭha dhammā
saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohāra-
samucchedāya saṃvattanti, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā ime
aṭṭha dhamme vitthārena vibhajatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. —
Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissā-
mi. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato
paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Apāṇātipātāṃ nissāya pāṇātipāto pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu pāṇātipātī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana pāṇātipātī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya pāṇātipātapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ pāṇātipātapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā duggati paṭikañkhā pāṇātipātapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanānaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ pāṇātipāto, ye ca pāṇātipātapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Apāṇātipātāṃ nissāya pāṇātipāto pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idaṃ - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Adinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu adinnādāyī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana adinnādāyī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya adinnādānapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ adinnādānapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā duggati paṭikañkhā adinnādānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanānaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ adinnādānaṃ, ye ca adinnādānapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā adinnādānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idaṃ - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Saccam vācam nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu musāvādī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana musāvādī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya musāvādapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ musāvādapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā duggati paṭikañkhā musāvādapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanānaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ musā-

vādo, ye ca musāvādapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighāta-parilāhā musāvādā paṭiviratassa evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighāta-parilāhā na honti. Saccam vācam nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ-taṃ vuttam idam-etam paṭicca vuttam.

Apisunam vācam nissāya piṣuṇā vācā pahātabbā ti iti kho pan' etam vuttam, kiṇ-c' etam paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu piṣuṇāvāco assam tesāham saṃyojanānam pahānāya samucchedāya patipanno; ahañ-c' eva kho pana piṣuṇāvāco assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyum piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā, kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā. Etad-eva kho pana saṃyojanam etam nīvaraṇam yadidaṃ piṣuṇā vācā, ye ca piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighāta-parilāhā piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratassa evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Apisunam vācam nissāya piṣuṇā vācā pahātabbā ti iti yaṇ-taṃ vuttam idam-etam paṭicca vuttam.

Agiddhilobham nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etam vuttam, kiṇ-c' etam paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu giddhilobhī assam tesāham saṃyojanānam pahānāya samucchedāya patipanno; ahañ-c' eva kho pana giddhilobhī assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya giddhilobhapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyum giddhilobhapaccayā, kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā giddhilobhapaccayā. Etad-eva kho pana saṃyojanam etam nīvaraṇam yadidaṃ giddhilobho, ye ca giddhilobhapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā agiddhilobhissa evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Agiddhilobham nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ-taṃ vuttam idam-etam paṭicca vuttam.

Anindārosam nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etam vuttam, kiṇ-c' etam paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu nindārosī assam tesāham saṃyojanānam

pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana nindārosi assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya nindārosapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ nindārosapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā duggati pāṭikañkhā nindārosapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanam etaṃ nīvaraṇam yadidaṃ nindā - roso, ye ca nindārosapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighāta - parilāhā anindārosissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Anindārosam nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Akodhupāyāsam nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti patisañcikkhati: Yesam kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānam hetu kodhupāyāsī assaṃ tesāham saṃyojanānam pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana kodhupāyāsī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya kodhupāyāsa - paccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ kodhupāyāsapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā duggati pāṭikañkhā kodhu - pāyāsapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanam etaṃ nīvaraṇam yadidaṃ kodhupāyāso, ye ca kodhupāyāsapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā akodhupāyāsissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Akodhupāyāsam nis - sāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Anatimānam nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti patisañcikkhati: Yesam kho ahaṃ saṃ - yojanānam hetu atimānī assaṃ tesāham saṃyojanānam pahā - nāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana ati - mānī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya atimānapaccayā, anu - vicca viññū garaheyyuṃ atimānapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - marañā duggati pāṭikañkhā atimānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanam etaṃ nīvaraṇam yadidaṃ atimāno, ye ca atimānapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā anatimānissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Anatimānam nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Ime kho gahapati attha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena vibhattā ye ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṁvattanti, na tv - eva tāva ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Yathākathaṃ pana bhante ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammam desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasīkarohi, bhāsisāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi gahapati kukkuro jighacchādubbalyapareto goghātakasūnaṃ paccupatthito assa. tam - enaṃ dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā atthikaṅkalam sunikantaṃ nikantaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitamakkhitaṃ upacchubheyya; tam kim - maññasi gahapati: api nu so kukkuro amuṃ atthikaṅkalam sunikantaṃ nikantaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitamakkhitaṃ palikhādanto jighacchādubbalyaṃ paṭivineyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bhante atthikaṅkalam sunikantaṃ nikantaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitamakkhitaṃ, yāvad - eva ca pana so kukkuro kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evaṃ - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti patisaṅcikkhati: Atthikaṅkalū - pamā kāma vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādī - navo ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā nānattā nānattasitā taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisu - pādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti tam - ev' upekhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā maṃsapesiṃ ādāya uddāyeyya, tam - enaṃ gijjhā pi kaṅkā pi kulalā pi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitaccheyyūṃ virājeyyūṃ; tam kim - maññasi gahapati: sace so gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā taṃ maṃsapesiṃ nā khippam - eva paṭinissajeyya so tātonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti patisaṅcikkhati: Maṃsapesūpamā kāma vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti

evam - etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yam upekhā nānattā nānattasitā tam abhinivajjetvā yā 'yam upekhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti tam - ev' upekham bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso ādittam tiṇukkam ādāya paṭivātam gaccheyya; tam kim - maññasi gahapati: sace so puriso tam ādittam tiṇukkam na khippam - eva paṭinissajeyya tassa sā ādittā tiṇukkā hattham vā daheyya bāham vā daheyya aññataram vā aṅgapaccaṅgam daheyya, so tatonidānam maraṇam vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattam vā dukkhan - ti. — Evam bhante. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Tiṇukkūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahu-dukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam - ev' upekham bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati aṅgārakāsu sādhipaporisā pūrā aṅgārānam vitacchikānam vitadhūmānam, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkha-paṭikkūlo, tam - enam dve balavanto purisā nānābāhāsu ga-hetvā aṅgārakāsum upakaḍḍheyyum; tam kim - maññasi gahapati: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyam sannāmeyyāti. — Evam bhante, tam kissa hetu: veditam hi bhante tassa purisassa: imaṇ - ce aham aṅgārakāsum papatissāmi tatonidānam maraṇam vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattam vā dukkhan - ti. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Aṅgārakāsūpanā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam - ev' upekham bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso supinakam passeyya, ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam vanarāmaṇeyyakam bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam pokkharāṇīrāmaṇeyyakam, so paṭibuddho na kiñci passeyya, evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam - ev' upekham bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso yācitakam bhogam yācitvā

yānam poroseyyam pavaramanikundalam so tehi yācitakehi
 bhogehi purakkhato parivuto antarāpanam patipajjeyya, tam-
 enam jano disvā evam vadeyya: bhogī vata bho puriso, evam
 kira bhogino bhogāni bhuñjantīti, tam - enam sāmikā yattha
 yatth' eva passeyyum tattha tatth' eva sāni hareyyum; tam
 kim - maññasi gahapati: alan - nu kho tassa purisassa
 aññathattāyāti. — Evam bhante, tam kissa hetu: sāmīno hi
 bhante sāni harantīti. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariya-
 sāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yācitakūpamā kāmā vuttā Bha-
 gavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti
 evam - etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam-
 ev' upekkham bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre
 tibbo vanasaṇḍo. tatr' assa rukkho sampannaphalo ca upa-
 pannaphalo ca, na cāssu kānici phalāni bhūmiyam patitāni.
 atha puriso āgaccheyya phalattiko phalagavesi phalapari-
 yesanam caramāno, so tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā tam ruk-
 kham passeyya sampannaphalañ - ca upapannaphalañ - ca.
 tassa evam - assa: ayam kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca upa-
 pannaphalo ca, na - tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyam patitāni,
 jānāmi kho panāham rukkhān ārohitum, yan - nūnāham imam
 rukkhān ārohitvā yāvadatthañ - ca khādeyyam ucchāgañ - ca
 pūreyyan - ti; so tam rukkhān ārohitvā yāvadatthañ - ca khā-
 deyya ucchāgañ - ca pūreyya. Atha dutiyo puriso āgac-
 cheyya phalattiko phalagavesi phalapariyesanam caramāno
 tiṇham kuthārim ādāya, so tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā
 tam rukkhān passeyya sampannaphalañ - ca upapannaphalañ -
 ca, tassa evam - assa: ayam kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca
 upapannaphalo ca, na - tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyam patitāni.
 na kho panāham jānāmi rukkhān ārohitum, yan - nūnāham imam
 rukkhān mūlato chetvā yāvadatthañ - ca khādeyyam ucchā-
 gañ - ca pūreyyan - ti; so tam rukkhān mūlato chindeyya.
 Tam kim - maññasi gahapati: asu yo so puriso paṭhamam ruk-
 kham ārūḷho sace so na khippam - eva oroheyya tassa so
 rukkho. papatanto hattham vā bhañjeyya pādam vā bhañ-
 jeyya aññataram vā aṅgapaccāgam bhañjeyya, so tato-

nidānam maraṇam va nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhan-
ti. — Evam bhante. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako
iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā. Bhaga-
vatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti eva-
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
nānattā nānattasitā, taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā
nirujjhanti tam - ev' upekhā bhāveti.

Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ
upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ āgamaṃ anekavihiṭṭam pubbenivāsaṃ
anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso
pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭam pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarati. Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ
yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ āgamaṃ dibbena cak-
khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cava-
māne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate
duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Sa kho so
gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsati paṇi-
suddhiṃ āgamaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharati.

Ettāvata kho gahapati ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam
sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti. Tam kim - maññasi
gahapati: yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā
sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti, api nu tvaṃ evarūpaṃ vo-
hārasamucchedaṃ attani samanupassasīti. — Ko cāhaṃ
bhante, ko ca ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā
sabbam vohārasamucchedo. Ārakā 'haṃ bhante ariyassa
vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedā.
Mayaṃ hi bhante pubbe aññatitthiye paribbājake anājāniye
va samāne ājāniyā ti amaññimha, anājāniye va samāne
ājāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha. anājāniye va samāne ājāni-
yatthāne tthapimha; bhikkhū pana mayaṃ bhante ājāniye va
samāne anājāniyā ti amaññimha, ājāniye va samāne
anājāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha, ājāniye va samāne anā-
jāniyatthāne tthapimha. Idāni pana mayaṃ bhante añña-

tiṭṭhiye paribbājake anājanīye va samāne anājanīyā ti jānis-
sāma, anājanīye va samāne anājanīyabhojanam bhojissāma,
anājanīye va samāne anājanīyatṭhāne ṭhapissāma; bhikkhū
pana mayam bhante ājanīye va samāne ājanīyā ti jānissāma,
ājanīye va samāne ājanīyabhojanam bhojissāma, ājanīye va
samāne ājanīyatṭhāne ṭhapissāma. Ajanesi vata me bhante
Bhagavā samaṇesu samaṇapemaṃ, samaṇesu samaṇappasādam,
samaṇesu samaṇagāravam. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ
bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, patic-
channaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya,
andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni
dakkhintīti, evam-evam Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo
pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi
dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ Bha-
gavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

POTALIYASUTTANTAM CATUTTHAM.

55.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavane. Atha kho
Jivako Komārabhacco yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅ-
kamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Eka-
mantaṃ nisinno kho Jivako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ
etaḍ - avoca: Sutam - mētaṃ bhante: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ
uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ ud-
dissakaṭaṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccekammaṃ - ti. Ye te
bhante evam' āhaṃsu: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa paṇaṃ
ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakaṭaṃ maṃ-
saṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccekammaṃ - ti, kacci te bhante Bha-
gavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhā-
cikkhanti, dhammaṃssa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci
sahadhammiko vādanuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti. —

Ye te Jivaka evam-āhaṃsu: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakaṭaṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccekammaṃ -ti, na me te vutta-vādino. abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṇṇe asatā abhūtena. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogā -ti vadāmi: diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ parisaṅkitaṃ. Imehi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tihi tṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogā -ti vadāmi. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogā -ti vadāmi: adiṭṭhaṃ asutaṃ aparisaṅkitaṃ. Imehi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tihi tṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogā -ti vadāmi.

Idha Jivaka bhikkhu aññataraṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Tam-enam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātanaṃ bhattena nimanteti. Ākaṅkhamāno va Jivaka bhikkhu adhiyāseti. So tassā rattiyā accayena pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdati, tam-enam so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena piṇḍapātena parivisati. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: sādhu vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena piṇḍapātena parivisati, aho vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatim-pi evarūpena paṇīteṇa piṇḍapātena pariviseyyāti. evaṃ pi 'ssa na hoti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ agathito amucchito anajjhopanno ādīnava-dassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati. Taṃ kim-maññasi Jivaka: api nu so bhikkhu tasmim samaye attabyābādhāya vā ceteti parabyābādhāya vā ceteti ubhayabyābādhāya vā cetetīti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu so Jivaka bhikkhu tasmim samaye anāvajjaṃ yeva āhāraṃ āhāretīti. — Evaṃ bhante. Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Brahmā mettāvihārī ti. Tam-me idaṃ bhante Bhagavā sakkehi cāttṭho, Bhagavā hi bhante mettāvihārī ti. — Yena kho Jivaka rāgena yena

dosenā yena mohena byāpādavā assa so rāgo so doso so moho Tathāgatassa pahīno uccinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Sace kho te Jīvaka idam sandhāya bhāsitaṃ anujānāmi te etan - ti. — Etad - eva kho pana me bhante sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Idha Jīvaka bhikkhu aññataram gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. So karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena avereṇa abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Tam - enaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātanaṃ bhattena nimanteti. Ākaṅkhamāno va Jīvaka bhikkhu adhivāseti. So tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram - ādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidati, tam - enaṃ so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: sādhu vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati, aho vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatim - pi evarūpena paṇitena piṇḍapātena pariviseyyāti, evaṃ pi 'ssa na hoti. So tam piṇḍapātam agathito amucchito anajjhopanno ādinavaddassāvī nissaranapaṇño paribhuñjati. Tam kim - maññasi Jīvaka: api nu so bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya vā ceteti parabyābādhāya vā ceteti ubhayabyābādhāya vā cetetiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu so Jīvaka bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye anavajjam yeva āhāraṃ āhāretiti. — Evaṃ bhante. Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Brahmā upekhāvihārī ti. Tam - me idam bhante Bhagavā sakkhī dittho, Bhagavā hi bhante upekhāvihārī ti. — Yena kho Jīvaka rāgena yena dosenā yena mphenā vihesāvā assa arativā assa paṭighavā assa so rāgo so doso so moho Tathāgatassa pahīno uccinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Sace kho te Jīvaka idam sandhāya bhāsitaṃ anujānāmi

te etan - ti. — Etad - eva kho pana me bhante sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Yo kho Jīvaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakam vā uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhati so pañcahi tñānehi bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati: Yam - pi so evam - āha: gacchatha amukaṃ nāma pāṇaṃ ānethāti, iminā paṭhamena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so pāṇo galappavedhakena āniyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, iminā dutiyena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so evam - āha: gacchatha: imaṃ pāṇaṃ ārabhathāti, iminā tatiyena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so pāṇo ārabhiyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, iminā catutthena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakam vā akappiyena āsādeti, iminā pañcamena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati. Yo kho Jīvaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakam vā uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhati so imehi pañcahi tñānehi bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavatīti. Evaṃ vutte Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante. Kappiyaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ āhārenti, anavajjaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ āhārenti. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante — pe — upāsakam maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇagata - ti.

JĪVAKASUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

56.

Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Tena kho pana samayena Ni-gaṇṭho Nātaputto Nālandāyaṃ paṭivasati mahatiyā nigaṇṭha-parisāya saddhiṃ. Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nālandāyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapatikkanto yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ t̥hitaṃ kho Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca : Samvijjante kho Tapassi āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Evaṃ vutte Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca :

Kati pana Tapassi Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kammāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Na kho āvuso Gotama āciṇṇaṃ Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa kammaṃ kamman - ti paññāpetuṃ, daṇḍaṃ daṇḍanti kho āvuso Gotama āciṇṇaṃ Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paññāpetun - ti. — Kati pana Tapassi Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto daṇḍāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Tīṇi kho āvuso Gotama Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto daṇḍāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, seyyathidaṃ kāyadaṇḍaṃ vacidaṇḍaṃ manodaṇḍanti. — Kiṃ pana Tapassi aññad - eva kāyadaṇḍaṃ aññaṃ vacidaṇḍaṃ aññaṃ manodaṇḍanti. — Aññad - eva āvuso Gotama kāyadaṇḍaṃ aññaṃ vacidaṇḍaṃ aññaṃ manodaṇḍanti. — Imesaṃ pana Tapassi tiṇṇaṃ daṇḍānaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ kamaṃ daṇḍaṃ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, yadi vā kāyadaṇḍaṃ yadi vā vacidaṇḍaṃ yadi vā manodaṇḍanti. — Imesaṃ kho āvuso Gotama tiṇṇaṃ daṇḍānaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ kāyadaṇḍaṃ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍaṃ no tathā manodaṇḍanti. — Kāyadaṇḍanti Tapassi vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍanti āvuso Gotama vadāmi. — Kāyadaṇḍanti Tapassi vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍanti āvuso Gotama vadāmi. — Kāyadaṇḍanti Tapassi vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍanti āvuso Gotama vadāmiti. Itiha Bhagavā Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ imasmim kathāvatthusmim yāvātatiyakam paṭiṭṭhāpesi.

Evam vutte Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama kati daṇḍāni paññāpesi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Na kho Tapassi ācinṇaṃ Tathāgatassa daṇḍaṃ daṇḍan-ti paññāpetum. kammaṃ kamman-ti kho Tapassi ācinṇaṃ Tathāgatassa paññāpetun-ti. — Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama kati kammāni paññāpesi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Tiṇi kho ahaṃ Tapassi kammāni paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, seyyathidaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokamman-ti. — Kiṃ pan' āvuso Gotama aññaḍ-eva kāyakammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ manokamman-ti. — Aññaḍ-eva Tapassi kāyakammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ manokamman-ti. — Imesaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama tiṇṇaṃ kammānaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ katamaṃ kammaṃ mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpesi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, yadi vā kāyakammaṃ yadi vā vacīkammaṃ yadi vā manokamman-ti. — Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ Tapassi tiṇṇaṃ kammānaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ manokammaṃ mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā kāyakammaṃ no tathā vacīkammaṃ manokamman-ti. — Manokamman-ti āvuso Gotama vadesi. — Manokamman-ti Tapassi vadāmi — pe —. Manokamman-ti āvuso Gotama vadesi. — Manokamman-ti Tapassi vadāmīti. Itiha Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantam imasmiṃ kathāvatthuṣmiṃ yāvattiyakam paṭiṭṭhāpetvā utthāy' āsanā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā mahatiyā gihiparisāya saddhiṃ nisinno hoti bālakiniyā Upālipamukhāya. Addasā kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ etad-avoca: Handa kutō nu tvaṃ Tapassi āgacchasi divā divassāti. — Ito hi kho ahaṃ bhante āgacchāmi ṣamaṇassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Ahaṃ pana te Tapassi samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kociḍ-eva kathāsallāpo

ti. — Ahu kho me bhante samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākatham pana te Tapassi ahu samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho yāvatako ahoṣi Bhagavatā saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbam Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham etad - avoca: Sādhū sādhu Tapassi, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evaṃ Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena samaṇassa Gotamassa byākataṃ; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṣsa kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṣsa pavattiyā, no tathā vacīdaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Sādhū sādhu bhante Tapassi, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evaṃ bhadantena Tapassinā samaṇassa Gotamassa byākataṃ; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṣsa kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṣsa pavattiyā, no tathā vacīdaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo. Handa cāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropessāmi. Sace me samaṇo Gotamo tathā patitthissati yathā bhadantena Tapassinā patitthāpitam, seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dīghalomikaṃ eḷakam lomesu gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya saṃparikaḍḍheyya evam - evāhaṃ samaṇam Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikākammakaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilaṇṇam ambhīre udakarahade pakkipitvā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya rikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya evam - evāhaṃ samaṇam Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto vālaṃ kaṇṇe gahetvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya evam - evāhaṃ samaṇam Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ odhu-

nissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuñjaro satṭhihāyano gambhīraṃ pokkharaniṃ ogāhitvā sana-
dhovikam nāma kilītajātaṃ kilīti evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ
Gotamaṃ saṇḍhovichāma maññe kilītajātaṃ kilīssāmi. Handa
cāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ
kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropessāmi. — Gaccha tvaṃ gaha-
pati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ
āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ
āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti.

Evam vutte Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāta-
puttaṃ etad - avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ
Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya; sa-
maṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvī, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya
aṇṇatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetīti. — Atthānaṃ kho etaṃ
Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa
sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, tthānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ
samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upa-
gaccheyya. Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa
imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gaha-
pati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī
vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam -
pi kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad -
avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati
samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante
Gotamo māyāvī, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aṇṇatitthi-
yānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetīti. — Atthānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi
anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāva-
kattaṃ upagaccheyya. tthānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ sa-
maṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya.
Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathā-
vatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa
Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ
vā ti.

Evam bhante ti kho Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nāta-
puttassa paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ

yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Āgamā nu khv-idha bhante Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho ti. — Āgamā khv-idha gahapati Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho ti. — Ahu pana te bhante Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim kociḍ-eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Ahu kho me gahapati Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim kociḍ-eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākatham pana te bhante ahu Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim kociḍ-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Aha kho Bhagavā yāvatako ahosi Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim kathāsallāpo tam sabbam Upālissa gahapatissa ārocesi. Evam vutte Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Sādhu sādhu bhante Tapassī, yathā tam sutavatā sāvakena samma-d-eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam-evam Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena Bhagavato byākataṃ, kim hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evam olārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Sacce kho tvaṃ gahapati sacce patitṭhāya manteyyāsi siyā no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Tam kim-maññasi gahapati: idh' assa nigaṇṭho ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno sītodakapaṭikkhitto unhoḍakapaṭisevī, so sītodakam alabhamāno kālam kareyya. Imassa pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto katthūpapattim paññāpetiti. — Atthi bhante Manosattā nāma devā, tatha so upapajjati, tam kissa hetu: asu hi bhante manopaṭibaddho kālam karotiti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikarivā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimanam pacchimena vā purimanam. Bhāsita kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā evam-āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Tam kim-maññasi

gahapati: idh' assa nigaṇṭho cātuyāmasamvarasamvuto sabba-vārivārito sabbavāriyuto sabbavāridhuto sabbavāriphuṭo, so abhikkamanto paṭikkamanto bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ āpādeti. Imassa pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kaṃ vipākam paññāpetiti. — Asaṇcetanikaṃ bhante Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto no mahāsāvajjam paññāpetiti. — Sace pana gahapati cetetiti. — Mahāsāvajjam bhante hotiti. — Cetanam pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kismim paññāpetiti. — Manodaṇḍasmim bhante ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikarivā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsita kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patiṭṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā evaṃ-āha. atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṣa kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṣa pavattiyā, no tathā vacīdaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: ayaṃ Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca, bahujaṇā ākiṇṇamanussā ti. — Evaṃ bhante, ayaṃ Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca, bahujaṇā ākiṇṇamanussā ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: idha puriso āgaccheyya ukkhittāsiko, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ yāvatikā imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjam karissāmīti. Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: pahoti nu kho so puriso yāvatikā imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjam kātun-ti. — Dasa pi bhante purisā-vīsatiṃ-pi purisā tiṃsam-pi purisā cattārīsam-pi purisā paññāsam-pi purisā na-ppahonti yāvatikā imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjam kātum, kim hi sobhati eko chavo puriso ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: idh' āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ cetovasippatto, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imaṃ Nālandaṃ ekenaṃ manopadosena bhasmaṃ karissāmīti. Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: pahoti nu kho so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ cetovasippatto. imaṃ Nālandaṃ ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ

ātun - ti. — Dasa pi bhante Nālandā visatim - pi Nālandā
imsam - pi Nālandā cattārīsam - pi Nālandā paññāsam - pi
Nālandā pahoti so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ ceto-
vasippatto ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ kātum, kiṃ hi so-
bhati ekā chavā Nālandā ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasi-
karitvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati puri-
mena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsita kho
pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitthāya
mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi
bhante Bhagavā evam - āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahā-
sāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pa-
vattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Taṃ
kim - maññasi gahapati: sutan - te: Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingā-
raññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ arañña-
bhūtan - ti. — Evaṃ bhante, sutam me: Daṇḍakāraññaṃ
Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ
araññabhūtan - ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: kinti te
sutam: kena taṃ Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhā-
raññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ araññabhūtan - ti. — Sutaṃ
mētaṃ bhante: isīnaṃ manopadosena taṃ Daṇḍakāraññaṃ
Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ
araññabhūtan - ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho
gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā
pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsita kho pana te
gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitthāya mantessāmi,
hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Purimen' evāhaṃ bhante opammaṇa: Bhagavato atta-
mano abhiraddho, api cāhaṃ imāni Bhagavato vicitrāni
pañhapaṭibhānāni sotukāmo evāhaṃ Bhagavantam paccanī-
kātabbhaṃ amaññissam. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ
bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitam vā ukkujeyya. paṭi-
channaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya.

ndhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni
dakkhinti, evam - evam Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo
pakāsito: Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi

dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha: Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Maṃ hi bhante aññatitthiyā sāvakaṃ labhitvā kevalakappaṃ Nālandaṃ paṭākāṃ parihareyyuṃ: Upāl' amhākaṃ gahapati sāvakattūpagato ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha: Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Esāhaṃ bhante dutiyam - pi Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti. ✓

Digharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulam, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsi. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha: Digharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulam, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsi. Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Samaṇo Gotamo evam - āha: mayham - eva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, mayham - eva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, mayham - eva dinnam mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ dinnam mahapphalaṃ, mayham - eva sāvakānaṃ dinnam mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnam mahapphalaṃ - ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā nigaṇṭhesu pi dāne samādapeti. Api ca bhante mayam - ettha kālaṃ jānissāma. Esāhaṃ bhante tatiyam - pi Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghañ - ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Upālissa gahapatissa ānupubbikathaṃ kaṭhesi, seyyathidaṃ: dānakathaṃ silakathaṃ saggakathaṃ, kāmānaṃ ānāpānaṃ, okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Tadā Bhagavā aññāsi Upālīm gahapatim

kallacittam muducittam vinīvaraṇacittam udaggacittam pasannacittam atha yā buddhānam sāmukkamsikā dhammadesanā tam pakāsesi: dukkham samudayaṃ nirodham maggaṃ. Seyyathā pi nāma suddham vattham apagatakālakam samma - d - eva rajanam patigaṇheyya, evam - evam Upālissa gahapatissa tasmim yeva āsane virajam vītamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi: yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammam sabban - tam nirodhadhamman - ti. Atha kho Upāli gahapati diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakatham - katho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Handa ca dāni mayam bhante gacchāma, bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇīyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ gahapati kālam maññasīti.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena sakam nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā dovārikam āmantesi: Ajjatagge samma dovārika āvarāni dvārāni nigaṇṭhānam nigaṇṭhīnam, anāvaṭam dvārāni Bhagavato bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace koci nigaṇṭho āgacchati tam - enam tvaṃ evam vadeyyāsi: tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato, āvaṭam dvārāni nigaṇṭhānam nigaṇṭhīnam, anāvaṭam dvārāni Bhagavato bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etthi' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantīti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paccassosi.

Assosi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato ti. Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Sutam mētam bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato ti. — Atthānam kho etaṃ Tappassī anāvakāso, yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagacchey-

yāti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Sutam mētam bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato ti. — Atthānam kho etam Tapassi anavakāso yaṁ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagaccheyya, thānañ - ca kho etam vijjati yaṁ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagaccheyyāti. — Handāham bhante gacchāmi yāva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato yadi vā no ti. — Gaccha tvam Tapassi jānāhi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho yena Upālissa gahapatissa nivēsanam ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dovāriko Dighatapassim nigaṇṭham dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Dighatapassim nigaṇṭham etad - avoca: Tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato, āvaṭam dvāram nigaṇṭhānam nigaṇṭhinam, anāvaṭam dvāram Bhagavato bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantiti. Na me āvuso piṇḍakena attho ti vatvā tato paṇivattitvā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Saccam yeva kho bhante yaṁ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato. Etam kho te aham bhante nālattham: na kho mētam bhante ruccati yaṁ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādāni āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvī, āvaṭṭanīm māyam jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānam sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. Āvaṭṭo kho te bhante Upāli gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyayāti. — Atthānam kho etam Tapassi anavakāso yaṁ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagaccheyya, thānañ - ca kho etam vijjati yaṁ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagaccheyyāti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Saccam yeva kho bhante yaṁ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam

upagato. Etam kho te aham bhante nālattham: na kho mētam bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭanim māyam jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānam sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. Āvaṭṭo kho te bhante Upāli gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti. — Atṭhānam kho etam Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ ca kho etam vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagaccheyya. Handa cāham Tapassi gacchāmi yāva sāmam yeva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Niganṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā niganṭhapharisāya saddhim yena Upālissa gahapatissa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dovāriko Niganṭham Nātaputtam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Niganṭham Nātaputtam etad-avoca: Tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato, āvaṭṭam dvāram niganṭhānam niganṭhīnam, anāvataṃ dvāram Bhagavato bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantiti. — Tena hi samma dovārika yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Upālim gahapatim evam vadehi: Niganṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā niganṭhapharisāya saddhim bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito, so te dassanakāmo ti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Niganṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Upālim gahapatim etad-avoca: Niganṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā niganṭhapharisāya saddhim bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito, so te dassanakāmo ti. — Tena hi samma dovārika majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni paññāpehiti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paṭissutvā majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni paññāpetvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Upālim gahapatim etad-avoca: Paññattāni kho te bhante majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni, yassa dāni kalam maññasīti. Atha kho Upāli gahapati yena

majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā yaṃ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇītaṇ - ca tattha nisīditvā dovārikam āmantesi: Tena hi samma dovārika yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkama. upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam evaṃ vadehi: Upāli bhante gahapati evam - āha: Pavisa kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Upāli bhante gahapati evam - āha: Pavisa kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasīti. Atha kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhaparisāya saddhim yena majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkami.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati yaṃ sudaṇ pubbe va yato passati Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam dūrato va āgacchantam disvāna tato paccuggantvā yaṃ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇītaṇ - ca tam uttarāsaṅgena pamajjitvā pariggahetvā nisīdāpeti, so dāni yaṃ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇītaṇ - ca tattha sāmam nisīditvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho bhante āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Upālīm gahapatim etad - avoca: Ummatto si tvaṃ gahapati. datto si tvaṃ gahapati: gacchām' ahaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropessāmiti gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghātena paṭimukko āgato. Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso aṇḍahārako gantvā ubbhatehi aṇḍehi āgaccheyya, seyyathā vā pana gahapati puriso akkhikahārako gantvā ubbhatehi akkhihi āgaccheyya, evam - eva kho tvaṃ gahapati: gacchām' ahaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropessāmiti gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghātena paṭimukko āgato. Āvaṭṭo si kho tvaṃ gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti.

Bhaddikā bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā, kalyāṇī bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā. Piyā me bhante nātisālohitā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyum piyānam - pi me assa nātisālohitānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante khattiyā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyum sabbesānaṃ p'assa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ

hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante brāhmaṇā — pe — vessā — pe — suddā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyum sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako ce pi bhante loko samārako sabrahmakko sassamaṇabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇi pajāya sadevamanussāya dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Tena hi bhante upamaṇ-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ajānanti.

Bhūtapubban bhante aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa jīṇassa vuddhassa mahallakassa daharā māṇavikā pajāpati ahosi gabbhini upavijaññā. Atha kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkataṭṭhāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Evaṃ vutte bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikāṃ etad - avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkataṭṭhāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārikaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkataṭṭhāpikāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārīkāya kilāpanikā bhavissatīti. Dutiyam - pi kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkataṭṭhāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Dutiyam - pi kho bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikāṃ etad - avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkataṭṭhāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārikaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkataṭṭhāpikāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārīkāya kilāpanikā bhavissatīti. Tatiyam - pi kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkataṭṭhāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā māṇavikāya sāratto paṭibaddhacitto āpaṇā makkataṭṭhāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānetvā taṃ māṇavikāṃ etad - avoca: Ayan - te bhoti āpaṇā makkataṭ-

chāpako kiñitvā ānito yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Evaṃ vutte bhante sā mānavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā Rattapāṇim rajakaputtam evaṃ vadehi: Icchāmi' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam rañjitam ākoṭitapaccākoṭitam ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan - ti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā mānavikāya sāratto paṭibaddhacitto taṃ makkaṭacchāpakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Rattapāṇim rajakaputtam etad - avoca: Icchāmi' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam rañjitam ākoṭitapaccākoṭitam ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan - ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṃ kho te bhante makkaṭacchāpako raṅgakkhamo hi kho, no ākoṭanakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo ti. Evaṃ - eva kho bhante bālānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ vādo raṅgakkhamo hi kho bālānaṃ no paṇḍitānaṃ, no anuyogakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo aparena samayena navam dussayugam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Rattapāṇim rajakaputtam etad - avoca: Icchāmi' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ navam dussayugam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam rañjitam ākoṭitapaccākoṭitam ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan - ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad - avoca: Idaṃ kho te bhante navam dussayugam raṅgakkhamaṃ - c' eva ākoṭanakkhamaṃ - ca vimajjanakkhamaṃ - cāti. Evaṃ - eva kho bhante tassa Bhagavato vādo arahato sammāsambuddhassa raṅgakkhamo c' eva paṇḍitānaṃ no bālānaṃ anuyogakkhamo ca vimajjanakkhamo cāti.

Sarājikā kho taṃ gahapati parisā evaṃ jānāti: Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa sāvako. ti; kassa taṃ gahapati sāvakaṃ dhāremāti. Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati utthāy' āsanā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā yena Bhagavā

ten' añjalim-panāmetvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad-avoca:
Tena hi bhante suṇohi yassāham sāvako:

Dhīrassa vigatamohassa pabbinnakhilassa vijitavijayassa
anighassa susamacittassa vuddhasīlassa sādhipaṇṇassa
vessantarassa vimalassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Akathamkathissa tusitassa vantalokāmisassa muditassa
katasamanassa manujassa antimasārīrassa narassa
anopamassa virajassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Asaṁsayassa kusalassa venayikassa sārathivarassa
anuttarassa ruciradhammassa nikkaṅkassa pabhāsakarassa
mānacchidassa vīrassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Nisabhassa appameyyassa gambhīrassa monapattassa
khemamkarassa vedassa dhammatthassa saṁvutattassa
saṅgātīgassa muttassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Nāgassa pantasenassa khīṇasaṁyojanassa muttassa
paṭimantakassa dhonassa pannadhajassa vītarāgassa
dāntassa nippapañcassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Isisattamassa akuhassa tevijjassa brahmapattassa
nahātakassa padakassa passaddhassa viditavedassa
purindadassa sakkassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Ariyassa bhāvitattassa pattipattassa veyyākaraṇassa
satimato vipassissa anabhīnatassa no apanatassa
anejassa vasippattassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Sammaggatassa jhāyissa ananugatantarassa suddhassa
asitassa appahīnassa pavivittassa aggapattassa
tiṇṇassa tārayantassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Santassa bhūripaṇṇassa mahāpaṇṇassa vītalobhassa
tathāgatassa sugatassa appaṭipuggalassa asamassa
visāradassa nipuṇassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Taṇhacchidassa buddhassa vitādhūmassa anupalittassa
āhuneyyassa ~~yakkhassa~~ uttamapuggalassa atulassa
mahato yasaggapattassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmiti.

Kadā saṇṇūhā pāna te gahapati ime samaṇassa Gota-
massa vaṇṇā ti. — Seyyathā pi bhante nānāpupphānam mahā

puppharāsi, tam-enam dakkho mālākāro vā mālākārantevāsī vā vicitraṃ mālaṃ gantheyya, evam-eva kho bhante so Bhagavā anekavaṇṇo anekasatavaṇṇo. Ko hi bhante vaṇṇā-rahassa vaṇṇaṃ na karissatiti.

Atha kho Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa Bhagavato sakkāraṃ asahamāṇassa tatth' eva uṇhaṃ lohitaṃ mukhato uggañchīti.

UPALISUTTANTAṃ CHATTHAM.

57.

Evam-me sutāni. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Koliyesu viharatī; Haliddavasanaṃ nāma Koliyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Puṇṇo ca Koliyaputto govatiko acelo ca Seniyo kukkurav-
vatiko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam-
antaṃ nisīdi. acelo pana Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavatā
saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vīti-
sāretvā kukkuro va palikujjitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekam-
antaṃ nisinno kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhaga-
vantaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkurav-
vatiko dukkarakārako, chamānikkhitaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ
kukkuravataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā
gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ,
mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. — Dutiyam-pi kho — pe — tati-
yam-pi kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-
avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko dukka-
rākārako, chamānikkhitaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ kukkuravataṃ
dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko abhi-
samparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa na labhāmi:
alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti, api ca te
ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Idha Puṇṇa ekacco kukkuravataṃ
bhāveti paripunṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurasīlaṃ bhāvet
paripunṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkuracittaṃ bhāveti paripunṇaṃ

abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurākappaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ. So kukkuravataṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ,
kukkuraṣilaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkura-
cittaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurākappaṃ
bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ param-
maraṇā kukkurānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Sace kho paṇ-
assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena
vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaṇṇatara vā ti,
sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Puṇṇa
dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aṇṇataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi: nirayaṃ vā
tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā. Iti kho Puṇṇa sampajjamānaṃ kukkura-
vataṃ kukkurānaṃ sahaḃyatāṃ upaneti, vipajjamānaṃ
nirayaṇ - ti.

Evaṃ vutte acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko parodi assūni
pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā Puṇṇaṃ Koḷiyaputtaṃ go-
vatikaṃ etad - avoca: Etaṃ kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa nālatthaṃ:
alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. —
Nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ - āha.
Api ca me idaṃ bhante kukkuravataṃ diḡharattaṃ samattaṃ
samādiṇṇaṃ. Ayaṃ bhante Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko,
tassa taṃ govataṃ diḡharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa
kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ,
mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatīyam -
pi kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:
Ayaṃ bhante Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko, tassa taṃ go-
vataṃ diḡharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko
abhisamparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Seniya na laḃhāmi:
alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti, api ca
te ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Idha Seniya ekacco govataṃ bhāveti
paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, gosilaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, gocittaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, gavā-
kappaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ. So govataṃ bhā-
vetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, gosilaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ
abbokiṇṇaṃ, gocittaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ,
gavākappaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kāyassa
bhedaṃ param - maraṇā gunnaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Sace

kho pan' assa evaṃ ditthi hoti: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaṇṇataro vā ti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādītthi. Micchādītthissa kho ahaṃ Seniya dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aṇṇataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā. Iti kho Seniya sampajjamānaṃ govataṃ gunnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upaneti, vipajjamānaṃ nirayaṃ - ti.

Evaṃ vutte Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko parodi assūni pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā acelaṃ Seniyaṃ kukkuravatikaṃ etad-avoca: Etaṃ kho te ahaṃ Seniya nālatthaṃ: alaṃ Seniya. tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā mama etaṃ pucchīti. — Nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ mama Bhagavā evaṃ-āha. Api ca me idaṃ bhante govataṃ digharattaṃ samattaṃ samādinnaṃ. Evaṃ pasanno ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati: pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā ahaṃ - c' ev' imaṃ govataṃ pajaheyyaṃ ayaṃ - ca acelo Seniya kukkuravatiko taṃ kukkuravataṃ pajaheyyāti. — Tena hi Puṇṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāssissāmi. Evaṃ - bhante ti kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Cattār' imāni Puṇṇa kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pāveditāni, katamāni cattārī: Atthi Puṇṇa kaṇṇaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhāsukkavipākaṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Katamaṃ - ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjhaṃ kāyasāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjhaṃ kāya-sāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ vacīsāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ sabyābajjhaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ sabyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi phasseh' phuṭṭho samāno sabyābajjhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti ekantaḍḍukhaṃ seyyathā pi sattā

nerayikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākam. Katamañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti abyābajjhaṃ vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ abyābajjhaṃ lokam upapannam samānam abyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So abyābajjhehi phassehi phutṭho samāno abyābajjhaṃ vedanam vedeti ekantasukham seyyathā pi devā Subhakiṇṇā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākam. Katamañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapannam samānam sabyābajjhā pi abyābajjhā pi phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi pi abyābajjhehi pi phassehi phutṭho samāno sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vedanam vedeti vokiṇṇam sukhadukkham seyyathā pi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākam. Kata-

mañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhāsukka-
vipākaṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati: Tatra Puṇṇa
yam-idam kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya
yā cetanā, yam-p' idam kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ
tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yam-p' idam kammaṃ kaṇha-
sukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, idam
vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhāsukka-
vipākaṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho
Puṇṇa cattāri kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā
paveditāni.

Evam vutte Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantam
etad-avoca: Abhikkantam bhante, abhikkantam bhante.
Seyyathā pi bhante — pe — upāsakam-mam Bhagavā dhā-
retu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti. Acelo pana Seniyo
kukkuravatiko Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Abhikkantam
bhante, abhikkantam bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitam
vā ukkujjeyya. paticchannam vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā
maggam ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya:
cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam-evam Bhagavatā
anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhante Bhaga-
vantam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghañ-ca.
Labheyyāham bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam labhey-
yam upasampadan-ti. — Yo kho Seniya aññatitthiyapubbo
imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati
upasampadam so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam
accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī
bhikkhubhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā veditā ti.
— Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmim dhammavinaye
ākaṅkhanā pabbajjam ākaṅkhanā upasampadam cattāro
māse parivasanti, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā
bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham
cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam mam vassānam acca-
yena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu
bhikkhubhāvāyāti. Alattha kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko
Bhagavato santike pabbajjam alattha upasampadam, Acirū-
pasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Seniyo eko vūpakattho appa-

matto, ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme. sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhāññāsi. Aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Seniyo arahataṃ ahoṣiti.

KUKKURAVATIKASUTTANTAM SATTAMAM.

58.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad - avoca: Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropehi, evaṃ te kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggaṇchīti: Abhayena rājakumārena samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti. — Yathākathaṃ paṇāhaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādaṃ āropessāmiti. — Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ vadehi: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato taṃ vācaṃ yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Bhāseyya rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācaṃ yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti, tam - enaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiñ - carahi te bhante puthujjanena nānākaraṇaṃ, puthujjano pi hi taṃ vācaṃ bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace pana te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Na rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācaṃ bhāseyya yā sā vācā

paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti, tam - enaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṃ - carahi te bhante Devadatto byākato: āpāyiko Devadatto, nerayiko Devadatto, kappatṭho Devadatto, atekiccho Devadatto ti, tāya ca pana te vācāya Devadatto kupito ahosi anattamano ti. Imaṃ kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokotikaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilituṃ n' eva sakkhīti ogilituṃ. Seyyathā pi nāma purissassa ayosiṅghātakam kaṇṭhe vilaggam, so n' eva sakkuṇeyya uggilituṃ, n' eva sakkuṇeyya ogilituṃ, evam - eva kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo imaṃ ubhatokotikaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilituṃ n' eva sakkhīti ogilituṃ - ti.

Evam - bhante ti kho Abhayo. rājakumāro Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho Abhayassa rājakumārassa suriyaṃ oloketvā etad - ahosi: Akālo kho ajja Bhagavato vādaṃ āropetuṃ, sve dānāhaṃ sake nivesane Bhagavato vādaṃ āropessāmi ti Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya attacattuttho bhattan - ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Abhayassa rājakumārassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ pañitena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇim aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsaṇaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato taṃ vācaṃ yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. — Na kho 'ttha rājakumāra ekamsenāti. — Ettha' bhante anassum nigaṇṭhā ti. — Kiṃ pana tvaṃ rājakumāra evaṃ vadesi:

ettha bhante anassum niganthā ti. — Idhāham bhante yena Nigantho Nātaputto ten' upasāṅkamim, upasāṅkamtivā Nigantham Nātaputtam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidim. Ekamantam nisinnam kho mam bhante Nigantho Nātaputto etad - avoca: Ehi tvam rājakumāra samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropehi, evam te kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggaṇchiti: Abhayeṇa rājakumārena samaṇassa Gotamassa evam mahiddhikassa evam mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti. Evam vutte aham bhante Nigantham Nātaputtam etad - avocaṃ: Yathā-katham panāham bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evam mahiddhikassa evam mahānubhāvassa vādam āropessāmiti. Ehi tvam rājakumāra yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasāṅkama, upasāṅkamtivā samaṇam Gotamam evam vadehi: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato tam vācam yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace te samaṇo Gotamo evam puttho evam byākaroti: Bhāseyya rājakumāra Tathāgato tam vācam yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. tam - enam tvam evam vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṃ - carahi te bhante puthujjanena nānākaraṇam, puthujjano pi hi tam vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace pana te samaṇo Gotamo evam puttho evam byākaroti: Na rājakumāra Tathāgato tam vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. tam - enam tvam evam vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṃ - carahi te bhante Devadatto byākato: āpāyiko Devadatto, nerayiko Devadatto, kappattho Devadatto, atekiccho Devadatto ti, tāya ca pana te vācāya Devadatto kupito ahosi anattamano ti. Imam kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokoṭīkam pañham puttho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum. Seyyathā pi nāma purisassa ayosiṅghāṭakam kanthe vilaggaṃ, so n' eva sakkuṇeyya uggilitum n' eva sakkuṇeyya ogilitum, evam - eva kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo imam ubhatokoṭīkam pañham puttho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako Abhayassa rājakumārassa anke nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā Abhayam rājakumāram etad - avoca: Tam kim-

maññasi rājakumāra: sacāyaṃ kumāro tuyhaṃ vā pamādam-anvāya 'dhātiyā vā pamādam-anvāya katthaṃ vā kaṭhalam vā mukhe āhareyya, kinti naṃ kareyyāsi. — Āhareyy' assāham bhante. Sacc ahaṃ bhante na sakkuṇeyyaṃ ādiken' eva āhattum, vāmena hatthena sīsaṃ pariggahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena vaṅkaṅgulim karitvā salohitam-pi āhareyyaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: atthi me bhante kumāre anukampā ti. — Evaṃ, eva kho rājakumāra yaṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ, ataccchaṃ anattasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā, na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā. taṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na bhāsati; yañ-ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā, tatra kālaṇṇū Tathāgato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāya. Yaṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ ataccchaṃ anattasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā, na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā. taṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na bhāsati; yañ-ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā, tatra kālaṇṇū Tathāgato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāya, taṃ kissa hetu: Atthi rājakumāra Tathāgatassa sattesu anukampā ti.

Ye 'me bhante khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi pañhaṃ abhisankharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti, pubbe va nu kho etaṃ bhante Bhagavato cetaso parivitakkitaṃ hoti: ye maṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ pucchissanti tesāhaṃ evaṃ puttḥo evaṃ byākarissāmiti, udāhu tṭhānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭi-bhātīti. — Tena hi rājakumāra tañ-ñev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te kameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-maññasi rājakumāra: kusalo tvaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccāṅgānan-ti. — Evaṃ bhante, kusalo ahaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccāṅgānan-ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi rājakumāra: ye taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ: kin-nāma' idam rathassa aṅgapaccāṅgan-ti, pubbe va nu kho te etaṃ cetaso pari-

vitakkitam assa: ye mam upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ pucchissanti tesāham evaṃ byākarissāmiti, udāhu tṭhānaso v' etaṃ taṃ paṭibhāseyyāti. — Ahaṃ hi bhante rathiko saṇṇāto kusalo rathassa aṅgapaccāṅgānaṃ, sabbāni me rathassa aṅgapaccāṅgāni suviditāni, tṭhānaso v' etaṃ mam paṭibhāseyyāti. — Evam - eva kho rājakumāra ye te khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatiṇḍitā pi samanapaṇḍitā pi paṇhaṃ abhisāṅkharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti, tṭhānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭibhāti, taṃ kissa hetu: Sā hi rājakumāra Tathāgataṃ dhammadhātū suppaṭividdhā yassā dhammadhātuyā suppaṭividdhattā tṭhānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭibhātīti.

Evaṃ vutte Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikuḍḍitaṃ vā ukkuḍḍeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhīntīti, evam - evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca. Upāsakaṃ mam Bhagavā dharetu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ ti.

ABHAYARĀJAKUMĀRASUTTANTAM ATTHAMAM.

Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Paṇcakaṅgo thapati yen' āyasmā Udāyi ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Paṇcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad-avoca: Kati nu kho bhante Udāyi vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Tisso kho gahapati vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā.

Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam-pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatiṃ etad-avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam-pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad-avoca: Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam-pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatiṃ etad-avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam-pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad-avoca: Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. N' eva kho asakkhi āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatiṃ saññāpetum na pañāsakkhi Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ saññāpetum.

Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako ahosi āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad-avoca: Santaṃ yeva kho Ānanda pariyāyaṃ Pañcakaṅgo thapati Udāyissa nābbhanumodi, santaṃ yeva ca pana pariyāyaṃ Udāyi-Pañcakaṅgassa thapātissa nābbhanumodi. Dve p' Ananda vedanā vuttā mayā

pariyāyena, tisso pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, pañca pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, cha pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, atthādasa pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, chattimsāpi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, atthasatam vedanāsataṃ pi vuttaṃ mayā pariyāyena. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo. Evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ na samanujānissanti na samanumaññissanti na samanumodissanti tesam - etaṃ pāṭikañkham: bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharissanti. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo. Evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanujānissanti samanumaññissanti samanumodissanti tesam - etaṃ pāṭikañkham: samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkuhi sampassantā viharissanti.

Pañca kho ime Ānanda kāmaguṇā, kaṭame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Ānanda pañca kāmaguṇā. Yaṃ kho Ānanda ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vucati kāmāsukhaṃ.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, idaṃ - assa nānujānāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: Attā' Ānanda etaṃhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ - ca paṇitatarāṃ - ca. Katamañ - 'c' Ānanda etaṃhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ - ca paṇitatarāṃ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho Ānanda etaṃhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ - ca paṇitatarāṃ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, idaṃ - assa nānujānāmi,

tañ kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca. Katamañ - c' Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānañ vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvañ avitakkam avicārañ samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yañ - tañ 'ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānañ atthagamā adukkham asukham upekhāsaṃpārisuddhim catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānañ samatikkamā paṭighasāññānañ atthagamā nānattasāññānañ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanañ samatikkamma: anantañ viññānañ - ti viññānañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanañ samatikkamma: na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataṛaṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aṇṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇīta-
taṛaṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda evam vadeyya: Etaparamam sattā sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedentīti. Idam - assa nānujānāmi, tam kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aṇṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca. Katamaṇ - c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aṇṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇīta-
taṛaṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aṇṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca.

Thānam kho paṇ' etam Ānanda vijjati yaṁ aṇṇatitthiyā paribbājakā evam vadeyyum: Saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samaṇo Gotamo āha taṇ - ca sukhasmiṁ paṇṇāpeti, ta - x - idam kiṁ su, ta - y - idam katham sūti. Evamvādino Ānanda aṇṇatitthiyā paribbājakā evam - assu vacanīyā: Na kho āvuso Bhagavā sukham yeva vedanam sandhāya sukhasmiṁ paṇṇāpeti, api c' āvuso yattha yattha sukham upalabbhati yaḥim yaḥim tantam Tathāgato sukhasmiṁ paṇṇāpetīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandīti.

BAHUVEDANIYASUTTANTAM NAVAMAM.

60.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Sālāpāma Kosalānam brāhmaṇagāmo tad - avasari. Assosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikam caramāno

mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim Sālaṃ anuppatto. Tam kho pana bhavaṇṇaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddhā abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇa-brāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe-kalyāṇaṃ pariyośanakalyāṇaṃ sāttham sabyañjanaṃ, kevala-paripunṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhukho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotīti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app-ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce tuṇhibhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Sāleyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike Bhagavā etadavoca: Atthi pana vo gahapatayo koci manāpo satthā yasmiṃ vo ākāravati saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Na tthi kho no bhante koci manāpo satthā yasmiṃ no ākāravati saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Manāpaṃ vo gahapatayo satthāraṃ alabhantehi ayaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo samādāya vattitabbo. Apaṇṇako hi gahapatayo dhammo samatto samādinno so vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Katamo ca gahapatayo apaṇṇako dhammo:

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na tthi dinnam na tthi yittham na tthi hutam, na tthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na tthi ayaṃ loko na tthi paro loko, na tthi mātā na tthi pitā, na tthi sattā opapātikā, na tthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokam paraṃ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Tesam yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke

samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanīkavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi dīnaṃ atthi yitthaṃ atthi hutam, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko. atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokam paraṇ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Tam kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditthino: Na tthi dīnaṃ na-tthi yitthaṃ na-tthi hutam, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na-tthi ayaṃ loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā, na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokam paraṇ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti, tesam-etam pāṭikaṅkham: yam-idam kāyasucaritaṃ vacī-sucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale, dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam-idam kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, tam kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkham. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti vācam bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam-ayaṃ paccanīkam karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti paraṃ saññapeti. sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkamseti paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susilyaṃ pahinaṃ hoti, dussilyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ; ayaṇ-ca micchādiṭṭhi micchā-saṅkappo micchāvācā 'ariyānaṃ paccanīkatā asaddhammasaññatti attukkamsanā paravambhanā evaṃ-s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā. •

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sace kho na-tthi paro loko evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ sotthim-attānaṃ karissati, sace khe atthi paro loko evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu paro loko, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca pañāyaṃ bhayaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussīlo purisapuggalo micchādiṭṭhi natthikavādo ti. Sace kho atthi' eva paro loko evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaliggaḥ: yaṃ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yaṃ-ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nrayaṃ upapajjissati. Evam-assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekamsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ tṭhānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi dinnam atthi yitṭham atthi hutam. atthi sukaṭadukkatānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā. atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭi-pannū ye imaṃ-ca lokaṃ paraṃ-ca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti, tesam-etaṃ paṭikaṅkham: yaṃ-idam kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ-idam kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkham. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti vācam bhāsatī, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam-ayaṃ na paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti

param saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaññatti; tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho 'pan' assa dussīlyam pahīnam hoti, susīlyam paccupatthitam; ayañ - ca sammāditthi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanīkatā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsanā aparavambhanā evaṃ - s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammāditthipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho atthi paro loko evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu paro loko, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo ditthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaiṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammāditthi atthikavādo ti. Sace kho atthi' eva paro loko evaṃ - imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kataggaho: yañ - ca ditthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaiṃso, yañ - ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ - assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati akusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditthino: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripanthe tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato na' kariyati pāpaṃ; khura - pariyanṭena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuṇṇaṃ kareyya, na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pa - canto pācento, na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento, na - tthi tatonidānaṃ puṇṇaṃ, na - tthi puṇṇassa āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puṇṇaṃ, na - tthi puṇṇassa āgamo ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā

ujuvipaccanīkavādā, te evam - āhamsu: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekūgārikaṃ karoto paripantho tittathato paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā paṭhaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuññaṃ kareyya, atthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento, atthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento, atthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo; dāneṇa damena saṃyamena sacca - vajjena atthi puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo ti. Taṃ kim - maññatha gaḥapatayo: naṇu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā añña - maññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gaḥapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditṭhino: Karato kārayato — pe — na - tthi puññaṃ āgamo ti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṃkhaṃ: yaṃ - idaṃ kāya - sucariṭṭhaṃ vacīsucariṭṭhaṃ manōsucariṭṭhaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ - idaṃ kāyaduccariṭṭhaṃ vacīduccariṭṭhaṃ manō - duccariṭṭhaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalā - naṃ dhammānaṃ ādīnaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchā - saṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti vācaṃ bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti āha, ye te arahanto kiriya - vādā tesam - ayaṃ paccanīkaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti paraṃ saṇṇapeti, sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susīyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, dussīyaṃ paccupatṭhitaṃ; ayaṃ

ca micchādittthi micchāsankappo micchāvācā ariyānaṃ paccanī-
katā asaddhammasaṇṇatti attukkamaṣṇā paravambhanā evaṃ-
s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā samblhavanti micchā-
dittthipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Sace
kho na - tthi kiriyā evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kā-
yassa bhedā sotthim - attānaṃ karissati. sace kho atthi kiriyā
evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedā param-
maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati.
Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ
samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ
bhavaṃ purisapuggalo ditthe vā dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho:
dussilo purisapuggalo micchādittthi akiriyavādo ti. Sace kho
atth' eva kiriyā evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubha-
yattha kaliggaho: yaṇ - ca ditthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ
gārayho. yaṇ - ca kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ
duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ - assāyaṃ
apaṇṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharitvā
titthati, riñcati kusalaṃ tṭhanaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino
evaṃdittthino: Karato kārayato — pe — atthi puñṇassa āgamo
ti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: yaṃ - idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ
vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme
abhinivajjetvā yaṃ - idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ mano-
sucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ
kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalā-
naṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalanāṃ
dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. San-
taṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: atthi kiriyā ti 'ssa ditthi hoti,
sā 'ssa hoti sammādittthi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā:
atthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammāsankappo. San-
taṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: atthi kiriyā ti vācaṃ bhāsati,
sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā:
atthi kiriyā ti āha, ye te arahanto kiriyavādā tesam - ayaṃ
na paccanikāṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: atthi
kiriyā ti paraṃ saṇṇapeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaṇṇatti,

tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussilyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, susilyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ; ayañ-ca sammā-ditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanikatā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsanā aparavambhanā evaṃ-s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammāditṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho atthi kiriyā evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ea paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsāṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammāditṭhi kiriyavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva kiriyā evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭaggaho: yañ-ca ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsāṃso, yañ-ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ-assāyaṃ aṭṭhako dhammo susamatto samādinno ubhayaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati akusalaṃ tḥānaṃ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditṭhino: Na-tthi hetu na-tthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na-tthi hetu na-tthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjhanti; na-tthi balaṃ na-tthi viriyaṃ na-tthi purisatthāmo na-tthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgati-bhāva-pariṇatā chass-evābhijātisu sukha-dukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, sahetu sappaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, sahetu sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti; atthi balaṃ atthi viriyaṃ atthi purisatthāmo atthi purisaparakkamo, na sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgati-bhāva-pariṇatā chass-evābhijātisu sukha-dukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Taṃ kim-maññatha gahapatayo:

nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo — pe — sukha-
dukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yam-
idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosuecaritaṃ ime tayo
kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam - idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ
vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme
samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto
samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ
okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme
ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ:
na - tthi hetu ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi.
Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti saṅkappeti,
svāssa hoti micchāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ:
na - tthi hetūti vācaṃ bhāsatī, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā.
Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti āha, ye te
arahanto hetuvādā tesam - ayaṃ paccanīkaṃ karoti. Santaṃ
yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti paraṃ saññāpeti, sā
'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhamma-
saññattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va
kho pan' assa susīlyāṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, dussīlyāṃ paccupaṭṭhi-
taṃ; ayaṃ - ca micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ari-
yānaṃ paccanīkatā asaddhammasaññatti attukkaṃsanā para-
vambhanā evaṃ - s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā
sambhavanti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sace
kho na - tthi hetu evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kā-
yassa bhedaṃ sotthim - attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi hetu
evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param-
maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati.
Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu hetu, hotu nesam bhavataṃ
samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca panāyaṃ
bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho:
dussīlo purisapuggalo micchādiṭṭhi ahetuvādo ti. Sace kho
atth' eva hetu evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha

kaliggaḥo: yañ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yañ-ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evam-assāyaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekamsaṃ pharivā' tiṭṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ tñānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi hetu atthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhāṃ patisaṃvedentīti, tesam-etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yam-idaṃ kaya-duccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam-idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacī-sucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetu ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti saṃmā-saṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti vācaṃ bhāsatī, sā 'ssa hoti saṃvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti āha. ye te arahanto hetuvādā tesam-ayaṃ na paccanīkaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti paraṃ saṇṇapeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaṇṇatti. tūya ca pana saddhammasaṇṇattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussīlyaṃ pahinaṃ hoti, susīlyaṃ paccupatṭhitaṃ; ayañ-ca sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanīkatā, saddhammasaṇṇatti anattukkaṃsaṇā aparavambhaṇā evaṃ-s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammā-ditṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho atthi hetu evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu hetu, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammādiṭṭhi hetuvādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva

hetu evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭag-gaho: yaṇ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsamsa, yaṇ-ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Evam-assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati akusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi sabbaso āruppā ti. Taṃ kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me adiṭṭhaṃ; ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me aviditaṃ. Ahaṇ-c'eva kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekaṃsena ādāya volhareyyaṃ: idam-eva saccaṃ, moghaṃ-aññaṇ-ti. na me taṃ assa pati-rūpaṃ. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesāṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ ṭhānaṃ-etāṃ vijjati ye te devā rūpino manomayā apanṇakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesāṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ ṭhānaṃ-etāṃ vijjati ye te devā arūpino saññāmayā apanṇakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati. Dissante kho pana rūpādhikaraṇaṃ daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṃtuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādā, na-tthi kho paṇ'etāṃ sabbaso arūpe ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya rūpānaṃ yeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi

sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Tam kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditthino: na-ttahi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. idam-me adittham; ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditthino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, idam-me aviditam. Ahañ-c' eva kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekaṃsena ādāya vohareyyam: idam-eva saccam. mogham-aññan-ti. na me tam assa patirūpaṃ. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditthino: na-ttahi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, sace tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ thānaṃ-etam vijjati ye te devā arūpino saññāmayā apanṇakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditthino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, sace tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ thānaṃ-etam vijjati yaṃ ditthe va dhamme parinibbāyissāmi. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditthino: na-ttahi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, tesam-ayaṃ ditthi sārāgāya santike saṇiyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditthino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, tesam-ayaṃ ditthi asārāgāya santike asaṇiyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya bhavānaṃ yeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Cattāro 'me gahapatayo puggalā santo samvivijjamānā lokasmiṃ, katame cattāro: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so

anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe ve dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo acelako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano — yathā Kandarakasuttantaṃ tathā vitthāro — iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitaṃ kāyassa ātāpana-paritāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo orabbhiko hoti sūkariko — pe — ye vā pan' aññe pi keci kurūra-kammantā. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo rājā vā hoti khattiyo muddhāvasitto — pe — te pi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikkammāni karonti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati: Idha gahapatayo Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho — pe —. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe palāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam — dutiyam jhānam — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyaḍāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti, sākāram sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. So evam samāhite citte pari-

suddhe *pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathā-kammūpage satte pajānāti. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttaṃ smim vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti. vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedi brahmabhūtena attanā viharatiti.

Evaṃ vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etad - avocum: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṇ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ - ca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete saraṇagate ti.

APANNAKASUTTANTAṃ DASAMAṃ.

GAHAPATIVAGGO PATHAMO.

61.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagāhe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Rāhulo Ambalaṭṭhikāya viharati. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yen' Ambalaṭṭhikā yen' āyasmā Rāhulo ten' upasankami. Addasā kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna āsanam paññāpesi udakañ-ca pādānam. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmā' pi kho Rāhulo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi.

Atha kho Bhagavā parittam udakāvasesam udakādhāne ṭhapetvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imam parittam udakāvasesam udakādhāne ṭhapitanti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam parittam kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam parittam udakāvasesam chaddetvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula tam parittam udakāvasesam chadditan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam chadditam kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam udakādhānam nikujjitvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imam udakādhānam nikujjitanti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam nikujjitam kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam udakādhānam ukkujjitvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imam udakādhānam rittam tucchan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam rittam tucchan kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā.

Seyyathā pi Rāhula rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro, so saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti pacchimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti, purimeṇa pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti pacchimeṇa pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti, sīsena pi kammaṃ karoti, kaṇṇhehi pi kammaṃ karoti, dāntehi pi kammaṃ karoti, naṅguṭṭheṇa pi

kammañ karoti, rakkhat' eva soḍaṃ; tattha hatthārohassa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūhava 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammañ karoti pacchimehi pi pādehi kammañ karoti. purimena pi kāyena kammañ karoti pacchimena pi kāyena kammañ karoti, sīsena pi kammañ karoti, kaṇṇehi pi kammañ karoti, dantehi pi kammañ karoti, naṅguṭṭhena pi kammañ karoti. rakkhat' eva soḍaṃ; apariccattaṃ lho rañño nāgassa jivitaṃ - ti. Yato kho Rāhula rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūhava 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato — pe — naṅguṭṭhena pi kammañ karoti, soḍāya pi kammañ karoti; tattha hatthārohassa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūhava 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato — pe — naṅguṭṭhena pi kammañ karoti, soḍāya pi kammañ karoti; pariccattaṃ kho rañño nāgassa jivitaṃ. na - tthi dāni kiñci rañño nāgassa akaraṇiyaṃ - ti. ,Evam - eva kho Rāhula yassa kassaci sampajānamusāvāde na - tthi lajjā nāhaṃ - tassa kiñci pāpaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ - ti vadāmi. Tasmātiha te Rāhula: hassā pi na musā bhaṇissāmi evaṃ hi te Rāhula sikkhitabbaṃ.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Rāhula: kimatthiyo ādāso ti. — Paccavekkhanattho bhante ti. — Evam - eva kho Rāhula paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyena kammañ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vācāya kammañ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manasā kammañ kattabbaṃ.

Yad - eva tvaṃ Rāhula kāyena kammañ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te kāyakammañ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammañ kattukāmo idam - me kāyakammañ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idam kāyakammañ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammañ kattukāmo idam - me kāyakammañ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idam kāyakammañ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, eva - rūpaṃ - te Rāhula kāyena kammañ sasakkaṃ na karaṇiyaṃ.

Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya na para-byābādhāya saṃvatteyya na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ, sukhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. | Karontena pi te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kam-maṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃ-vattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati para-byābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃ-vattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkha-vipākaṃ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ kāya-kammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃ-vattati, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-vipākaṃ - ti, anupadañjeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula (evarūpaṃ kāya-kammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula) kāyena kammaṃ tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhaya-byābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula kāyakammaṃ satthari vā viññāsu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbaṃ vivaritabbaṃ uttānikātabbaṃ, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatim saṃ-

varam āpajjitabbam. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti, kusalam idam kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-vipākaṃ -ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu. 1

Yad-eva tvaṃ Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad-eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idam-me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalam idam vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idam-me vacīkammaṃ (— pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalam idam vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti, evarūpan-te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idam-me vacīkammaṃ) n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalam idam vacīkammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-vipākaṃ -ti, evarūpan-te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ tad-eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ karomi idam-me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalam idam vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ karomi idam-me vacīkammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalam idam vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ vacīkammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ karomi idam-me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe —

na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvattati, kusalam idam vacīkammaṁ sukhudrayaṁ sukhavipākaṁ - ti, anupadajjeyyāsi tvaṁ Rāhula evarūpaṁ vacīkammaṁ. Katvā pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṁ tad - eva te vacīkammaṁ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṁ nu kho ahaṁ idam vācāya kammaṁ akāsiṁ idam - me vacīkammaṁ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti parabyābādhāya, pi saṁvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti, akusalam idam vacīkammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti. Sace tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idam vācāya kammaṁ akāsiṁ idam - me vacīkammaṁ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti, akusalam idam vacīkammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti, evarūpaṁ - te Rāhula vacīkammaṁ satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbam vivaritabbam uttānikātabbam, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatim saṁvaraṁ āpajjitabbam. Sace pana tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idam vācāya kammaṁ akāsiṁ idam - me vacīkammaṁ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatti, kusalam idam vacīkammaṁ sukhudrayaṁ sukhavipākaṁ - ti, ten' eva tvaṁ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Yad - eva tvaṁ Rāhula manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te manokammaṁ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṁ nu kho ahaṁ idam manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo idam - me manokammaṁ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya, akusalam idam manokammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti. Sace tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idam manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo idam - me manokammaṁ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya, akusalam idam manokammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti, evarūpaṁ - te Rāhula manasā kammaṁ sasakkaṁ na karaṇiyaṁ. Sace pana tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idam manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo idam - me vacīkammaṁ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatteyya, kusalam idam manokammaṁ sukhudrayaṁ sukhavipākaṁ - ti, ten' eva tvaṁ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

drayaṃ sukhavipākaṇ - ti, evarūpaṇ - te Rāhula manasā kammaṇ karaṇiyaṃ. | Karontena pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṇ tad - eva te manokammaṇ paccavekkhitabbaṇ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṇ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṇ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati. akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṇ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṇ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṇ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṇ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṇ manokammaṇ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṇ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṇ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṇ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṇ - ti, anupadaḍḍeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṇ manokammaṇ. Katvā pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṇ tad - eva te manokammaṇ paccavekkhitabbaṇ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṇ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṇ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṇ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṇ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṇ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṇ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti, evarūpe te Rāhula manokamme aṭṭhiyitabbaṇ harāyitabbaṇ jigucchitabbaṇ, aṭṭhiyitvā harāyitvā jigucchitvā āyatīṃ saṃvaraṇ āpajjitabbaṇ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṇ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṇ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti, kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṇ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṇ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmuḍḍena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhē kusalesu dhammesu.

Ye hi keci Rāhula atītam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti manokammaṃ parisodhessanti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessanti. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti manokammaṃ parisodhenti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhenti. Tasmātiha Rāhula: paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo Rāhula sikkhitabban - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

AMBALATTHIKĀ-RĀHULO VĀDASUTTANTAM PATHAMAM.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbhāhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo pubbanha-

samayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Bhagavantam piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho Bhagavā apaloketvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula, rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabban - ti. — Rūpaṃ - eva nu kho Bhagavā, rūpaṃ - eva nu kho Sugatāti. — Rūpaṃ - pi Rāhula, vedanā pi Rāhula, saññā pi Rāhula, saṅkhārā pi Rāhula, viññāṇam - pi Rāhulāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo. ko n' ajja Bhāgavatā sam - mukhā ovādena ovadito gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisissatiti tato paṭinivattitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭha - petvā. Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvāne āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Ānāpānasatiṃ Rāhula bhāvaṇaṃ bhāvehi, ānāpānasati Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Kathaṃ bhāvitā nu kho bhante ānāpānasati kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti.

Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru aṭṭhī aṭṭhimiñjā vakkaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā paṭhaviḍhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā paṭhaviḍhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhaviḍhātu paṭhaviḍhatur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso haṃ - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā paṭhavi-dhātuyā nibbindati, paṭhavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula āpodhātu: āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā āpodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbe lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula tejodhātu: tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā tejodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ yena ca santappati yena ca jiriyati yena ca paridayhati yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariñāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu tejodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula vāyodhātu: vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā vāyodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ uddhaṅgamā vātā, adhogamā vātā, kucchisayā vātā, koṭṭhasayā vātā, aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso iti, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ

sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula ākāśadhātu: ākāśadhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāśagataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kannacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ, yena ca asitapīṭakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoḥarati, yattha ca asitapīṭakhāyitasāyitaṃ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapīṭakhāyitasāyitaṃ adho-bhāgā nikkhamati, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāśagataṃ upādinnaṃ, āyaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāśadhātu ākāśadhāturo - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā ākāśadhātuyā nibbindati, ākāśadhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Paṭhavisaṃmaṇaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavisaṃmaṇaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula paṭhaviyā sucim - pi nikkhipanti asucim - pi nikkhipanti gūthagatam - pi nikkhipanti muttagatam - pi nikkhipanti kheḷagatam - pi nikkhipanti pubbagatam - pi nikkhipanti lohitaḡatam - pi nikkhipanti, na ca tena paṭhavi attīyati vā harāyati vā jīgucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula paṭhavisaṃmaṇaṃ bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavisaṃmaṇaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Āposamaṇaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, āposamaṇaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula āpasamim sucim - pi dhovanti asucim - pi dhovanti gūthagatam - pi dhovanti muttagatam - pi dhovanti kheḷagatam - pi dhovanti pubbagatam - pi dhovanti lohitaḡatam - pi dhovanti, na ca tena āpo attīyati vā harāyati vā jīgucchati vā, evam - eva

kho tvaṃ Rāhula āposamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Tejosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, tejosamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula tejo sucim - pi dahati asucim - pi dahati gūthagatam - pi dahati muttagatam - pi dahati khelagatam - pi dahati pubbagatam - pi dahati lohitaḡatam - pi dahati, na ca tena tejo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula tejo - samaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Vāyosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, vāyosamaṃ hi te Rāhula cittaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula vāyo sucim - pi upavāyati asucim - pi upavāyati gūthagatam - pi upavāyati muttagatam - pi upavāyati khelagatam - pi upavāyati pubbagatam - pi upavāyati lohitaḡatam - pi upavāyati, na ca tena vāyo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula vāyosamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Ākāśasamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, ākāśasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula ākāso na katthaci patiṭṭhito, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula ākāśasamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi, ākāśasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Mettaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, mettaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo byāpādo so pahiyissati. Karuṇaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, karuṇaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā vihesā sā pahiyissati. Muditaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, muditaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā arati sā pahiyissati. Upekkhaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, upekkhaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo paṭigho so pahiyissati. Asubhaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, asubhaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo rāgo so pahiyissati. Aniccaśāññaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi,

aniccasaññaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo asmi-māno so pahīyissati.

Ānāpānasatiṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, ānāpānasati Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā. Katham bhāvitā ca Rāhula ānāpānasati katham bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā: Idha Rāhula bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam panidhāya parimukham satiṃ upatthapetvā. So sato va assasati, sato passasati. Dīgham vā assasanto: dīgham assasāmiti pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto: dīgham passasāmiti pajānāti; rassam vā assasanto: rassam assasāmiti pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto: rassam passasāmiti pajānāti. Sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Pītipaṭisamvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, pītipaṭisamvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Sukhapaṭisamvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, sukhapaṭisamvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Cittapaṭisamvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, citta-paṭisamvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Abhippamodayaṃ cit-tam assasissāmiti sikkhati, abhippamodayaṃ cittam passa-sissāmiti sikkhati. Samādaham cittam assasissāmiti sikkhati, samādaham cittam passasissāmiti sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cit-tam assasissāmiti sikkhati, vimocayaṃ cittam passasissāmiti sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, aniccānu-passī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, virāgānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Nirodhānu-passī assasissāmiti sikkhati, nirodhānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, paṭi-nissaggānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho Rāhula ānāpānasati evaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho Rāhula ānāpānasatiyā

evaṃ bahulikatāya ye pi te carimakā assāsapassāsā te pi viditā va nirujjhanti no aviditā ti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

MAHĀ-BĀHULOVĀDASUTTANTAM DUTIYAM.

५

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmato Mālunkhāputtassa rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Yān' imāni diṭṭhigatāni Bhagavatā abyākatāni ṭhapitāni paṭikkhittāni: Sassaṭo loko iti pi, asassaṭo loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, tāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti; yāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti taṃ - me na ruccati, taṃ - me na khamati, so 'haṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etam - atthaṃ pucchissāmi. Sacce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassaṭo loko ti vā, asassaṭo loko ti vā, antavā loko ti vā, anantavā loko ti vā, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ - ti vā, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti vā, hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, evāhaṃ Bhagavaṭi brahmacariyaṃ caṇṇissāmi. No, ce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassaṭo loko ti vā, asassaṭo loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, evāhaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hināy' āvattissāmi.

Atha kho āyasmā Māluṅkyāputto sāyanhasamayam paṭi-sallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Māluṅkyāputto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi: Yān' imāni diṭṭhigatāni Bhagavataṃ abyākatāni ṭhapitāni paṭikkhittāni: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti, tathāgato param-maraṇā iti pi, tāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti; yāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti tam-me na ruccati, tam-me na khamati, so 'ham Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā' etam-attham pucchissāmi; sace me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, evāham Bhagavati brahmacariyam carissāmi; no ce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, evāham sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattissāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti, sassato loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: asassato loko ti, asassato loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukaṃ hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: antavā loko ti, antavā loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: anantavā loko ti, anantavā loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukaṃ hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ - ti, tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ - ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ - ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukaṃ hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me

Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā. ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukaṃ hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmīti. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, vā n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukaṃ hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmīti.

Kin-nu tāhaṃ Mālunkyāputta evaṃ avacaṃ: ehi tvaṃ Mālunkyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tvaṃ vā pana maṃ evaṃ avaca: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi, Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Iti kira Mālunkyāputta n' evāhaṃ taṃ vadāmi: ehi tvaṃ Mālunkyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti; na pi kira maṃ tvaṃ vadesi: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi, Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. Evaṃ sante moghapurisa ko santo kaṃ paccācikkhasi.

Yo kho Mālunkyāputta evaṃ vadeyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti;

abyākatam - eva taṃ Māluṅkyāputta Tathāgatena assa atha so puggalo kālaṃ kareyya. Seyyathā pi Māluṅkyāputta puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḥapalepanena, tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭha-peyyum. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: khattiyo vā brāhmaṇo vā vesso vā suddo vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto iti vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: diḥho vā rasso vā majjhimo vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: kāḷo vā sāmo vā maṅguracchavi vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: asukasmiṃ gāme vā nigame vā nagare vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ dhanuṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā cāpo yadi vā kodāṇḍo ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ jiyāṃ jānāmi yāy' amhi viddho yadi vā akkassa yadi vā saṇṭhassa yadi vā nahārussa yadi vā maruvāya yadi vā khīrapaṇṇino ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā kacchaṃ yadi vā ropimaṇti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa pattehi vājitaṃ, yadi vā giḍḍhassa yadi vā kaṅkassa yadi vā kulalassa yadi vā morassa yadi vā sithilahanuno ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa nahārūnā parikkhitaṃ, yadi vā gavassa yadi vā mahisassa yadi vā roruvassa yadi vā semhārassāti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallāṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ sallāṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā sallāṃ yadi vā khurappaṃ yadi vā vekandaṃ yadi vā nārācaṃ yadi vā vacchadantaṃ yadi vā karavira-

pattan - ti. Aññātam - eva tam Mālunkhyāputta tena purisena assa atha so puriso kālam kareyya. Evam - eva kho Mālunkhyāputta yo evaṃ vadēyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā ti, abyākatam - eva tam Mālunkhyāputta Tathāgatena assa atha so puggalo kālam kareyya.

Sassato loko ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Asassato loko ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Sassato loko ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati asassato loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Antavā loko ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Anantavā loko ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Antavā loko ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati anantavā loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīran - ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīran - ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīran - ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīran - ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālunkhyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ

santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Hoti ca na ca hoti taṭhāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no, N' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ pi no. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi.

Tasmātiha Māluṅkyāputta abyākatañ-ca me abyākatato dhāretha, byākatañ-ca me byākatato dhāretha. Kiñ-ca Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ: Sassato loko ti Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ, asassato loko ti mayā abyākataṃ, antavā loko ti mayā abyākataṃ, anantavā loko ti mayā abyākataṃ, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti mayā abyākataṃ. aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti mayā abyākataṃ, hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ, na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ. Kasmā c' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ: Na h' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta atthasamhitāṃ n' ādibrahmacariyikaṃ, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattatī, tasmā taṃ mayā abyākataṃ. Kiñ-ca Māluṅkyāputta mayā byākataṃ: Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti Māluṅkyāputta mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti mayā byākataṃ. Kasmā c' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayā byākataṃ: Etaṃ hi Māluṅkyāputta atthasamhitāṃ, etaṃ ādibrahmacariyikaṃ, etaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattatī, tasmā taṃ mayā byākataṃ. Tasmātiha Māluṅkyā-

putta abyākatañ - ca me abyākatato dhāretha, byākatañ - ca me byākatato dhārethāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mālunkyāputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

CŪLA-MĀLUNKYASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

64.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Dhāretha no tumhe bhikkhave mayā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mālunkyāputto Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. — Yathākathaṃ pana tvaṃ Mālunkyāputta dhāresi mayā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. — Sakkāyaditthim kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Vicikicchaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Silabbataparāmāsaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Kāmacchandaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Byāpādaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti.

Kassa kho nāma tvaṃ Mālunkyāputta mayā evaṃ pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni desitāni dhāresi. Nanu Mālunkyāputta aññatitthiyā paribbājakā iminā taruṇūpamena upārambhena upārambhissati: Daharassa hi Mālunkyāputta kumārassa maṇḍassa uttānaseyyakassa sakkāyo ti pi na hoti,

kuto pan'assa uppajjissati sakkāyaditthi; anuseti tv - ev' assa sakkāyaditthānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa dhammā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati dhammesu vicikicchā; anuseti tv - ev' assa vicikicchānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sīlā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sīlesu sīlabbataparāmāso; anuseti tv - ev' assa sīlabbataparāmāsānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa kāmā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati kāmesu kāmacchando; anuseti tv - ev' assa kāmarāgānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sattā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sattesu byāpādo; anuseti tv - ev' assa byāpādānusayo. Nanu Māluṅkyāputta aññatitthiyā paribbājakā iminā taruṇūpamena upāraṁbhena upāraṁbhissantīti. Evaṁ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṁ etad - avoca: Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṁ Bhagavā pañc' orambhāgiyaṁ saṁyojanāni deseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Tena h' Ānanda suṇohi sādhukaṁ manasikarohi, bhāssissāmi. Evaṁ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idh' Ānanda assutavā puthujāno ariyānaṁ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṁ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto, sakkāyaditthipariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati sakkāyaditthiparetena. uppannāya ca sakkāyaditthiyā nissaraṇaṁ yathābhūtaṁ na - ppajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyaditthi thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyaṁ saṁyojanaṁ. Vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṁ yathābhūtaṁ na - ppajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyaṁ saṁyojanaṁ. Sīlabbataparāmāsapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati sīlabbataparāmāsaparetena, uppannassa ca sīlabbataparāmāssa nissaraṇaṁ yathābhūtaṁ na - ppajānāti; tassa so sīlabbataparāmāso thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṁ saṁyojanaṁ. Kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāma-

rāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Byāpādapariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti; tassa so byāpādo thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Sutavā ca kho Ānanda ariyasāvako ariyaṇaṃ dassāvi ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvi sappurisa-dhammassa kovido sappurisa-dhamme suvinīto, na sakkāyaditṭhipariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na sakkāyaditṭhiparetena, uppannāya ca sakkāyaditṭhiyā nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyaditṭhi sānusayā pahīyati. Na vicikicchāpariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā sānusayā pahīyati. Na silabbataparāmāsapariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na silabbataparāmāsa-paretena, uppannassa ca silabbataparāmāsassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so silabbataparāmāso sānusayo pahīyati. Na kāmarāgapariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo sānusayo pahīyati. Na byāpādapariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so byāpādo sānusayo pahīyati.

Yo Ānanda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti va pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato tacama acchetvā phegguṃ acchetvā sāracchedo bhavissatīti n' etaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati, evam - eva kho Ānanda yo maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yo ca kho Ānanda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya

taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgamma pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato tacamaṃ chetvā pheggumaṃ chetvā sāraccchedo bhavissatīti ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ vijjati, evam-eva kho Ānanda yo maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgamma pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda Gaṅgā nadī pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākaṭṭhāyā, atha dubbalako puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāyā nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāyā sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gacchāmiti, so na sakkuṇeyya Gaṅgāyā nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāyā sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gantumaṃ, evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati na-ppasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati seyyathā pi so dubbalako puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā. Seyyathā pi Ānanda Gaṅgā nadī pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākaṭṭhāyā, atha balavā puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāyā nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāyā sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gacchāmiti, so sakkuṇeyya Gaṅgāyā nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāyā sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gantumaṃ, evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati seyyathā pi so balavā puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā.

Katamo c' Ānanda maggo katamā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu upadbhivivekā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānā sabbaso kāyaduṭṭhullānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad-eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhārāgataṃ viññāṇagataṃ te dhamme añiccato dukkhato ^ārōgato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato sūññato anattato samanupassati. So, tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti, so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpētvā amatāya

dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan - ti. So tattha - tṭhito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññānagataṃ — pe — anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññānagataṃ — pe — anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānaṃ - ti viññānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti' ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññānagataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti, so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan - ti. So tattha - tṭhito

āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḍḍhāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayaṃ kho Ānanda maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāyāti.

Eso ce bhante maggo esā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya, atha kiñ - carahi idh' ekacce bhikkhū cetovimuttino ekacce paññāvimuttino ti. — Ettha kho tesāhaṃ Ānanda indriyavemattataṃ vadāmiti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MAHĀ-MĀLUNKYASUTTANTAM CATUTTHAM.

65.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhuñjamāno appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānāmi appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - ca. Ettha tumhe pi bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjatha; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - cāti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhante na ussahāmi ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum; ekāsanabhojanaṃ hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkucce siyā vippatisāro ti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Bhaddāli yattha nimantito āssasi tattha ekadesaṃ bhuñjivā ekadesaṃ niharivā pi bhuñjeyyāsi; evam - pi

kho tvaṃ Bhaddāli bhuñjamāno yāpessasīti. — Evam - pi kho ahaṃ bhante na ussahāmi bhuñjitum; evam - pi hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkuccam siyā vippatisāro ti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli sabban - taṃ temāsam na Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ adāsi yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Bhaddāliṃ te bhikkhū etad - avocum: Idaṃ kho āvuso Bhaddāli Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karīyati: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti. Ingh' āvuso Bhaddāli etaṃ desakaṃ sādhukena manasikarohi, mā te pacchā dukkarataraṃ ahoṣīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli tesam bhikkhūnaṃ patissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patiganhātu āyatim samvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: Bhagavā kho Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati, Bhagavā pi maṃ jānissati: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā

kho bhikkhū Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahosi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahosi: sambahulā kho bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, tā pi maṃ jānissanti — pe — sambahulā kho upāsakā Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasanti, te pi maṃ jānissanti — sambahulā kho upāsikā Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasanti, tā pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahosi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahosi: sambahulā kho nānāṭṭhiyā samanabrāhmaṇā Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu samānassa Gotamassa sāvako therānñataro satthu sāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahosi. — Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālāṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhēpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patiganhātu āyatim saṃvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālāṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhēpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu ubhato bhāgavimutto, tam - ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: 'Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohīti. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā, aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu paññāvimutto — kāyasakkhī — diṭṭhipatto — saddhāvimutto — dhammānūsārī — saddhānūsārī, tam - ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohīti. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā, aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: api nu tvaṃ Bhaddāli tasmim samaye ubhatobhāgavimutto vā hosi paññā-

vimutto vā kāyasakkhī vā diṭṭhippatto vā saddhāvimutto vā dhammānusārī vā saddhānusārī vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu tvaṃ Bhaddālī tasmim̐ samaye ritto tuccho aparaddho ti. — Evaṃ bhante. Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatim̐ saṃvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddālī accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade, paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Yato ca kho tvaṃ Bhaddālī accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ pati-gaṇhāma. Vuddhi h' esā Bhaddālī ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatim̐ saṃvaram̐ āpajjati.

Idha Bhaddālī ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane aparipūrakārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. app-eva nāmāhaṃ uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ ti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathā vūpaṇṇassa viharato satthā pi upavadati, anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī upavadanti, devatā pi upavadanti, attā pi attānaṃ upavadati. So satthārā pi upavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi upavadito devatāhi pi upavadito attanā pi attānaṃ upavadito na uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddālī hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārissa.

Idha pana Bhaddālī ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ

kāsam palālapuñjam, app-eva nāmāham uttariṃ manussa-dhammā alamariyañānadassanavisesam sacchikareyyan-ti. So vivittam senāsanaṃ bhajati, araññaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapattham abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathā vūpakatthassa viharato satthā pi na upavadati, anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī na upavadanti, devatā pi na upavadanti, attā pi attānaṃ na upavadati. So satthārā pi anupavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi anupavadito devatāhi pi anupavadito attanā pi attānaṃ anupavadito uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyañānadassanavisesam sacchikaroti. So vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akkisaḷehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣṣa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhuttaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣṣa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ-ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ-taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣṣa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassaḍḍomanassānaṃ atthagamaṃ adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣṣa.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakilese nudubhūte kammaniye tthe añejaṇṇapatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam-pi jātīm dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ saṇḍdesaṃ aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h'

etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavaṃāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbanṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontīti. — Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhinñāpattiko hoti āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāteti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu abhinñāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāteti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano

hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Sādhū vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammati. Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko hoti āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāteti, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāteti, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Sādhū vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ khippam-eva vūpasammati.

✓ Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko hoti anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāteti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāteti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Sādhū vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-

kāraṇaṃ na khippam - eva vūpasammati. Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko hoti anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā katham' apanāmeti, na kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomāṃ pāteti, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā katham' apanāmeti, na kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomāṃ pāteti, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Sādhu vat' āyasmaṃto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yāthā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-kāraṇaṃ khippam - eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yāthā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-kāraṇaṃ khippam - eva vūpasammati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayāṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma, mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhāmattakaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti. Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli purisassa ekaṃ cakkhuṃ, tassa mittāmaccaṃ nātisālohitaṃ taṃ ekaṃ cakkhuṃ rakkheyyuṃ; mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ ekaṃ cakkhuṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti; evaṃ - eva kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacco bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena; tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayāṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma, mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhāmattakaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti.

Ayaṃ kho Bhaddāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ayaṃ pana Bhaddāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontīti.

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena pubbe appa-

tarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni ahesum bahutarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahiṃsu; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yen' etarahi bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahantīti. — Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti: sattesu' hāyamānesu' saddhamme antaradhāyamāne bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahanti. Na tāva Bhaddāli satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti yāva na idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammāsaṅhe pātubhavanti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅhe pātubhavanti, attha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅhe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅho mahattaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅho mahattaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅhe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅhe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅho lābhaggaṃ patto hoti — pe — yasaggaṃ patto hoti — bāhusaccaṃ patto hoti — rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅho rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅhe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya.

Appakā kho tumhe Bhaddāli tena samayena ahuvattha yadā yo ahaṃ ājānīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desesiṃ; sarasi tvam Bhaddālīti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tatra Bhaddāli kaṃ hetum pacesīti. — So hi nūnāhaṃ bhante digharattaṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī aho sin'ti. — Na kho Bhaddāli es' eva hetu esa paccayo; api ca me tvam Bhaddāli digharattaṃ cetasā ceto paricca vidito: na vāyaṃ moghapuriso mayā dhamme desiyamāne atthikatvā manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇātīti. Api ca te ahaṃ Bhaddāli ājānīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhu kaṃ manasi-

karohi, bhāsisseāmīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli dakkho assadamako bhadraṃ assājānīyaṃ labhitvā paṭhamen' eva mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāreti, tassa mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa. so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājānīyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti. tam - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ kāraṇaṃ kāreti yugādhāne, tassa yugādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa, so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājānīyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti. tam - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ kāraṇaṃ kāreti anukkame maṇḍale khurakāye dhāve ravatthe rājagūṇe rūjavāṃse uttame jave uttame haye uttame sākhalye, tassa uttame jave uttame haye uttame sākhalye kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa. so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājānīyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti. tam - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ vaṇṇiyaṃ - ca valiyaṃ - ca anuppavecchati. Imehi kho Bhaddāli dasaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato bhadro assājānīyo, rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo raṇṇo aṅgaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evaṃ - eva kho Bhaddāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassa; katamehi dasahi: Idha Bhaddāli bhikkhu asekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsaṅkappena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvācāya samannāgato hoti. asekhena sammākammantena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāājīvena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāvāyāmena samannāgato hoti. asekhāya

sammāsaṭṭiyā samannāgato hoti, asekheṇa sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti, asekheṇa sammāñāṇena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvimuttiyā samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho Bhaddāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dukkhiṇeyyo aññalīkaraṇiyo anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

BHADDĀLISUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅguttarāpesu viharati; Āpaṇaṃ nāma Aṅguttarāpaṇaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo 'ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Udāyī pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmato Udāyissa rahogatassa patisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivattakko udapādi: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukhadhammānaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī sāyanhasamayaṃ patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyi Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa patisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā... kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti. Mayhaṃ hi bhante pubbe sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ingha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahu domanassaṃ: yaṃ - pi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ denti, tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānam - āha, tassa pi no 'Sugato paṇinissaggam - āhāti. Te mayhaṃ bhante Bhagavati pemaṇ - ca gāravaṇ - ca hiriṇ - ca ottappaṇ - ca sampassamānā evaṃ - taṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Te mayhaṃ bhante sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ingha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ rattim vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahu domanassaṃ: yaṃ - pi no imesaṃ dvinnāṃ bhaddānaṃ paṇītasankhātataṃ, tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānam - āha, tassa pi no Sugato paṇinissaggam - āhāti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante aññataro puriso divā sūpeyyaṃ labhitvā evaṃ - āha: Handa ca imaṃ nikkhipatha, sāyaṃ sabbe va samaggā bhuñjissāmāti. Yā kāci bhante sankhātiyo sabbā tā rattim, appā divā. Te mayhaṃ bhante Bhagavati pemaṇ - ca gāravaṇ - ca hiriṇ - ca ottappaṇ - ca sampassamānā evaṃ - taṃ rattim vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante bhikkhū rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carantā candanikam - pi pavisanti, oligalle pi papatanti, kaṇṭakavattam - pi ārohanti, suttam - pi gāvim ārohanti, mānavehi pi samāgacchanti katakammehi pi akatakammehi pi, mātugāmo pi te asaddhammena nimanteti. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carāmi. Addasā kho maṃ bhante aññatarā itthi vijjantarikāya bhājanaṃ dhovanti, disvā maṃ bhitaṃ vissaram - akāsi: Abbhūṃ me, piṣāco vata man - ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ itthim etad - avocaṃ: Na bhagini piṣāco, bhikkhu

piṇḍāya t̥hito ti. Bhikkhussa ātu māri, bhikkhussa mātu māri, varan - te bhikkhu tiṇhena govikattanena kucchi pari-katto na tv - eva yā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ kucchihetu piṇḍāya caraṣā ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante tad - anussarato evaṃ hoti: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukkhadhammānaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti.

Evam - eva pan' Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam - āhaṃsu: Kim pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ - c' eva na - ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upat̥thāpentī, ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro. Seyyathā pi Udāyi laṭukikā sakunīkā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgaceti; yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yena sā laṭukikā sakunīkā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgaceti, taṃ hi tassā abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asārakaṃ bandhanan - ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yena sā bhante laṭukikā sakunīkā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgaceti, taṃ hi tassā balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti. — Evam - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam - āhaṃsu: Kim pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ - c' eva na - ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upat̥thāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro.

Idhā pan' Udāyi ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti

mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kim pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam-āha, yassa no Sugato paṇinissaggam-āhāti; te tañ-c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upatthāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūṭikaṃ bandhanam asārakaṃ bandhanam. Seyyathā pi Udāyi rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā' tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yena-kāmaṃ pakkamati; yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yena-kāmaṃ pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanam daḷhaṃ bandhanam thiraṃ bandhanam apūṭikaṃ bandhanam thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti, samman-hu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yena-kāmaṃ pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūṭikaṃ bandhanam asārakaṃ bandhananti. — Evam-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kim pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam-āha, yassa no Sugato paṇinissaggam-āhāti; te tañ-c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upatthāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūṭikaṃ bandhanam asārakaṃ bandhanam.

Seyyathā pi Udāyi puriso daḷiddo assako anālhiyo, tass' assa ekaṃ agārakaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kakātīdayim na paramarūpaṃ, ekaṃ khaṭṭopikā oluggaviluggā na paramarūpaṃ; ekissā

kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpam, ekā jāyikā na paramarūpā; so āramagatam bhikkhum passeyya sudhotā-hatthapādam manuññam bhojanam bhuttāvim sītāya chāyāya nisinnam adhicitte yuttam. Tassa evam - assa: Sukham vata bho sāmāñnam, ārūgyam vata bho sāmāñnam; so vat' assam yo 'ham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyan - ti. So na sakkuñeyya ekam agārakam oluggaviluggam kākātīdāyīm na paramarūpam pahāya ekam khaṭṭopikam oluggaviluggam na paramarūpam pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpam pahāya ekam jāyikam na paramarūpam pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajitum. Yo nu kho Udāyi evam vadeyya: yehi so puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekam agārakam oluggaviluggam . . . ekam jāyikam na paramarūpam pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajitum. tam hi tassa abalam bandhanam dubbalam bandhanam pūtikam bandhanam asārakam bandhanam - ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etam bhante. Yehi so bhante puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekam agārakam oluggaviluggam kākātīdāyīm na paramarūpam pahāya ekam khaṭṭopikam oluggaviluggam na paramarūpam pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpam pahāya ekam jāyikam na paramarūpam pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajitum, tam hi tassa balavam bandhanam dalham bandhanam thiram bandhanam apūtikam bandhanam thūlo kaṭṭaro ti. — Evam - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idam pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam - āhaṃsu: Kim pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyam samaṇo ti; te tañ - c' eva na - ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayam upatthāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan - tam Udāyi hoti balavam bandhanam dalham bandhanam thiram bandhanam apūtikam bandhanam thūlo kaṭṭaro.

Seyyathā pi Udāyi gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho

mahaddhano mahābhogo, nekānaṃ nikkhagaṇāraṃ cayo nekānaṃ dhañṇagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ khettagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ vatthugaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ bhariyāgaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dāsagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dāsigaṇānaṃ cayo; so āramagataṃ bhikkhūṃ passeyya sudhotahatthapādaṃ manuññaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuttāviṃ sītāya chāyāya nisinnaṃ adhiṭṭhe yuttaṃ. Tassa evaṃ - assa: Sukhaṃ vata bho sāmāññaṃ, ārūgyaṃ vata bho sāmāññaṃ; so vat' assaṃ yo 'haṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyya - ti. So sakkuṇeyya nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum. Yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya ... nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ dāhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum. taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ bandhanaṃ - ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kim paṇ' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no. Bhagavā pahānaṃ - āha, yassa no Sugato paṭi-nissaggam - āhāti; te taṃ - c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upaṭṭhāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāma. 'Te taṃ

pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan-tam Udāyi hoti abalam bandhanam dubbalam bandhanam pūtikam bandhanam asārakam bañ-dhanam.

Cattāro 'me Udāyi puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim, katame cattāro: Idh' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannam upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṁyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti, so te adhivāseti, na-ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaṛoti nānabhāvaṁ gameti. Imam kho aham Udāyi puggalam saṁyutto ti vadāmi no visam'yutto, tam kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi inasmim puggale vīditā. Idha pan' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannam upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṁyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti, so te nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaṛoti anabhāvaṁ gameti. Imam-pi kho aham Udāyi puggalam saṁyutto ti vadāmi no visam'yutto, tam kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmim puggale vīditā. Idha pan' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannam upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṁyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho nam khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaṛoti anabhāvaṁ gameti. Seyyathā pi Udāyi puriso divasasantatte ayokaṭāhe dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya; dandho Udāyi udakaphusitānam nipāto, atha kho nam khippam-eva parikkhayam pariyādānam gaccheyya. Evam-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannam upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṁyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho nam khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaṛoti anabhāvaṁ gameti. Imam-pi kho aham Udāyi puggalam saṁyutto ti vadāmi no visam'yutto,

taññā kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiñ puggale viditā. Idha pan' Udāyi ekacco puggalo: upadhi dukkhassa mūlan-ti iti viditvā nirupadhi hoti upadhisāṅkhaye vimuttó. Imam kho aham Udāyi puggalam visamyutto ti vadāmi no samyutto, tam kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiñ puggale viditā.

Pañca kho ime Udāyi kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhu-viññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho Udāyi pañca kāmagaṇā. Yam kho Udāyi ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam idam vuccati kāmāsukham mīhasukham puthujjanasukham anariyasukham; na āsevitabham na bhāvetabham na bahulikātabham, bhāyitabham etassa sukhassāti vadāmi. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savičāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṁ samasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāram samādhijam pītisukham duttiyam jhānam — pe — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam vuccati nekkhammasukham pavivekasukham upasamasukham sambodhasukham; āsevitabham bhāvetabham bahulikātabham, na bhāyitabham etassa sukhassāti vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho aham Udāyi inñitasmiñ vadāmi, kiñ-ca tattha inñitasmiñ: yad-eva tattha vitakkavicārā aniruddhā honti idam tattha inñitasmiñ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā — pe — duttiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho aham Udāyi inñitasmiñ vadāmi, kiñ-ca tattha inñitasmiñ: yad-eva tattha pītisukham aniruddham hoti idam tattha inñitasmiñ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho aham Udāyi inñitasmiñ vadāmi, kiñ-ca tattha inñitasmiñ: yad-eva tattha upekkhā-

sukham aniruddham hoti idam tattha injitasmim. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā — pe — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho aham Udāyi aninjitasmim vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā — pe — dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā — pe — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāncāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānañ - ti viññānañāncāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañāncāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upa-

sampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Iti kho ahaṃ Udāyi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ pi pahānaṃ vadāmi. Passasi no tvaṃ Udāyi taṃ saṃyojanaṃ aṇuṃ vā thūlaṃ vā yassāhaṃ no pahānaṃ vadāmiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Udāyi Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

LAṬUKIKOPAMASUTTANTAM CHATTHAM.

67.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Cātumāyaṃ viharati āmalakīvane. Tena kho pana samayena Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni honti Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te ca āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ahesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Ke pan' ete Ānanda uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maññe macchavilope ti. — Etāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Tena h' Ānanda mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmantehi: satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam - bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te

bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidimsu. Ekamantam nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kin - nu tumhe bhikkhave uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevattā maññe macchavilope ti. — Imāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumam anuppattāni Bhagavantam dassanāya, te 'me āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhim paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacivarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Gacchatha bhikkhave paṇāmemi vo, na vo mama santike vatthabban - ti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā senāsanam sam - sāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya pakkamimsu.

Tena kho pana samayena Cātumeyyakā Sakyā santhāgāre sannipatitā honti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Addasāsum kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avocum: Handa kham pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchatthāti. — Bhagavatā kho āvuso bhikkhusaṅgho paṇāmito ti. — Tena h' āyasmanto muhuttam nisidatha, app - eva nāma mayam sakkumeyyāma Bhagavantam pasādetun - ti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū Cātumeyyakānam Sakyānam paccassum. Atha kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidimsu. Ekamantam nisinnā kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā Bhagavantam etad - avocum: Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam - evam Bhagavā etarahi anuganhātu bhikkhusaṅgham. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imam dhammavinayam, tesam Bhagavantam dassanāya alabhan - tānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante bijānam taruṇānam udakam alabhan - tānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo, evam - eva kho bhante sant' ettha

bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhamma-
vinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya alabhantānaṃ siyā
aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante vacchassa
taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vi-
pariṇāmo, evaṃ - eva kho bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā
acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ
Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo.
Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ, abhivadatu
bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhante Bha-
gavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evaṃ - evaṃ Bha-
gavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ti.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivitakkam - aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samī-
jitam vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāhaṃ samījeyya
evaṃ - evaṃ Brahmaloce antarahito Bhagavato purato
pāturahosi. Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarā-
saṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim - paṇāmetvā
Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Abhinandatu' bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅghaṃ, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ.
Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anug-
gahito evaṃ - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantam
dassanāya alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo.
Seyyathā pi bhante bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhan-
tānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evaṃ - eva kho
bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā
imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya
alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā
pi bhante vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā
aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evaṃ - eva kho bhante sant'
ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhamma-
vinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅghaṃ, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhu-

saṅgho anuggahīto evam - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghan - ti.

Asakkhimsu kho Cātumeyyakā ca Sakyā Brahmā ca Sahampati Bhagavantam pasādetum bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena ca. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi: Uṭṭhahath' āvuso, gaṇhātha pattacīvaram, pasādite Bhagavā Cātumeyyakehi ca Sakkehi Brahmunā ca Sahampatinā bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena cāti. Evaṃ āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā pattacīvaram - ādāya yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam ' abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kinti te Sāriputta ahosi mayā bhikkhusaṅhe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante ahosi Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅhe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharissati, mayam - pi dāni appossukkā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyuttā viharissāmāti. — Āgamehi tvaṃ Sāriputta, āgamehi tvaṃ Sāriputta, na kho te Sāriputta puna pi evarūpaṃ cittaṃ uppādetabban - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ āmantesi: Kinti te Moggallāna ahosi mayā bhikkhusaṅhe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante ahosi Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅhe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharissati, ahañ - ca dāni āyasmā ca Sāriputto bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pariharissāmāti. — Sādhū sādhū Moggallāna, ahaṃ vā hi Moggallāna bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parihareyyaṃ Sāriputta-Moggallānā vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Cattār' imāni bhikkhave bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kāmāni cattāri: ūmibhayaṃ kumbhilabbayaṃ āvaṭṭabbayaṃ susukābbhayaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni. Evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave cattār' imāni bhayāni idh' ekacce puggale imasmim' dhammavināye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajite paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kata-

māni cattāri: ūmibhayam kumbhīlabhayam āvaṭṭabbhayam susukābbhayam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave ūmibhayam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam samānam sabrahmacārī ovadanti anusāsanti: Evan-te abhikkamitabbam evan-te paṭikkamitabbam, evan-te āloketabbam evan-te viloketabbam, evan-te samāñjitabbam evan-te pasāretabbam, evan-te saṅghātipattacīvaram dhāretabban-ti. Tassa evam hoti: Mayam kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā 'aṇṇe ova-dāma pi anusāsāma pi, ime pan' amhākam puttamattā maṇṇe nattamattā maṇṇe amhe ovaḍitabbam anusāsitabbam maññantīti; so sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. . Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ūmibhayassa bhīto sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Ūmibhayan-ti kho bhikkhave kodhupāyāsass' etaṃ adhivacanam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave kumbhīlabhayam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam samānam sabrahmacārī ovadanti anusāsanti: Idan-te khāditabbam idan-te na khāditabbam, idan-te bhuñjitabbam idan-te na bhuñjitabbam, idan-te sāyitabbam idan-te na sāyitabbam, idan-te pātabbam idan-te na pātabbam; kappiyan-te khāditabbam akappiyan-te na khāditabbam, kappiyan-te bhuñjitabbam akappiyan-te na bhuñjitabbam, kappiyan-te sāyitabbam akappiyan-te na sāyitabbam, kappiyan-te pātabbam akappiyan-te na pātabbam; kāle te khāditabbam vikāle te na khāditabbam, kāle te bhuñjitabbam vikāle te na bhuñjitabbam, kāle te sāyitabbam vikāle te na sāyitabbam, kāle te pātabbam vikāle te na pātabban-ti. Tassa

evaṃ hoti: Mayaṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā yaṃ icchāma taṃ khādāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ khādāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ bhuñjāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ bhuñjāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ sâyāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ sâyāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ pipāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ pipāma; kappiyam - pi khādāma akappiyam - pi khādāma, kappiyam - pi bhuñjāma akappiyam - pi bhuñjāma, kappiyam - pi sâyāma akappiyam - pi sâyāma, kappiyam - pi pipāma akappiyam - pi pipāma; kāle pi khādāma vikāle pi khādāma, kāle pi bhuñjāma vikāle pi bhuñjāma, kāle pi sâyāma vikāle pi sâyāma, kāle pi pipāma vikāle pi pipāma. 'Yaṃ - pi no saddhā gaḥapatikā divā vikāle paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ denti, tattha p' ime mukhāvaraṇaṃ maññe karontīti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuocati bhikkhave kumbhīlabhayassa bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Kumbhīlabhayan - ti kho bhikkhave odari-kattass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi parideveh dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-kiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiten' eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupatṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passaṭi gaḥapatiṃ vā gaḥapatiputtaṃ vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: Mayaṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā samaṅgibhūtā paricārimha; sam-vijjante kho kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñjitum puññāni ca kātun - ti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuocati bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayassa bhīto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Āvaṭṭabhayan - ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave susukābhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave

ekacco kulaputto saddhā agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-kiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiten' eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati mātugāmaṃ dunnivattham vā duppārutam vā. Tassa mātugāmaṃ disvā dunnivattham vā duppārutam vā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti, so rāgānuddhastena cittena sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave susukābhayassa bhīto sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Susukābhayan-ti kho bhikkhave mātugāmass' etaṃ adhi-vacanaṃ.

Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni idh' ekacce pug-gale imasmiṃ dhammavinaye agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajite pāṭikaṃkhitabbānīti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

CĀTUMASUTTANTAM SATTAMAM.

68.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Nalākapaṇe palāsavane. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā Bhagavantam uddissa saddhā agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajitā honti, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo āyasmā ca Bhagu āyasmā ca Kuṇḍadhāno āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando, aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhu-

saṅghapaṇivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabha bhikkhū āmanesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Evaṃ vutte te bhikkhū tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabha bhikkhū āmanesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Tatiyam - pi kho te bhikkhū tuṇhī ahesuṃ.

Atha kho Bhagavato etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ te va kulaputte puccheyyan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ āmanesi: Kacci tumhe Anuruddhā abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Taggha mayaṃ bhante abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Etaṃ kho Anuruddhā tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe abhirameyyātha brahmacariye. Yena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukālikesā kāme paribhuñjeyyātha, tena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukālikesā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā. Te kho pana tumhe Anuruddhā n' eva rājābhinitā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, na corābhinitā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, na iṇaṭṭā .. na bhayaṭṭā .. na ājīvikāpakatā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā; api ca kho 'mhi otiṇṇo jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhāpareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti, nanu tumhe Anuruddhā evaṃ saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ pabbajitena ca pana Anuruddhā kulaputtana kim - assa karaṇiyaṃ: Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, tassa abhiññā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, thīna-middham - pi .. uddhaccakukkuccam - pi .. vicikicchā pi ..

arati pi .. tandī pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. . Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ - ca tato santataraṃ, tassa abhiññā pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, thīnamiddham - pi .. uddhaccakukkuccam - pi .. vicikicchā pi .. arati pi .. tandī pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ - ca tato santataraṃ.

Kinti vò Anuruddhā mayi hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā appahīnā te 'Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. — Na kho no bhante Bhagavati evaṃ hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā appahīnā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. Evaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavati hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā pahīnā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Tathāgatassa Anuruddhā ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi Anuruddhā tālo 'matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evaṃ - eva kho Anuruddhā Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā — pe — anuppādadhammā; tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Anuruddhā: kaṃ atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno Tathāgato sāvake abbatīte kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. —

Bhagavamūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavānnettikā Bhagavampatisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantam yeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Na kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato janakuhanattham na janalapanattham na lābhasakkārasilokāṇisaṃsattham, na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbatāte kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāravedā ulārapāmujjā, te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharanti. Tesam taṃ Anuruddhā hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu sunāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: aññāya saṇṭhahīti. So kho paṇ' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃpañño so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃvihārī so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṃ - ca sīlaṃ - ca sutaṃ - ca cāgaṃ - ca paññaṃ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu sunāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho paṇ' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañño — evaṃvihārī — evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṃ - ca — pe — paññaṃ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu sunāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi, sakid - eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatīti. So kho paṇ' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṃ - ca — pe — paññaṃ - ca anussaranto tathattāya

cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭhō vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo . . . evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākātā: aññāya saṇṭhahīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃpañña — evaṃvihārini — evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranti tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākātā: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā . . . evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranti tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākātā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamphānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmini, sakid - eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatiti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā . . . evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranti tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākātā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā

ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginiñ sāmāñ dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussava-sutā vā: evaṃsīlā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginiñ ahosi itī pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranti tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāñ dīṭṭho vā hoti, anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo so āyasmā ahosi itī pi, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañña — evaṃvihārī — evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi itī pīti. So tassa saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi, sakid - eva imaṃ lokāñ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissatīti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāñ dīṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi itī pīti. So tassa saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāñ dīṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi itī pīti. So tassa saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyiniñ anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginiñ sāmāñ dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā sā bhaginiñ ahosi itī pi, evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃpañña — evaṃvihāriniñ

— evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāminī, sakid-eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissatīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā saṃbodhiparāyanā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃpañña sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi. evaṃvihārini sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca silaṇ - ca sutaṇ - ca cāgaṇ - ca paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti.

Iti kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato na janakuhanatthaṃ na janalapanatthaṃ na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsatthaṃ, na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbatite kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāravedā, ulārapāmujjā, te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharanti. Tesan - taṃ Anuruddhā hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avocā Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

69.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagaḥ viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Gulissāni nāma bhikkhu ārañṇako padarasamācāro saṅgha-majjhe osaṭo hoti kenacid - eva karaṇiyena. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto Gulissāniṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi:

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena. 'Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅhe viharanto sabrahmacārisu agāravo hoti appatisso tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā sabrahmacārisu agāravo appatisso ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro. tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ: iti there ca bhikkhū nānupakhajja nisīdissāmi nave ca bhikkhū na āsanena paṭibhāhissāmiti. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅhe viharanto na āsanakusalo hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā abhisamācārikam - pi dhammaṃ na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ. •

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na pure-

bhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabbam. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjati tassa bhavanti vattāro: ayam nūn' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena viharato vikālacariyā bahulikātā, tam enam saṅhagatam - pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabbam.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabbam acapalena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto uddhato hoti capalo tassa bhavanti vattāro: idam nūn' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena viharato uddhaccam cāpalyam bahulikātā, tam enam saṅhagatam - pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabbam acapalena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabbam avikīṇṇavācena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto mukharo hoti vikiṇṇavāco tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā mukharo vikiṇṇavāco ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabbam avikīṇṇavācena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅghe viharantena suvacena bhavitabbam kalyāṇamittena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅghe viharanto dubbaco hoti pāpamitto tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā dubbaco pāpamitto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅghe viharantena suvacena bhavitabbam kalyāṇamittena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu indriyesu aguttadvāro hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam -

āyasmā jndriyesu aguttadvāro ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu bhojane amattaññū hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā bhojane amattaññū ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu jāgariyam ananuyutto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā jāgariyam ananuyutto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā āraddhaviriyena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu kusīto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā kusīto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā āraddhaviriyena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā upatthitasatinā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu mutthassati hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā mutthassati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā upatthitasatinā bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu asamāhito hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā asamāhito ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā paññāvatā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu duppañño hoti tassa bhavanti

vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassā-raññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā duppañño ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā paññāvata bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā abhidhamme abhivinaye yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā abhidhamme abhivinaye yogo karaṇiyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇiyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum uttarimanussa-dhamme pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu uttarimanussadhamme pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā yassa p' atthāya pabbajito tam p' attham na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo karaṇiyo ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-avoca: Āraññaken' eva nu kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā udāhu

gāmantavihārinā pīti. — Āraññakenāpi kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā, pag-eva gāmantavihārinā ti.

GULISSĀNISUTTANTAM NAVAMAM.

70.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kāsīsu cārikam carati mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Aham kho bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjāmi, aññatra kho panāham bhikkhave rattibhojanā bhuñjamāno appābādhatañ-ca sañjānāmi appātānkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjatha, aññatra kho pana bhikkhave tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānissatha appātānkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-cāti. Evam-bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassu-
sum. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāsīsu anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Kīṭāgiri nāma Kāsīnam nigamo tad-avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Kīṭāgirisimim viharati Kāsīnam nigame. Tena kho pana samayena Assaji-Punabbasukā nāma bhikkhū Kīṭāgirisimim āvāsikā honti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad-avocuṃ: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānanti appātānkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca; etha tumhe pi āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānissatha appātānkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-

cāti. Evam vutte Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū te bhikkhū etad-avocum: Mayam kho āvuso sāyañ-c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle, te mayam sāyañ-o' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca vikāle appābādhatañ-ca sañjānāma appātañkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca, te mayam kiṃ sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvissāma, sāyañ-c' eva mayam bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasañkamimsu, upasañkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Idha mayam bhante yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasañkamimha, upasañkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad avocumha: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati — pe — phāsuvihārañ-cāti. Evam vutte bhante Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū amhe etad-avocum: Mayam kho āvuso — pe — divā ca vikāle ti. Yato kho mayam bhante nāsakkhimha Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha mayam etam-atthaṃ Bhagavato ārocemāti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū āman-tehi: satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam-bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasañkami, upasañkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad-avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam-āvuso ti kho Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasañkamimsu, upasañkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū Bhagavā etad-avoca: Saccaṃ kira bhikkhave sambahulā bhikkhū tumhe upasañkamitvā etad-avocum: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānanti appātañkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca; etha tumhe pi āvuso aññatra rattibhojanā bhuñjatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñ-

jamānā . appābādhatañ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - cāti. . Evam vutte kira bhikkhave tumhe te bhikkhū evam avacuttha: Mayāṃ kho āvuso sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca' vikāle. te mayāṃ sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca' vikāle appābādhatañ - ca sañjānāma appātaṅkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - ca, te mayāṃ kiṃ sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvissāma, sāyañ - c' eva mayāṃ bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca' vikāle ti. — Evam - bhante.

Kiñ - nu me tumhe bhikkhave evam dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha: Yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tassa akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu me tumhe bhikkhave evam dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha: Idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti; idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti; idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — Evam - bhante.

Śādhu bhikkhave. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhaviṣṣa aditṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, evam ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā

rūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi; na paṇāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsava vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā auuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojanaṃ samma - d - aṇṇā vimuttā, tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi; taṃ kissa hetu: katan - tesāṃ appamādena, abhabbā te pamajjitum. Ye ca kho te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā appatamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāṃ' ime āyasmanto anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamānā kalyāṇamitte bhajamānā indriyāni samannāyamaṇā yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyun - ti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ appamāda-phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi.

Satt' ime bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasimā, katame satta: 'ubhatobhāgavimutto ²paññāvimutto ³kāya-sakkhī diṭṭhippatto ⁴saddhāvimutto ⁵dhammānusārī ⁶saddhānusārī.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' - assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: katan - tassa appamādena, abhabbo so pamajjitum.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo paññāvimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' - assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave

puggalo paññāvimutto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: katan - tassa appamādena, abhabbo so pamajjitum.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhī. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamānō kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samannā - nayamāno yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyo - sānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upa - sampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭhippatto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya vodiṭṭhā honti vocaritā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭhippatto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā nivīṭṭhā hoti mūlajātā patitṭhitā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni

senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāḍaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo dhammānusārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathidaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo dhammānusārī. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā, anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāḍaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhānusārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā - mattaṃ hoti pemamattaṃ, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathidaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhānusārī. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma, ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samannāyayamāno yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāḍaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave ādiken' eva, aññārādhanaṃ vadāmi, api ca bhikkhave anupubbasikkhā anupubbakiriya' anupubba-

paṭipadā aññārādhanaṁ hoti. Kathaṁ - ca bhikkhave anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyaṁ anupubbapaṭipadā aññārādhanaṁ hoti: Idha bhikkhave saddhājāto upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamanto payirupāsati, payirupāsanto sotam odahati, ohitasoto dhammam suṇāti, sutvā dhammam dhāreti, dhatānam dhammānam attham upaparikkhati. attham upaparikkhato dhammā nijjhānam khamanti, dhammanijjhānakhantiyaṁ sati chando jāyati, chandajāto ussahati, ussahitvā tuletī, tulayitvā padahati, pahitatto samāno kāyena c' eva paramam saccam sacchikaroti paññāya ca nam ativijja passati. Sā pi nāma bhikkhave sadhā nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave upasaṅkamanam nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave payirupāsanaṁ nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave sotāvadhānam nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave dhammasavanam nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhamma-dhāraṇā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave atthupaparikkhā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhammanijjhānakhanti nāhosi, so pi nāma bhikkhave chando nāhosi, so pi nāma bhikkhave ussāho nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave tulanā nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave padhānam nāhosi. Vipphaṇṇā 'ttha bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipannā 'ttha bhikkhave. Kīva dūre v' ime bhikkhave moghapurisā apakkantā imasmā dhamma-vinayā.

Atthi bhikkhave catuppadam veyyākaranam yass' uddiṭṭhassa viññū puriso nacirass' eva paññāy' attham ājāneyya. Uddisissāmi vo bhikkhave, ājānissatha metan ti. — Ke ca mayam bhante ke ca dhammassa aññātāro ti. — Yo pi so bhikkhave satthā āmisagaru āmisadāyādo āmisehi saṁsattho viharati, tassa p' ayam evarūpi paṇopaṇavidhā na upeti: evañ - ca no assa atha nam kareyyāma, na ca no ev' assa na nam kareyyāmāti; kim - pana bhikkhave yam Tathāgato sabbaso āmisehi visamsattho viharati. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato ayam anudhammo hoti: satthā Bhagavā, sāvako 'ham - asmi; jānāti Bhagavā, nāham jānāmi. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato rumhaniyam satthu sasanam hoti ojavantam. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane

pariyogāya vattato ayam - anudhammo hoti: kāmam taco ca nahāru ca atthi ca avasissatu, sarire upasussatu maṇṣa-lohitam, yaṇ - tam purisatthāmena purisaviriyena purisaparakka-mena pattabbam na tam apāpunivā viriyassa santhānam bhavissatiti. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakaṣṣa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandun - ti.

KĪTĀGIRISUTTANTAM DASAMAM

BHIKKHUVAGGO DUTIYO.

71.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam. Tena kho pana samayena Vacchagotto paribbājako Ekaṇḍarīke paribbājakārāme paṭivasati. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā paccivaram ādāya Vesālīm piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho Bhagavato etad - ahoṣi: Atippago kho tāva Vesāliyam piṇḍāya caritum, yaṇ - nūṇham yena Ekaṇḍarīko paribbājakārāmo yena Vacchagotto paribbājako ten' upasaṅkameyyan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Ekaṇḍarīko paribbājakārāmo yena Vacchagotto paribbājako ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Etena kho bhante Bhagavā, sāgataṁ bhante Bhagavato, cirassam kho bhante Bhagavā imam pariyāyam - akāsi yadidaṁ idh' āgamanāya, nisidatu bhante Bhagavā, idam - āsanam paññattaṁ - ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, Vacchagotto pi kho paribbājako aññā-

taram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca:

Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabba-dassāvī, aparisesaṃ nānadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nānadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ - ti. Ye te bhante evaṃ - āhaṃsu: samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nānadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nānadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ - ti, kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaraṇti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti. — Ye te Vaccha evaṃ - āhaṃsu: samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nānadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nānadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ - ti, na me te vuttavādino, abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṇ - te asatā abhūtenāti.

Kathaṃ byākaramānā pana mayaṃ bhante vuttavādino c' eva Bhagavato assāma na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyāma dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyāti. — Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo ti kho Vaccha byākaramāno vuttavādi c' eva me assa na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhāmi anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajjāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto - vimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo

ti kho Vaccha byākaramāno vuttavādī c' eva me assa na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammaṃ hyākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyāti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci gihī gihisaṃyojanaṃ appahāya kāyassa bhedaṃ dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Na tthi kho Vaccha koci gihī gihisaṃyojanaṃ appahāya kāyassa bhedaṃ dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci gihī gihisaṃyojanaṃ appahāya kāyassa bhedaṃ saggūpago ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam na dve satāni na tīṇi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye gihī gihisaṃyojanaṃ appahāya kāyassa bhedaṃ saggūpagā ti. — Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci ājīvako kāyassa bhedaṃ dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Na tthi kho Vaccha koci ājīvako kāyassa bhedaṃ dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci ājīvako kāyassa bhedaṃ saggūpago ti. — Ito kho so Vaccha ekanavuto kappo yam-aham anussarāmi, uābhijānāmi kañci ājīvakaṃ saggūpagaṃ aññatra ekena, so p' āsi kammavādī kiriyaṃvādī ti. — Evam sante bho Gotama suññaṃ adun-titthāyatanaṃ antamaso saggūpagaṃ piti. — Evam sante Vaccha suññaṃ adun-titthāyatanaṃ antamaso saggūpagaṃ piti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abinanditi.

TEVIJJA-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAM PĀTHAMAM.

72.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ vibharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten upasaṅkami.

upāsankamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca:

Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: sassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: sassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: asassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: asassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti. — Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: antavā loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: antavā loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: anantavā loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: anantavā loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti. — Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti. — Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti. — Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññaṇ-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo

ti. — Na kho aham Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi bhavam Gotamo ti. — Na kho aham Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti.

Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: sassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho aham Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: sassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kim pana bho Gotama: asassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho aham Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: asassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi — pe —. Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho aham Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kim pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃditṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho aham Vaccha evaṃditṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kim pana bhavam Gotamo ādinavam sampassamāno evaṃ imāni sabbaso ditṭhigatāni anupagato ti.

Sassato loko ti kho Vaccha ditṭhigatam-etam ditṭhi-gahanam ditṭhikantāram ditṭhivisūkam ditṭhivipphanditam ditṭhisamyojanam, sadukkham savighātam saupāyāsam sa-parilāham, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upa-samāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya sam-vattati. Asassato loko ti kho Vaccha — pe. — antavā loko ti kho Vaccha — anantavā loko ti kho Vaccha. — tam jivam tam sariran-ti kho Vaccha — aññam jivam aññam sariran-ti kho Vaccha — hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho

Vaccha — na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho Vaccha — hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho Vaccha — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho Vaccha ditthagatam - etaṃ ditthagahanam ditthikantāram ditthivisūkam ditthivipphanditam ditthisaṃyojanam, sadukkham savighātam saupāyāsam saparilāham, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhiāya na nibbānāya samvattati. (Imaṃ kho ahaṃ Vaccha ādinavaṃ sampassamāno evaṃ imāni sabbaso ditthagatāni anupagato ti.) — Atthi pana bho Gotamassa kiñci ditthagatan - ti. — Ditthagatan - ti kho Vaccha apanītam - etaṃ Tathāgatassa. Dittham h' etaṃ Vaccha Tathāgatena: iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya samudayo, iti vedanāya atthagamo; iti saññā, iti saññāya samudayo, iti saññāya atthagamo; iti saṅkhārā, iti saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo, iti saṅkhārānaṃ atthagamo; iti viññānaṃ, iti viññānaṃ samudayo, iti viññānaṃ atthagamo ti. Tasmā Tathāgato sabbamaññitānaṃ sabbamathitānaṃ sabba-ahimkāra-mamimkāra-mānānusayānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anupādā vimutto ti vadāmi.

Evaṃ vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhiṃ upapajjatīti. — Upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjatīti. — Na upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti. — Upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti. — N' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti.

Evaṃ vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhiṃ upapajjatīti iti putṭho samāno: upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjatīti iti putṭho samāno: na upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti iti putṭho samāno: upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti iti putṭho samāno: n' eva upapajjati na

na upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upetīti vadesi. Etthāhaṃ bho Gotama aññāṇam - āpādim, ettha sammoham - āpādim, yā pi me esā bhoto Gotamassa purimena kathāsallāpena ahu pasādamattā sā pi me etarahi antarahitā ti.

Alaṃ hi te Vaccha aññāṇāya alaṃ sammobhāya. Gambhīro h' ayaṃ Vaccha dhammo duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacarō nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo, so tayā dujjānō aññādiṭṭhikena aññākhantikena aññarucikena aññatrayogena aññathācariyakena. Tena hi Vaccha taṃ yev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim - maññasi Vaccha: sace te purato aggi jāleyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatīti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato aggi jāleyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatīti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kim paṭicca jalatīti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Sace maṃ bho Gotama evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kim paṭicca jalatīti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bho Gotama evaṃ byākareyyaṃ: yo me ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi tiṇakatṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca jalatīti. — Sace te Vaccha purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi nibbuto so aggi ito katamaṃ disaṃ gato, puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Na upeti bho Gotama. Yaṃ hi so bho Gotama aggi tiṇakatṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca ajali, tassa ca pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā anāhāro nibbuto t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti.

Evam - eva kho Vaccha yena rūpena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya taṃ rūpaṃ tathāgatassa pahinaṃ ucchinnaṃulāṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatīṃ anuppādadhammaṃ; rūpasāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatīti na upeti, na upapajjatīti na upeti,

upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatitī na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upeti. Yāya vedanāya tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya sā vedanā tathāgataṃ pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvattthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; vedanāsāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatitī na upeti, na upapajjatitī na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatitī na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upeti. Yāya saññāya tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya sā saññā tathāgataṃ pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvattthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saññāsāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upeti. Yehi saṅkhārehi tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya te saṅkhārā tathāgataṃ pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvattthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saṅkhārasaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upeti. Yena viññānena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya taṃ viññānaṃ tathāgataṃ pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvattthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ; viññānaśāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatitī na upeti, na upapajjatitī na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatitī na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatitī na upetīti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca: Seyyathā pi bho Gotama gāmassa vā nigamassa vā aṇḍiṇe mahā sālarukkho, tassa aniccatā sākāpalāsaṃ palujjeyya, tacapapaṭikā palujjeyyūṃ, pheggu palujjeyya, so aparena samayena apagatasākāpalāso apagatatapapaṭiko apagataphegguko suddho assa sāre paṭiṭṭhito, evam-ev' idaṃ bhoto Gotamassa pāvacaṇaṃ apagatasākāpalāsaṃ apagatatapapaṭikaṃ apagatapheggukaṃ suddhaṃ sāre paṭiṭṭhitaṃ. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre

vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāṣito. Esāhaṃ bhavaṃtaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

AGGI-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAM DUTIYAM

73.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ niṣīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Digha - rattāhaṃ bhotā Gotamena saha kathā. Sādhū me bhavaṃ Gotamo saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desetūti. — Saṅkhittena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, vitthārena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, api ca te ahaṃ Vaccha saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāssissāmīti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Lobho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, alobho kusalaṃ. Doso kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adoso kusalaṃ. Moho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, amoho kusalaṃ. Iti kho Vaccha ime tayo dhammā akusalā, tayo dhammā kusalā. Pāṇātipāto kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Adinnā - dānaṃ kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Kāmesu micchācāro kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, kāmesu micchā - cārā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Musāvādo kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Piṣuṇā vācā kho Vaccha

akusalam, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalam. Pharusē vācā kho Vaccha akusalam, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalam. Samphappalāpo kho Vaccha akusalam, samphappalāpā veramaṇi kusalam. Abhiijhā kho Vaccha akusalam, anabhiijhā kusalam. Byāpādo kho Vaccha akusalam, abyāpādo kusalam. Micchādittṭhi kho Vaccha akusalam, sammādittṭhi kusalam. Iti kho Vaccha ime dasa dhammā akusalā, dasa dhammā kusalā. Yato kho Vaccha bhikkhuno tanhā pahinā hoti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda-dhammā, so hoti bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ōhitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto ti.

Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekabhikkhu pi sāvako āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye bhikkhū mama sāvakā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā viharantīti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekabhikkhunī pi sāvikā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā viharantīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā bhikkhuniyo mama sāvikā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsako pi sāvako gihi odātavasano brahmacāri pañcannāṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvakā gihi odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino pañcannāṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ

parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihi odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsako pi sāvako gihi odātavasano kāmabhogī sāsana-karo ovādapatikaro tinnavicikiccho vigatakathamkatho vesārajappatto aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvaka gihi odātavasanaṃ kāmabhogino sāsana-karā ovādapatikarā tinnavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharantīti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihi odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihi odātavasanaṃ kāmabhogino, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihi odātavasanaṃ brahmacārini pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihi odātavasanaṃ brahmacāriniyo pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyiniyo anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihi odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihi odātavasanaṃ kāmabhogino, tiṭṭhantu upāsikā gihi odātavasanaṃ brahmacāriniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihi odātavasanaṃ kāmabhoginī sāsana-karā ovādapatikarā tinnavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihi odātavasanaṃ kāmabhoginiyo sāsana-karā ovādapatikarā tinnavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharantīti.

Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṃ yeva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣṣa no ca kho bhikkhū ārādhakā

abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho bhikkhuniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihī odātavasanā

brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evam - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā, evam - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihi odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evam - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā, evam - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena.

Seyyathā pi bho Gotama Gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddaponaṃ samuddapabbhārā samuddaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati, evam - evāyaṃ bhoto Gotamassa parisā sagahatṭhapabbajitā nibbānaninnā nibbānaponaṃ nibbānapabbhārā nibbānaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅhañ - ca. Labheyyāhaṃ bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upāsampādan-

ti. — Yo kho Vaccha aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhamma-
vinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so
cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena
āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhu-
bhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā veditā ti. —
Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
ākaṅkhantā pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhantā upasampadam cattāro
māse parivasanti, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā
bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, ahaṃ
cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnaṃ maṃ vassānaṃ acca-
yena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhu-
bhāvāyāti. Alattha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato
santike pabbajjāṃ alattha upasampadam.

' Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Vacchagotto addhamā-
sūpasampanno yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho āyasmā Vacchagotto Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca:
Yāvatakaṃ bhante sekhena nāṇena sekhāya vijjāya pattabbāṃ
anuppattāṃ taṃ mayā, uttarim me Bhagavā dhammaṃ
desetūti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Vaccha dve dhamme uttarim
bhāvehi, samathaṃ - ca vipassanaṃ - ca. Ime kho te Vaccha
dve dhammā uttarim bhāvitā, samatho ca vipassanā ca,
anekadhātupaṭivedhāya saṃvattissanti.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: anekavihiṭṭaṃ
iddhividhaṃ paccanubhaveyyaṃ, eko pi hutvā bahudhā assaṃ,
bahudhā pi hutvā eko assaṃ, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tiro-
kuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gaccheyyaṃ
seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ ka-
reyyaṃ seyyathā pi udaye, udaye pi abhijjamāne gaccheyyaṃ
seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kameyyaṃ
seyyathā pi pakkhī sakunaṃ, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ
mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parimaseyyaṃ pari-
majjeyyaṃ, yāva Brahmaloḷkā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteyyan-ti,
tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbataṃ pāpunissasi sati sati
āyatāne.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: dibbāya sota-

dhātuyā vīruddhāya atikkantamānusiḱāya ubho sadde suneyyam, dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike cāti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpunissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajāneyyam, sarāgam vā cittaṃ sarāgam cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, vītārāgam vā cittaṃ vītārāgam cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ sadosaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ vītadosaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ samohaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ vītamohaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ saṅkhittaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, mahaggatam vā cittaṃ mahaggatam cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, amahaggatam vā cittaṃ amahaggatam cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, sauttaram vā cittaṃ sauttaram cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, anuttaram vā cittaṃ anuttaram cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ samāhitaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, asaṃhitaṃ vā cittaṃ asaṃhitaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyam, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpunissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyam, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo visatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ - pi jātiyo cattārisaṃ - pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe: amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukha-dukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra uppādiṃ, tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukha-dukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti, iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyan - ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpunissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ: ime vata bhonto sattā, kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavāḍakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te Kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavāḍakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ - ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpunissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyanti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpunissasi sati sati āyatane ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vacchagotto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā Vacchagotto eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi. Aññataraṃ kho pan' āyasmā Vacchagotto arahataṃ ahosi.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya gacchanti. Addasā kho āyasmā Vacchagotto te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante, disvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad -

avoca: Handa kahaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchathāti. — Bhagavantam kho mayam āvuso dassanāya gacchāmāti. — Tena h' āyasmanto mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha: Vacchagotto bhante bhikkhu Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evañ-ca vadeti: paricinno me Bhagavā, paricinno me Sugato ti. Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vacchagottassa paccassosum. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu. Ekamantam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Āyasmā bhante Vacchagotto Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evañ-ca vadeti: paricinno me Bhagavā, paricinno me Sugato ti. — Pubbe va me bhikkhave Vacchagotto bhikkhu cetasā ceto paricca vidito: tevijjo Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti. Devatā pi me etam-attham ārocesum: tevijjo bhante Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

MAHĀ-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

74.

(Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe Sūkarakhatāyam. Atha kho Dīghanakho paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantam atthāsi. Ekamantam tthito kho Dīghanakho paribbājako Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbam me na khamatīti. — Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana diṭṭhi: sabbam me na khamatīti, esā pi te diṭṭhi na khamatīti. — Esā ce me bho Gotama diṭṭhi khameyya taṃ p' assa tādisam eva, taṃ p'

II. MAJJHIMAPĀṬIYASAM.

assa tādīsam - evāti. — Ato kho te Aggivessana bahūhi bahutarā lokasmiṃ ye evam - āhamsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te tañ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ na ppajahānti aññañ - ca diṭṭhiṃ upādiyaṃti. Ato kho te Aggivessana tanūhi tanutarā lokasmiṃ ye evam - āhamsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te tañ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahanti aññañ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyaṃti.)

Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. Evaṃ vutte Dighanako paribbājako Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ukkamsati me bhavam Gotamo diṭṭhigatam, samukkamsati me bhavam Gotamo diṭṭhigatan - ti. — Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, yā hi kho nesaṃ khamati sā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike, yā hi kho nesaṃ na khamati sā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike. ✓

Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅkikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, imaṃ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voḥāreyyaṃ: idam - eva saccam, mogham - aññañ - ti, dvāhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ-

vādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā. Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṇinissaggo hoti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, imaṇ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti, dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā. Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṇinissaggo hoti.

Ayam kho par' Aggivessana kāyo rūpī cātummahābhūtikomūṭāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādana-parimaddana-bhedana-viddhamśanadhammo aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassitabbo. Tass' imam kāyam aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassato yo kāyasmim kāyachando kāyasneho kāyanvayatā sā pahiyati.

* Tisso kho imā Aggivessana vedanā: sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye sukham vedanam vedeti n' eva tasmiṃ samaye dukkham vedanam vedeti na adukkhamasukham vedanam vedeti, sukham yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanam vedeti. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye dukkham vedanam vedeti, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye sukham vedanam vedeti na adukkhamasukham vedanam vedeti, dukkham yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanam vedeti. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye adukkhamasukham vedanam vedeti, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye sukham vedanam vedeti na dukkham vedanam vedeti, adukkhamasukham yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanam vedeti. Sukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Dukkhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Adukkhamasukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Evam passam Aggivessana sutavā ariyasāvako sukhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, dukkhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, adukkhamasukhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñānam hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Evam vimuttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu na kenaci samvadati na kenaci vivadati, yaṃ ca loke vuttam tena voharati aparāmasaṃ - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato

pāthito vāto hoti Bhagavantam vījamāno. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etaḍ-ahosi: Tesam tesam kira no Bhagavā dhammānam abhiññā pahānam-āha, tesam tesam kira no Sugato dhammānam abhiññā paṭinissaggam-āhāti. Iti' idaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa paṭisañcikkhato anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. Dīghanakhassa pana paribbājakassa virajam vitamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi: yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabban-tam nirodhadhamman-ti. Atha kho Dīghanakho paribbājako diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakatham-katho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane Bhagavantam etaḍ-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitam vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam-evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ-ca. Upāsakam-maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti.

DĪGHANAKHASUTTANTAM CATUTTHAM.

75.

Evam-me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurusu viharati—Kammāssadhamman-nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo—Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāre tiṇṇasantharake. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Kammāssadhammaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Kammāssadhamme piṇḍāya caritvā paccābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmim rukkhamaṇḍe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho Māgandiyo paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anu-
cārikamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāh-
maṇassa agyāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho Māgan-
diyo paribbājako Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāre
tīṇasantharakaṃ paññattam, disvāna Bhāradvājagottam brāh-
maṇam etad-avoca: Kassa nv-ayaṃ bhoto Bhāradvājassa
agyāgāre tīṇasantharako paññatto, samaṇaseyyārūpaṃ maññe
ti. — Atthi bho Māgandiya samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto
Sakyakulā pabbajito, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ
evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā
arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato loka-
vidū anuttaro purisadammāsārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ
buddho bhagavā ti. Tass' esā bhoto Gotamassa seyyā
paññattā ti. — Duddiṭṭhaṃ vata bho Bhāradvāja addasāma
ye mayā tassa bhoto Gotamassa bhūnahuno seyyāma adda-
sāmāti. — Rakkhass' etaṃ Māgandiya vācam, rakkhass' etaṃ
Māgandiya vācam, bahū hi tassa bhoto Gotamassa khattiya-
paṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇa-
paṇḍitā pi abhippasannā vinitā ariye nāye dhamme kusale
ti. — Sammukhā ce pi mayā bho Bhāradvāja taṃ bha-
vantaṃ Gotamaṃ passeyyāma sammukhā pi naṃ vadeyyāma:
bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no
sutte ocaratīti. — Sace taṃ bhoto Māgandiyaṃ agaru āro-
ceyyam-etaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassāti. — Appossukko bha-
vaṃ Bhāradvājo vutto va naṃ vadeyyāti.

Assosi kho Bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya
atikkantamānusiḱāya Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa Mā-
gandiyena paribbājakena saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ.
Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena
Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā nisīdi paññatte va tīṇasantharake. Atha kho
Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisaṇṇetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
niṣṇāsitaṃ kho Bhāradvājagottam brāhmaṇam Bhagavā etad-
avoca: Aha pana te Bhāradvāja Māgandiyena paribbājakena

saddhim imam yeva tinasantarakaṃ ārabha kocid-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo samviggo lomahatthajāto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Etad-eva kho pana mayam bhoto Gotamassa ārocetukāmā, atha ca pana bhavam Gotamo anakkhānam yeva akāsīti. Ayañ-ca h' idam Bhagavato Bhāradvājagottena brāhmaṇena saddhim antarākathā vippakatā hoti atha Māgandīyo paribbājako jaṅghāvihāram anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāram yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Māgandīyam paribbājakaṃ Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Cakkhum kho Māgandīya rūpārāmaṃ rūparataṃ rūpasammuditam, tam Tathāgatassa dantaṃ guttaṃ rakkhitam samvutaṃ, tassa ca samvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandīya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, tam kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — Sotaṃ kho Māgandīya saddārāmaṃ — pe — ghānaṃ kho Māgandīya gandhārāmaṃ — jivhā kho Māgandīya rasārāmā rasaratā rasasammuditā, sā Tathāgatassa dantā guttā rakkhitā samvutā, tassā ca samvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandīya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, tam kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — Kāyo kho Māgandīya phoṭṭhabbārāmo — pe — mano kho Māgandīya dhammārāmo dhammarato dhammasammudito, so Tathāgatassa danto gutto rakkhito samvuto, tassa ca samvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandīya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, tam kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti.

• Tam kim maññasi Māgandīya: idh' ekaoco cakkhu-

viññeyyehi rūpehi paricāritapubbo assa itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajaniyehi, so aparena samayena rūpānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādīnavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā rūpatanham pahāya rūpariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim - assa vacaniyan - ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama. — Tam kim - maññasi Māgandiya: idh' ekacco sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi paricāritapubbo assa itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajaniyehi, so aparena samayena phoṭṭhabbānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādīnavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā phoṭṭhabbatanham pahāya phoṭṭhabbariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim - assa vacaniyan - ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama.

Ahaṃ kho pana Māgandiya pubbe agārīyabhūto samāno pañcāhi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresuṃ, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajaniyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajaniyehi. Tassa mayhaṃ Māgandiya tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ, eko vassiko eko hemantiko eko gimhiko. So kho ahaṃ Māgandiya vassike pāsāde vassike cattāro māse nippurisehi turiyehi paricāriyamāno na hetthāpāsādaṃ orohāmi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādīnavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmātanham pahāya kāmāpariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avitarāge kāmātanhāhi khajjamāne kāmāpariḷāhena pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesāṃ na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, tam kissa hetu: Yā h' ayaṃ Māgandiya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbaṃ

sukham samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiraṃāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya, cakkhaviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasāmhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasāmhitehi rajanīyehi. So kāyena sucaritāṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritāṃ caritvā manasā sucaritāṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjeyya devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ saḥabyataṃ. So tattha Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya. So passeyya gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ. Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya api nū so devaputto Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno amussa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā piheyya mānusakānaṃ vā pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ, mānusakehi vā kāmehi āvaṭṭeyyāti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Mānusakehi bho Gotama kāmehi dibbā kāmā abhikkantatarā ca paṇitatarā cāti. — Evam - eva kho ahaṃ Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresinī, cakkhaviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasāmhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasāmhitehi rajanīyehi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādīnavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā kamaṭaṇhaṃ pahāya kāmāpariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatāpipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aṇṇe sattē passāmi kāmesu avitarāge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmāpariḷāhena

paridayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesaṃ na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: Yā h' ayaṃ Māgandiya ratī aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbaṃ sukhaṃ samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-gatto kimīhi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmaccā nāṭisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭhapeyyaṃ, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so taṃ bhesajjaṃ āgamma kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhi serī sayamvasī yenakāmaṅgamo. So aññaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ purisaṃ passeyya arugattaṃ pakkagattaṃ kimīhi khajjamānaṃ nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamānaṃ aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpentaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so puriso amussa kuṭṭhissa purisassa piheyya aṅgārakāsuyā vā bhesajjapaṭisevanāya vā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Roge hi bho Gotama sati bhesajjena karaṇīyaṃ hoti, roge asati bhesajjena karaṇīyaṃ na hotīti. — Eyaṃ eva kho ahaṃ Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresiṃ, cakkhaviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasambitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasambitehi rajanīyehi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṇ-ca atthagamaṇ-ca assādaṇ-ca ādīnavaṇ-ca nissaraṇaṇ-ca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ujjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avītarāge kāmataṇhāni khajjamāne kāmāparilāhena paridayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesaṃ na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: Yā h' ayaṃ Māgandiya ratī aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbaṃ sukhaṃ samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭhapeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so taṃ bhesajjaṃ āgamma kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhī serī sayamvasi, yenakāmaṅgamo; tam - enaṃ dve balavanto purisā nānābāhāsu gaheṭvā aṅgārakāsum upakaddheyyum. Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyaṃ sannāmeyyāti. — Evaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Asu hi bho Gotama aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho cāti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya: idān' eva nu kho so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho ca, udāhu pubbe pi so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho cāti. — Idāni c' eva bho Gotama so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho ca, pubbe pi so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho ca. Asu hi ca bho Gotama kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno upahatindriyo dukkhasamphasse yeva aggismiṃ sukhā - iti viparītasāññaṃ paccalatthāti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Māgandiya atitam - pi addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāparilāhā ca, anāgatam - pi addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāparilāhā ca, etarahi pi paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāparilāhā ca. Ime ca Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avītarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmāparilāhena pariḍayhamānā upahatindriyā dukkhasamphasses' eva kāmesu sukhā - iti viparītasāññaṃ paccalatthum.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeti, yathā yathā kho Māgandiya asu kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeti tathā tathā 'ssa tāni vaṇamukhāni

asucitarāni c' eva honti duggandhatarāni ca pūtikatarāni ca, hoti c' eva kāci sātammattā assādamattā yadidaṃ vaṇamukhānaṃ kaṇḍūvanahetu; evam - eva kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avītarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmapiṇḍhena pariḍayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti, yathā yathā kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avītarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmapiṇḍhena pariḍayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti tathā tathā tesāṃ sattānaṃ kāmataṇhā c' eva pavaddhaṭṭi kāmapiṇḍhena ca pariḍayhanti, hoti c' eva kāci sātammattā assādamattā yadidaṃ pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya: api nu te diṭṭho vā suto vā rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmapiṇḍhaṃ appaṭivīnodetvā vigatapiṇḍaso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihāsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Sādhu Māgandiya; mayā pi kho etaṃ Māgandiya n' eva diṭṭhaṃ na sutāṃ: rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmapiṇḍhaṃ appaṭivīnodetvā vigatapiṇḍaso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihāsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā. Atha kho Māgandiya ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vigatapiṇḍasā ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā sabbe te kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmapiṇḍhaṃ paṭivīnodetvā vigatapiṇḍasā ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ,
atṭhaṅgiko ca maggānaṃ khemaṃ amatagāminan - ti.

Evam vutte Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad -
avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāva
subhāsitaṃ c' idaṃ bhotā Gotamena:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti.
Mayā pi kho etaṃ bho Gotama suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbā-
jakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsaṃānānaṃ:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti,
ta - y - idaṃ bho Gotama sametiti. — Yaṃ pana te etaṃ
Māgandiya suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ācariya-
pācariyānaṃ bhāsaṃānānaṃ:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti,
katamaṃ - taṃ ārogyaṃ, katamaṃ - taṃ nibbānaṃ - ti. Evaṃ
vutte Māgandiyo paribbājako sakāṃ' eva sudaṃ gattāni pā-
ṇinā anomajjati: Idaṃ - taṃ bho Gotama ārogyaṃ, idaṃ - taṃ
nibbānaṃ. Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama etarahi arogaṃ sukhiṃ, na
maṃ kiñci ābādhatiti.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya
kaṇhasukkāni rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na pas-
seyya pitakāni rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṇṇāni rūpāni, na
passeyya mañjetthikāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamaṃ,
na passeyya tāraṇārūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye.
So suṇeyya cakkhumato bhāsaṃānassa: chekaṃ vata
bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti,
so odātapariyesaṃ careyya. Taṃ - en' aññataro puriso
telamasikateṇa sāhulaṇṇāreṇa vañceyya: idaṃ - te ambho
purisa odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti.
So taṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā
attamaṇa attamaṇavācaṃ nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho
odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. Taṃ kim-
maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so jaccandho puriso jānanto
passanto amuṃ telamasikataṃ sāhulaṇṇāraṃ patigaṇheyya,
paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇa attamaṇavācaṃ
nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ
nimmalaṃ sucin - ti, udāhu cakkhumato saddhāyati. — Ajā-
nanto hi bho Gotama apassanto asu jaccandho puriso amuṃ
telamasikataṃ sāhulaṇṇāraṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pāru-
peyya, pārupitvā attamaṇa attamaṇavācaṃ nicchāreyya:

chekaṃ vata bho 'odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalam
sucin - ti, cakkhumato saddhāyāti. — Evam - eva kho Māgan-
diya aññatitthiyā paribbājakā andhā acakkhukā, ajānantā
ārogyaṃ apassantā nibbānaṃ atha ca pan' imaṃ gātham
bhāsanti:

Arogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti.

Pubbakeh' esā Māgandiya arahantehi sammāsambuddhehi
gāthā bhāsita:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ,
atthaṅgiko ca maggānaṃ khemaṃ amatagāminan - ti.

Sā etarahi anupubbena puthujjanagatā. Ayaṃ kho pana
Māgandiya kāyo rogabhūto gaṇḍabhūto sallabhūto aghabhūto
ābādhabhūto, so tvaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ rogabhūtaṃ gaṇḍabhūtaṃ
sallabhūtaṃ aghabhūtaṃ ābādhabhūtaṃ: Idan - taṃ bho
Gotama ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānan - ti vadesi. Taṃ hi te
Māgandiya ariyaṃ cakkhum na - tthi yena tvaṃ ariyena
cakkhunā ārogyaṃ jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ passeyyāsi.

Evam pasanno ahaṃ bho Gotamassa: pahoti me
bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā 'haṃ āro-
gyaṃ jāneyyaṃ nibbānaṃ passeyyan - ti. — Seyyathā pi
Māgandiya jaccandho puriso. so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni
rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni
rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṇṇāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañjetthi-
kāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamaṃ, na passeyya tāraṇā-
rūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. Tassa mittāmaccā, nāti-
sālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatthapeyyum, tassa so
blisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so taṃ bhesajjaṃ
āgamma na cakkhūni uppādeyya cakkhūni visodheyya. Taṃ
kim - maññasi Māgandiya: nanu so vejjo yāvad - eva kila-
mathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam bho Gotama. —
Evam - eva kho Māgandiya ahaṃ - c' eva te dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ:
idan - taṃ ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānan - ti, so tvaṃ ārogyaṃ
na jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ passeyyāsi, so maṃ assa kila-
matho, 'sā maṃ assa vihesā ti.

Evam pasanno aham bho Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavam Gotamo tathā dhammā desetuṃ yathā 'ham ārogyaṃ jāneyyaṃ nibbānaṃ passeyyaṃ - ti. — Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṇṇāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañ-jetthikāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamaṃ, na passeyya tāraṇarūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. So suṇeyya cakkhumatā bhāsamānassa: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti, so odātapariyesanaṃ careyya. Tam - en' aññataro puriso telamasikatena sāhulacīvarena vañceyya: idan - te ambho purisa odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. So taṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggaheṭvā pārūpeyya. Tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ śalla-kattaṃ upatṭhapeyyuṃ, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, uddhavirecanaṃ adhovirecanaṃ añjanaṃ paccañjanaṃ uatthukammaṃ; so taṃ bhesajjaṃ āgamma cakkhūni uppādeyya cakkhūni visodheyya, tassa saha cakkhupādā yo amusmiṃ telamasikate sāhulacīvare chandarāgo so pahiyetha, taṃ - ca naṃ purisaṃ amittato pi daheyya paccatthikato pi daheyya, api ca jīvitaṃ voropetabbaṃ mañ-neyya: digharattaṃ vata bho aham iminā purisena telamasikatena sāhulacīvarena nikato vañcito paladdho: idan - te ambho purisa odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. Evam - eva kho Māgandiya ahañ - c' eva te dhammā deseyyaṃ: idan - taṃ ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānaṃ - ti, so tvaṃ ārogyaṃ jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ passeyyāsi, tassa te saha cakkhupādā yo pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo so pahiyetha; api ca te evam - assa: digharattaṃ vata bho aham iminā cittaṃ nikato vañcito paladdho, aham hi rūpaṃ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyaṃ, vedanaṃ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyaṃ, saññaṃ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyaṃ, saṅkhāre yeva upādiyamāno upādiyaṃ, viññānaṃ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyaṃ; tassa me upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomānas-

supāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Evam pasanno aham bhoto Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavam Gotamo tathā dhammam desetum yathā 'ham imamhā āsanā anandho vutthaheyyan - ti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Māgandiya sappurise bhajeyyāsi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandiya sappurise bhajissasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandiya saddhammam sossasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandiya saddhammam sossasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandiya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandiya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandiya sāmam yeva ñassasi sāmam dakkhisi: ime rogā gaṇḍā sallā, idha rogā gaṇḍā sallā aparisesā nirujjhanti; tassa me upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkha-domanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyvāham bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjāṃ labheyyaṃ upasampadan - ti. — Yo kho Māgandiya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṃ māsānam accāyena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā veditā ti. — Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhaṇtā pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhaṇtā upasampadam cattāro māse parivasanti, catunnaṃ māsānam accāyena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnaṃ maṃ vassānam accāyena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhu-

bhāvayāti. Aluttha kho Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavato santiko pabbajjam aluttha upasampadam. Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad - anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā saccaṅkatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kāmam karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti abbhāññasi. Aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo arahatam ahoṣiti.

MĀGANDIYASUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

76.

Evam - me 'sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako Pilakkhaḡuhāyam paṭivasati mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhim pañcamattehi paribbājakasatehi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sāyanhasamayam paṭisallāṇa vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi: Āyāma' āvuso yena Devakaṭasobbhe ten' upasaṅkamissāma guhādassanāyāti. Evama' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim yena Devakaṭasobbhe ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhim nisinno hoti unnāḍiniyā uccāsaddāya mahāsaddāya aneka - vihitam tiracchānakatham kathentiyā, seyyathidam rājakatham corakatham mahāmattakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham nātikatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham sūrakatham visikkhakatham kumbhattakatham pubbaṇṇakatham nānattakatham lokakkhāyikam samuddak-

khāyikam itibhāvābhavakatham itī vā. Addasā kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, dāvāna sakam parisam santhapesi: Appasaddā bhonto bontu, mā bhonto saddam-akattha, ayaṃ samanassa Gotamassa sāvako āgacchati samaṇo Ānando. Yāvata kho pana samanassa Gotamassa sāvaka Kosambiyam pativasanti ayaṃ tesam aññataro samaṇo Ānando. Appasaddakāmā kho pana te āyasmanto appasaddavinītā appasaddassa vāṇavādino, app-eva nāma appasaddam parisam veditvā upasaṅkami-tabbam maññeyyāti. Atha kho te paribbājakā tuṇhi ahesum. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Sandako paribbā-jako ten' upasaṅkami. Atha kho Sandako paribbājako āyas-mantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad-avoca: Etu kho bhavaṃ Ānando. sāgataṃ bhoto Ānandassa, cirassam kho bhavaṃ Ānando imam pariyaṃ akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya; nisidatu bhavaṃ Ānando, idam āsanam paññattan-ti. Nisidhi kho āyasmā Ānando paññatte āsane. Sandako pi kho paribbā-jako aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinnam kho Sandakam paribbājakaṃ āyasmā Ānando etad-avoca: Kāya nu ttha Sandaka etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarābhāvaṃ ānataṃ ti. — 'Tittat' esā bho Ānanda kathā yaṃ etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, n' esā bhoto Ānandassa kāyaṃ dullaḥhā bhavissati pacchā pi savaṇāya. Sādhū vata bhavantaṃ yeva Ānandaṃ paṭibhātu sake ācariyake dhammī kathā ti. — 'Tena hi Sandaka suṇāhi sādhu-kam manasikarohi, bhāssā-mīti. Evam bho u kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Āyasmā Ānando etad-avoca: Cattāro me Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā; cattāri ca anassā-sikkāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni, yattha viññū puriso sa-sakkam brahmacariyam na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammam kusalan-ti. — Katame pana te bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā yattha

viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ nā vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya: ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacco satthā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnam na - tthi yiṭṭham na - tthi hutam, na - tthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na - tthi ayaṃ loko na - tthi paro loko, na - tthi mātā na - tthi pitā, na - tthi satta - opapātikā, na - tthi loka samanabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ - ca lokam paraṃ - ca lokam sayam, abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti. Cātummahābhūtiḷo ayaṃ puriso, yadā kalam karoti paṭhavī paṭhavikāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, āpo āpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, vāyo vāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti, āsandipaṇḍamā purisā mataṃ ādāya gacchanti. yāv' ālāhanā padāni paññāyanti, kāpotakāni atṭhīni bhavanti. Bhassantāhutiyo, dattu - paññattaṃ yad - idaṃ dānam. Tesam tucchaṃ musā vilāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti. Bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param - maraṇā ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnam na - tthi yiṭṭham — pe. — na honti param - maraṇā ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, āvāsitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayam ettha samasamā sāmaññapattā, yo cāham na vadāmi: ubho kāyassa bhedā ucchijjissāma vinassissāma na bhavissāma param - maraṇā ti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ ukkuṭikappadhānaṃ kesamassulocanaṃ, yo 'ham puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhonto mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārento jātārūpa - rajataṃ sādhiyanto iminā bhotā satthārā samasamagatiko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyaṃ. So 'ham kiṃ jānanto kiṃ passanto imasmim satthari brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahma - cariyavāso ayan - ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavāta jānata - passatā arahata sammāsambuddheṇa paṭhama abrahma - cariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ Brahma -

carīyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paramā Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pānam atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopanā harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato para-dāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato na kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyaṇṭena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāne ekamaṃsakkhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpāssa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpāssa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, na - tthi puññassa āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puññaṃ, na - tthi puññassa āgamo ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato — pe — na - tthi puññassa āgamo ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanaṃ, akātena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasāma sāmāññapattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubhinnaṃ kurutaṃ na kariyati pāpaṃ - ti. Atirekaṃ kho paṃ imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. - So: abrahmacariyavāso ayaṃ - ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānata passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paramā Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesā, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjanti; na - tthi balaṃ na - tthi viriyaṃ na - tthi purisa-

thāmo na - tthi, purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pānā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgatibhāva-pariṇatā chass - evābhijātisu sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanam, akatena me ettha katam, avusitena me ettha vusitam; ubho pi mayam ettha samasamā sāmāññapattā, yo cāham na vadāmi: ubho ahetu appaccayā viśujjhissāmāti. Atirekam kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyaṃ nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddheha tatiyo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammam kusalam.

Puna ca paṇam Sandaka 'idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: 'Satt' ime kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭatthā esikatthāyi - tthitā, te na iñjanti na vipariṇamanti na aṇṇamaṇṇam byābādhenti, nālam aṇṇamaṇṇassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Katame satta: paṭhavikāyo āpokāyo tejokāyo vāyokāyo sukhe dukkhe jīve, satt' ime. Ime satta kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭatthā esikatthāyi - tthitā, te na iñjanti na vipariṇamanti na aṇṇamaṇṇam byābādhenti, nālam aṇṇamaṇṇassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Tattha na - tthi haṇṭā vā ghātetā vā sotā vā sāvetā vā viññātā vā viññāpētā vā. Ye pi tiṇheṇa satthena sisam chindati, na koci kañci jīvitaṃ voropeti, sattannaṃ tv - eva kāyānam - antareṇa sattham vivaram - anupatati. Cuddasa kho pan' imāni yonipamuḥhasatasahassāni satthi ca satāni cha ca satāni, pañca ca kammuno satāni pañca ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca addhakamme ca, dvatthi paṭipadā, dvatth' antarakappā, cha - ābhijātiyo, attha purisaṃvāso, ekūnapaññāsa ājivasate, ekūnapaññāsa paribbājasate, ekūna-

paññāsa nāgāyāsasate, vīse indriyasate, timise nirayasate, chattiṃsa rajodhātuyo, satta saññigabbhā, satta asaññigabbhā, satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā, satta devā satta mānūsā satta pesācā satta sarā satta pavuṭā satta papātā satta papātasatāni satta supinā satta supinasatāni, cullāsiti mahākappuno satasahassāni yāni bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Tattha na - tthi: iminā 'haṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkam vā kammam paripācassāmi paripakkam vā kammam phussa phussa byantikaṃ karissāmi, hevaṃ 'na - tthi. Donamite sukhadukkhe, pariyaṇtakāte saṃsāre na - tthi hāyanavaddhane na - tthi ukkaṃsāvakaṃse. Seyyathā pi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbēṭhiyamānam - eva palēti, evam - evam bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissantīti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Satt' ime kāyā — pe — dukkhass' antaṃ karissantīti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmānāpattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubho sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissāmāti. Atirekaṃ, ~~kho paṇ'~~ imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ ukkuṭikappa-dhānaṃ kesamassulocanaṃ, yo 'haṃ puttaśambādhasāyanaṃ ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhonto mālāgandhāvilepanaṃ dhārento jātarūparajataṃ sādiyanto iminā bhota satthārā samasamagatiko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyaṃ. So 'haṃ kiṃ jānanto kiṃ passanto imasmiṃ satthāri brāhmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayam kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catuttho abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārā-dheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

~~Ine~~ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā

yattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyam dhammam kusalan - ti. — Acchariyam, bho Ānanda, abbhutam bho Ānanda, yāvañ 'pi idam tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā va samānā abrahmacariyavāsā ti akkhātā yattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyam dhammam kusalam. Katanāni pana tāni bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni, akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyam dhammam kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacco satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesam nānadassanam paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam nānadassanam paccupaṭṭhitan - ti. So suññam - pi agāram pavisati, piṇḍam - pi na labhati, kukkuro pi ḍasati, caṇḍena pi hatthinā samāgacchati, caṇḍena pi assena samāgacchati, caṇḍena pi goṇena samāgacchati, itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmam - pi gottam - pi pucchati, gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmam - pi maggam - pi pucchati. So: kim - idan - ti puṭṭho samāno: suññam me agāram pavisitabbam ahosi, tena pāvisim; piṇḍam - me aladdhabbam ahosi, tena nālattham; kukkurena ḍasitabbam ahosi ten' amhi datṭho; caṇḍena hatthinā samāgantabbam ahosi, tena samāgamam; caṇḍena assena samāgantabbam ahosi, tena samāgamam; caṇḍena goṇena samāgantabbam ahosi, tena samāgamam; itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmam - pi gottam - pi pucchitabbam ahosi, tenāpucchim; gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmam - pi maggam - pi pucchitabbam ahosi, tenāpucchim - ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam kho bhavam satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī — pe — tenāpucchim - ti. So: anassāsikam idam brahmacariyam - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idam kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam anassāsikam brahmacariyam akkhātāni

taṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca param Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā anussaviko hoti anussavasacco, so anussavena itihitihaparamparāya piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti. Anussavikassa kho pana Sandaka satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā anussaviko anussavasacco, so anussavena itihitihaparamparāya piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti; anussavikassa kho pana satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca param Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā takki hoti vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampati-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Takkissa kho pana Sandaka satthuno vīmaṃsisso sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā takki vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampati-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti; takkissa kho pana satthuno vīmaṃsisso sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena tatiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

~~Puna ca~~ param Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā mando hoti momuhā, so mandattā momuhattā tathā tathā paṇḍitaṃ

puttho samāno vācavikkhepaṃ āpajjati amarāvikkhepaṃ: evaṃ pi me no, tathā pi me no, aññathā pi me no, no ti pi me no, no no ti pi me no ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā mando momuho — pe — no no ti pi me no ti. So. anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catutthaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Imāni kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, yāvaṃ c' idaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikāni eya brahmacariyāni anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni ti akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. So pana bho Ānanda satthā kimvādi kimakkhāyi yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ ti.

Idha Sandaka Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampānno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakam — pe — sayam abhijñā sacchikatvā pavedeti — pe — brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājato — yathā Kandarakasuttaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ —. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukkaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ ulāraṃ visesaṃ adhigacchati,

tattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyam dhammam kusalam. Puna ca param Sandaka bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā — pe — dutiyam jhānam — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyam dhammam kusalam.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye tthe ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidam ekam pi jātim dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyam dhammam kusalam. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye tthe ānejjappatte sattānam cutūpapātāñāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cak-khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cava-māne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanne sugāte duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyam dhammam kusalam. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye tthe ānejjappatte āsavānam khayañāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idam dukkhan - ti yathābhūtam pajānāti — pe — ayam āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñānam hoti; khīnā jāti, vuṭṭam brahmacariyam, katam karāṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Yasmiñ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ ulāram visesaṃ adhigacchati, tattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyam dhammam kusalam - ti.

Yo pana se bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khīnāsavo vusitavā katarāṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīnabhavaṇāmyojano sammā - d - aññā vimutto, pariḥhu-

jeyya so kāme ti. — Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum: abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sañcicca pāṇam jīvita voropetum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu methunam, dhammam patisevitum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā bhāsītum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sannidhikāraṃ kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agāriyabhūto. Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so imāni pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum ti.

Yo pana so bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam nānadassanam paccupatṭhitam: khīṇā me āsavā ti. — Tena hi Sandaka upaman-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa attham ājānanti. Seyyathā pi Sandaka purisassa hatthapādā chinnā, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam chinnā va hatthapādā, api ca kho naṃ paccavekkhamāno jānāti: chinnā me hatthapādā, ti, evam-eva kho Sandaka yo so bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam khīṇā va āsavā, api ca kho naṃ paccavekkhamāno jānāti: khīṇā me āsavā ti.

Kiṃ bahukā pana bho Ānanda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Na kho Sandaka ekaṃ yeva satāṃ na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutam bho Ānanda, na ca nāma sadhammakkamsaṃ bhāvesaṃ na paraddhammavambhanā, āyatane ca dhammaḍḍesapā tāva

II. MAJJHIMAPANNASAM.

bahukā ca niyyātāro paññāyissanti, ime pan' ājivikā: putta-
matāya puttā, attānañ-c' eva ukkaṃsenti pare ca vambhenti,
tayo c' eva niyyātāro paññāpentī, seyyathidam Nandaṃ
Vacchaṃ, Kisaṃ Saṅkiccaṃ. Makkhalin Gosālaṃ - ti.

Atha kho Sandako paribbājako sakāṃ parisāṃ āman-
tesī: Carantu bhonto, samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyavāso, na
dāni sukaraṃ, amhehi lābhasakkārasiloke paricajjitunā - ti.
Itih' idaṃ Sandako paribbājako sakāṃ parisāṃ uyyojesi
Bhagavati brahmacariye - ti.

SANDAKASUTTANTAM CHATTHAM.

VARIOUS READINGS.

A denotes the Copenhagen MS.; M, the Phayre MS. of India Office; C, the commentary of Buddhaghosa (Bv.); ZZ, parallel passages from the other Nikāya MSS. in the Copenhagen collection; by DN., MN., SN., AN., the four Nikāyas are meant. A first and second — occasionally a third — reading is marked a, b, c. Conjectures are indicated by an asterisk. If a reading occurs more than once in the same sutta, it is only mentioned at the first place. "Throughout" refers to the sutta, "always", or "constantly", and the like, to the whole Nikāya.

I.

P. 1¹ evaṃ me M always.—⁴ paccassosum-bhagavā AZZ.—⁵ desissāmi M here and mostly elsewhere (-essāmi and -issāmi A with about equal frequency, also DN., AN.; -iss- SN. exclusively; both forms are acknowledged by native grammarians).—¹² pathavīto M partly.—¹⁴ pathavī me M, afterwards āpaṃ me, tejaṃ me, etc. P. 2¹² brahmasmim for -mani M.—¹⁹ -bhakinnā for -kinṇe A at the first place, otherwise -kinṇ- (in Singh. MSS. -kinṇ- is more frequent than -kinṇ-, the Burmese, as far as I know, always write -kinṇ-; Bu., though he mentions no difference of reading, explains both forms: 'subhena okinnā vikinṇā, subhena sarīrappabhāvaṇṇena ekaghaṇā.. ti Subhakinnā).—²⁷ Abhibhuto A at the first place. P. 4⁶ Subscription: Puthujjanavasena pathamanayabhummparicchedo M, Assutavantaputhujjanābhavaseti (sic) pathamakabhūmparicchedo A.—¹⁰ mā maññati A throughout except at l. 20 at the last two places, where it reads vā maññi. (mā maññi M, mā maññi once; mā maññi ti; maññatīti maññi va, [na] maññi va na vattabbo C).—^{12, 21} (*mā abhinandā) mā 'bhinandati M, vā abhinandati A (C is silent).—^{12, 21} aparīñneyyaṃ A (C = M).—²² Subscription: Śekhavasena duttiyanayabhummparicchedo

M, *Sekhābhavivaddhavaseti* (sic) *duṭṭiyakabhūmiparicchedo* A.—
²⁴ Subscription: *Khīṇāsavavasena tatiyanayabhummparicchedo* M,
Khīṇāsavāhapaṭhamakanaye tatiyakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A. P. 5⁹
Subscription: *Khīṇāsavavasena catutthanayabhummparicchedo* M,
Khīṇāsavāhaduṭṭiyakanaye cattārīvānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.—
²¹ Subscription: *Khīṇāsavavasena pañcamanayabhummparicchedo* M,
Khīṇāsavāhatatiyakanaye pañcavānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.—
²³ Subscription: *Khīṇāsavavasena chatthanayabhummparicchedo* M,
Khīṇāsavāhacatutthakanaye cha-apānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.
P. 6^{1.6} *pariṇātaṃ* M.—⁶ Subscription: *Satthuvaseṇa sattan-*
naya- M, *Satthārahapaṭhamakanaye satta-apānakabhūmiparicchedi*
(sic) A.—²³ Subscription: *Satthuvaseṇa aṭṭhamanaya-* M, *Satthā-*
rahaduṭṭiyakanaye aṭṭhāvānakabhūmiparicchedo (sic) A.

2.

P. 7⁶ *khayaṃ vadāmi* for *khayo hoti* M.—^{6.7} *manasikāro* A
(-ram MC).—²⁶ *yassāti ye assa* C. P. 8¹⁷ *vā assa* M.—¹⁸ *attānā*
vā me att. sañjānāmīti assa M, and similarly in the following
clauses.—²⁸ *vādo* M (*vadatīti vado, vacikammasa kārako ti vut-*
taṃ hoti C; cf. p. 258).—²⁴ *kammānaṃ om.* C, cf. l. c.—²⁵ *sa-*
tāro C.—³⁰ *jarāya mar-* M almost always, also *Vin. i, p. 34*
(*jarāmaraneṇa* AZZ mostly, *jarāmaranehi* occasionally, rarely
jarāya maraneṇa, which may nevertheless be preferable in this
phrase). P. 9¹⁷ *c' eva* for *ca* A.—²⁵ *saṃvaraṃ* A here.—
²⁶ *yaṃ hi 'ssāti-ādimhi yaṃ cakkhundriyasamvaraṃ assa bhik-*
khuno asaṃvutassa athaketaṃ apidahitvā viharantassāti eva-
attho veditaṃ; atha vā yekārassa yaṃ-ti ādeso, hikāro ca
padapūraṇo, ye assāti attho C.—²⁷ *saṃvara-(a)saṃvutassa* A
throughout except here, M once (-*saṃvara-* or -*saṃvarā* AN. VI. vi.
4; the readings of Bu, I think, were those of the text).—
²⁸ *evaṃ-sa te ti evaṃ assa te* C, cf. *Bālāvatāro* p. 7. P. 10¹
saṃvara- AM, also AN. l. c.—⁷ *sarisappa-* M here, elsewhere
sarisapa.—¹⁷ (*paṭisallāp-* A mostly, also DN., -*llān-* corr. to -*llān-*
M almost constantly, *paṭisallāp-* SN. throughout, AN. mostly,
A not unfrequently, -*llān-* AZZ rarely).—²⁰ *byāpajjh-* AZZ al-
ways, M often, but mostly corrected to *-bajjh-*.—²⁹ (*tipp-* AM, AZZ
invariably in this phrase; *bahalaṭṭhena tippā* C, but in the AN.
commentary Ba. says, *Tippānaṃ-ti bahalānaṃ, tāpanavasena vā*
tippānaṃ; cf. *Mil. p. 148, l. 16*).—³⁰ *adhivāsika-* A (-*vāsaka-*
MCZZ). P. 11¹ *kādhānaṃ* or *-kādhānaṃ* ZZ (AMC agree).—
¹⁶ *uppanna-upp-* M.—²⁴ *pariṇāmaṃ* A (-*mim* MC, AZZ almost
always).—²⁵ *yato ca kho* A (C=M). P. 12⁵ *vivattayi* AM
(*vāv* C, ZZ almost invariably).

3.

P. 12¹⁶ me is wanting here in MC, and in A there is a slip extending from atthi me tumhesu l. 15 to -dāyādā l. 20; at l. 21 it is likewise wanting in A, but MC agree in adding it.—¹⁸ ādiya, -o M.—²⁵ me (MC) om. A, at p. 13³¹ it is wanting in AC.—³¹ chaṭṭaniya- M, and chaṭṭ- constantly for chaḍḍ- (C=A). P. 13¹ -pattā A (-paretā MC).—⁷ me for kho M.—¹⁴ aparibhuñ-jitvā, and paribhuñjitvā M except at l. 24; — iminā va M; — -balyena C.—²⁸ paṭivindetvā M.—²⁸ Cf. Mil. p. 242.—³⁰ salla-khatāya A (C=M).—³⁴ vatvā ca M (C=A).—³⁷ bhikkhave MC. P. 14⁵ āgacchāma M.—¹³ Before idh' āvuso M adds, from ll. 2-3, Kittāvata' . . nānusikkhanti; cf. AN. X. vi. 6.—¹⁷ thāp- M.—²⁴ therā āvuso M, therāvuso A at p. 15¹².—³⁷ ca om. M. P. 15⁴ honti om. A.—³⁵ palāso M almost always, palāso A with a single exception, ZZ vary (the word is wanting, I believe, in SN.).

4.

P. 16¹⁶ Jānussoṇi M (-nussoṇi-AC, ZZ mostly, M partly).—¹⁸ sārāṇiyā M always, occasionally corrected to -iy- (sārāṇi- A ZZ with scarcely an exception).—²⁰ bhagavantā Gotamā A here and elsewhere frequently, partly also ZZ, M at a few places; the other cases are not confounded: bhavaṃ Gotamo, bhoto Gotamassa, etc.—²¹ anāgāriyā M here and often elsewhere, but more frequently like A.—²⁸ mama ca M.—²⁹ hi kho bho M; — araṇṇavanapatthāni M, araṇṇe-vānapatthānīti araṇṇāni ca vanapatthāni ca C, araṇṇe- also at sutta 150, and AN. X. x. 9 in text and com., cf. araṇṇevanaṃ DN. 3; still M may perhaps be right. P. 17² hi om. M.—¹⁴ -mantā sandosa- A (C=M).—¹⁹ aṇṇataro M.—²⁰ -kammataṃ M.—²¹ pallomaṃ-ti pannalomaṃ, sotthibhāvan-ti attho C.—²⁵ -jīvā sand- A.—³⁰ -jīvitā A.—³⁴ -rāgā sand- AMa. P. 18⁶ -kappā sand- A.—¹¹ mettacittatā M.—²⁴ uddhata-avup- M; — -cittā sand- A.—²⁹ -cittatā M.—³² vicikicchī MCa; — kaṅkhā-vicikicchā- M.—³⁴ vici- M. P. 19⁸ -kkāmsanā- M; — -yaṃh- AbC, A or Ab mostly, also ZZ.—¹⁰ -kaṃ-sanataṃ M.—²³ -nikāmayamānā sand- A. P. 20¹⁹ elamug- M, elamūg- A, ZZ mostly; elamugā ti elamukhā, khakārassa gākāro kato, lālāmukhā ti vuttāṃ hoti, . . elamugā ti pi pāṭho, elamukā ti pi keci paṭhanti, apare elamukhā ti pi, sabbattha elamukhā ti attho C.—²⁶ AM add the subscription Soḷasapariyāyāṃ; Soḷas-ṭṭhānārammanāpariggaho C.—²⁹ rattisū M, A once.—³¹⁻² nā-māhaṃ bhay- M (C=A).—³⁷ tatra me A, tattha ca me MC; — migo AMa (mago MbC). P. 21¹ paṇṇasaddaṃ (meaning -saddaṃ?) C (—paṇṇakacavaraṃ), paṇṇakasaputaṃ M; — pātati A (ereti MC).—² etad-ahosi for evaṃ hoti M; — taṃ om. M.—⁶ -to tathā-

bhūto A.—³¹ rattin-ti M.—²⁷ lokānukampakāya AC, AZZ always, except DN.—³⁶ paṭhamajjhānam, etc. AC, AZZ always, except SN. P. 22³ sato sampajāno AMZZ occasionally.—⁷ adukkhamasukham M constantly (adukkhami as; AZZ in this phrase).—¹⁰ āneñja- or ānāñja- M always, cf. Vin. iii, p. 4 (ZZ=A).—¹⁴ viṣam pi M constantly; — timsatim-pi A often (timsam-pi MZZ); — cattālis- M, AZZ occasionally.—¹⁵ satam pi jātiyo saḥassam pi j. sata-saḥassam pi j. M at two places.—¹⁹ uppādim C, AZZ almost always (udapādim M always; upapādim or rather upāpādim might be expected, but it occurs nowhere).—²⁰ tatrap' āsim M mostly, AZZ have both readings.—²⁴⁻⁵ vigatā and vigato AZZ frequently, but vāh- is the reading of Bu.—³¹ uppajj- AZZ with scarcely an exception, as well as other Singh. MSS.; likewise uppanna for upapanna, except in idhūpappanna and similar cases. P. 23²³ vimuttasmim vimutt' amhiti M invariably.—³⁷ rūpā vatāyam M. P. 24³ nikkujj- AZZ and the Singh. generally in this phrase, with very few exceptions, as Suttanip. p. 55 in the Copenhagen MS. (nikujj- M always).—⁵ dakkhantīti M constantly.—⁹ ajjatagge ti ajjatam ādim katvā ti evam-ettha attho veditabbo, ajjatan-ti ajjabbhāvam; ajjadagge ti vā pāṭho, dakāro padasandhikaro, ajja aggam katvā ti attho (C).

5.

P. 24¹⁷ saṅgaṇo M (C=A).—²⁵ yāyan-ti pi pāṭho C.—²⁸ ti akkhāyati M at the first four places.—³¹ puriso yeva akkh. A here. P. 25⁸ moggalan- M always.—²² rajapathe ti rajapathe, ayam-eva vā pāṭho C (M or Ma have partly so).—²³ nam and sā wanting in M.—²⁹ so sadoso so A here.—³⁶ apariyonaddhā Mb. P. 26¹ sā om. M.—¹⁻² parisuddhā assa Ma here.—¹⁶ saṅkiliṭṭhā assa malaggāhitā M (parisuddhā and saṅkiliṭṭhā are perhaps right in these two cases).—²⁶ na anu- A here. P. 27³ ayam kho āvuso M.—⁸ kho om. M.—¹⁰ aṅgaṇan-ti M.—¹² vatāham āp- M; — na c' eva mam A (C=M). P. 28⁶ purakkhītvā M (C=A).—⁷ no aññaṃ A here.—¹⁸ nāñño A here. P. 29¹⁶ garuṃ kar- M.—¹⁷ anaññaṃ A here.—²⁷ upāsikāyo M, Ab here. P. 30¹⁹ suyyanti MC; — araññaṃ M (C=A).—²⁰ cāriko A here.—²¹ n' eva sakkaronṭi A here, na c' eva sakk. na ca M here, cf. l. 37.—²² hi 'ssa M (C=A).—²⁷ rajayitvā A (rac-MC).—²⁹ jaññaṃ jaññaṃ AMa; jaññaṃjaññaṃ viyāti mokkha-mokkham viya manāpamanāpaṃ viya, api ca vattaṃkāpannākāraṃ (sic) viyāti pi vuttaṃ hoti, vattukā (sic, vadhukā?) hi janīti vucceti, tassā miyamānāpannākāraṃ jaññaṃ., jaññaṃjaññaṃ vyā pīti vā pāṭho C.—³⁰ avāpuritvā AC.—³¹ paṭikulatā and appaṭikulatā M.—³⁷ na c' eva sakk. na g. M. P. 31²⁶ nimantaniko M.—¹¹ vicinītakālakam M (C=A).—²⁹ pubbanha- AM

here and. mostly, cf. my Pali Misc. p. 80; — pattacīvaram-ādāya M almost constantly, A rarely, ZZ not very often.—^{30.1} Sāmīti A, Samiti M (Sāmīti C).—³¹ taccheti M here.—³² ājivak- M (C=A).—³⁷ suddhā sāre Ma, suddhāya sāre Mb; cf. p. 488. P. 32² parivitakko hoti M.—⁶ maññe maññāya M (C=A).—⁷ asaddhā M.—⁸ sathā Ma always.—⁹ -ṭabhinno MC.—²³ paññavanto M.—²⁴ pivanti MC.—²⁵ c' eva, ca om. M; — sabrahmacāriṃ Mb; sabrahmacārīti rassam-pi vattati digham-pi, rasse sati Śāriputtassa upari hoti, dīghe sati sabrahmacārīnaṃ C.—²⁶ vutthap-, ṭatiṭthap- M.—²⁷ dāharo vā AM (without vā AZZ mostly); — yuvā vā Mb; — maṇḍanaajātikko M partly, also DN.; — sisanhāto M.—²⁸ pāvaddhikamālaṃ A, vassikimālaṃ AN. VIII. vi. 1; — tiamuttaka- A, adhimuttaka- M (atim- AN. 1. c.).

6.

The beginning of this sutta is identical with AN. X. viii. 1 (marked B). P. 33⁷ anumatt- MC (anu- A constantly, also SN.); — -dassāvino B.—⁹ manāpo ca M; — garu ca B (elsewhere AN. has, piyo ca hoti m. ca g. ca bh. ca, constantly and very often); — bhāvaniyo M (-īyo ABC).—²⁰ ye maṃ M (ye me AB).—^{25.28} abhi- bhuyya not repeated in AMa (B=Mb).—³¹ abhicet- AM always, ZZ mostly (ābhi- Ba, C mostly, ZZ partly).—³⁴ passitvā A (elsewhere ph-, cf. p. 477 et seq.), phussitvā M, rarely phusitvā; kāyena phussitvā ti nāmakāyena phusitvā, pāpunītvā adhigantvā ti vuttaṃ hoti C (phassitvā ZZ mostly, phusitvā partly, passitvā very rarely). P. 34 ^{15.16} (paṭhaviyā and next paṭhaviyaṃ AMZZ almost invariably).—¹⁶ abhiṇṇamāno AMb (-o or -e ZZ).—¹⁷ caṅkameyyaṃ Mb (ZZ=AMa).—¹⁹ parāmaseyyaṃ M constantly (parimas- A always in this phrase, also ZZ with very few exceptions; the reading is rather uncertain, and M may perhaps be right).—²³ santike vā ti AZZ occasionally; in a different phrase without ti the right reading is santike vā, cf. p. 139, 1. 2, etc. P. 35³⁷ abhiññā M (-āya AC, at p. 40, 1. 5 AMC, abhiññā AMZZ commonly).

7.

P. 36¹⁸ (dūratta-) duratta- AMC.—²⁴ mañjetthikāya A here. —³⁰ māyā c. upakleso A. P. 37⁹ yato ca kho A (C=M).—²⁸ yatodhi kho M, yatocadhiko A (yathodhi kho C, explained by sakasakaodhivasena, and with the remark added, yatodhi kho ti pi paṭho; cf. Suttanip. 3 v. 26. Jāt. 408 v. 6, 509 v. 23, 535 v. 21).—³⁰ smīti A here.—³¹ pāmojjaṃ M, A once:—³² pamoditassa M here. P. 38¹⁴ acchudakaṃ M (C=A).—²¹ catutthaṃ M almost always (-iṃ AZZ).—²² (read sabbattatāya; sabbatttha- M

constantly, AZZ rarely, C refers to Visuddhimaggo; cf. Childers).
 —⁵¹ atth' idam A, C has both readings, AN. III. vii. 6 agrees with M. P. 39⁶ Bahu- M throughout, A partly (Bāhu- C).—
⁸ (*mekkhasammata) lokasammata A, lokasammata va Ma, lokkhasammata va Mb; lokasammata (sic) ti lukkhabhavasammata (sic, mukha-?), cakkhabhavam (sic, mōkkha-?) visuddhabhavam detitī evam sammata ti vuttam hoti; lokasammata (or lokā-, lokam-, lokya-, the letter is illegible) ti pi pātho, tass' attho: settham lokangamāyati (sic, lokam gamayatitī?) evam sammata ti C: The first reading of Bu. is certainly not lokasammata, but the text is so corrupt at this place, that it is difficult to say what he wrote.—⁹ puññasammata.. bahujanassa wanting in A.(C=M). —
 10-11 pāpakamma kataṃ pav- M.—¹³ avikakk- corrected to adhi-kakk- M, āvi- and avi- C, acittakañ-ca A (nahānasambhāravasena laddhavohāram ekaṃ tittham C); — Sundarikāmaḥi M.—¹⁴ Sarasvatim. M (C=A) —¹⁵ (*pakkhanno) pakkhanto A, pakkhando M, pakkhanto ti avisanto (pavisanto?) C (these are common errors for pakkhanno).—¹³⁻²⁵ The division of these lines into stanzas is that of A; M makes the third verse end with uposatho sadā, the fourth with khemataṃ, and couples the last three lines to one verse. It escaped my attention that the fourth line is vaitāliya. We had better, perhaps, distribute the whole into four stanzas, the first and the last being of three hemistichs each. The eighth hemistich is in my opinion scarcely of equal age with the rest.—³¹ evam-eva M.—³³ labheyyāmaṃ A. P. 40⁷ abhiññāsi M (abbha- AZZ, also M mostly); — kho āyasmā M here (aññatāro kho pana is the reading of DN. and MN.; SN., AN., Vin. have a. ca pana; a. ca kho pana is of rare occurrence, cf. Suttanip. p. 15).—⁹ Vatthasuttam C (commonly quoted by this name).

8.

P. 40¹² (sāyanha- A not unfrequently, SN. always, M rarely). —²² yattha c' etā A throughout. P. 42³ vo om. A (C=M).—⁸ -cārīno M.—⁹ -vādino M.—¹¹⁻¹² It is somewhat uncertain, whether piṣunā vācā and pharusā vācā are or are not compounds. A has -āvācam, -āvācāya, -āvāco in 35 cases out of 69, ZZ vary as much; M always, with a single exception, writes -avāc-, which the corrector occasionally changes to -āvāc-, in the acc. partly to -am vācam. I incline to the opinion that the correct form is -āvāc-. The same uncertainty prevails in the case of -gāminī paṭipadā (cf. p. 47).—¹⁴ -lāpino M.—¹⁸ -diṭṭhikā M at both places. —²⁷⁻⁸ -samādhino M.—³² athipamiddhapariyutthitā for vigatathinamiddhā M here.—³⁴ vicikicchā M throughout, A twice.—³⁶ akodhanā M. P. 43⁴ anussukī A occasionally (aniss- ZZ mostly, M constantly).—¹¹ subbac- A almost always, MZZ mostly.—

16-17 *anuttāpī* A here, *anottappī* or *anuttappī* and *ottappī* M, partly corrected to *-ttapī*, *-ttappī* A at sutta 110 (*-ttāpī* OZZ).—²⁴ *asanditthī aparāmāsī* A here and at l. 33.—²⁷⁻⁸ *anuviddhī*. *yamānāsu* A, *anuviddhiyanā* M.—^{25 27} *assa tassa* for *tassāssa* M.—²⁶ *vā* for *pi* M. P. 44⁴⁻⁵ *abrahmacariyā veramaṇī* for *brahmacariyaṃ* M, also at p. 45, l. 14.—¹⁵ *-nānassa*, *-vimuttassa* A here.—¹⁹ *anupanāhitā* M at both places.—²⁰ Instead of *anissā* M has *anissuko*, *anissutākī* (meaning *anissukitā*).—²¹ *macchariyassa* AM, here*corrected in M.—²² *amāyāvitā* M at both places.—²⁶ *otappam* M, A*here.—²⁸ *upatthitasati* for *-satitā* A at both places. P. 45⁸ *palippalipanno* A, *palipāpali*- C partly (explained by *gambhīrakaddame nimuggo*, . . *palipan-ti pañca kāmaguna*, . . *pañcakāmaganapalipe palipanno*). P. 46⁶ *vo* for *kho* M (*kho* A constantly in this phrase except at p. 118, it is wanting in ZZ).—¹³ AM add an index stanza: *Catuttārisa* (*catucattālisa* M) *padā vuttā*, *sandhiyo* (? *-iyā* A, *saddhim* changed to *saddhimyā* M) *pañca desitā* (*pañcahi desito* M), *Sallekho nāma suttanto* (*suttanto Sall. nāma* A) *gambhīro sāgarūpamo*.

9.

P. 46²¹ *ujju*- A throughout, AZZ also in other compounds mostly, a reminiscence probably from verse (*uju*- MC); *-gat'* *assa* M throughout, A at the first three places (*-gatā 'ssa* C).—²⁷ *hi āvuso* M. P. 47^{3.5} *saddhamman-ti* and *-mūlan-ti* AM here and afterwards often; according to the scholiast all these are *kathetukamyatāpucchā*, asked by the speaker himself.—²⁵ *antamkaro* A throughout the sutta, and elsewhere mostly (*antakaro* C, M always except at p. 483, l. 7).—²⁸ *sādhū āvuso* A here (C=M).—³⁰ *āpucch-* Ma, A mostly; *-cchimsu* A except at the first three places.—³³ *siyāvuso* A mostly, *siyā pan' āvuso* partly (*siyā āvuso* AMC here, M throughout).—³⁵ (*-gāmini-paṭipadañ-ca* AM throughout; in other phrases *-gāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ*, *-gāminiya paṭipadāya* are as frequent; cf. p. 73). P. 48³ *-paṭipadā* ti M throughout, A mostly —⁶ (*tatiyo* AM, ZZ almost always, *-iyā* once or twice); — *catuttham* MZZ always (cf. p. 261, l. 8; the readings of A at this place, *tatiyo* and *catuttho*, are no doubt those of Bu., but they are scarcely ever met with elsewhere).—³² *byādhi pi dukkhā* wanting in M, at p. 185, l. 4 in AM, at sutta 141 in A at least, likewise at DN. 22 according to Burmese authority; it is added at SN. LV. 11, Vin. i, p. 10; in all the other passages referring to *jāti*, *jerā*, *maranāṃ*, the MSS. are generally consistent in either adding or omitting *byādhi*.—³²⁻³ *appiyehi sampayogo dukkho*, *piyehi vippayogo dukkho* is substituted for *sokaparideva-pyāṣā* at SN. l. c., DN. 22 (Burm. MSS.), Vin. i, p. 10 (AM agree here).³⁴

-kkhandhā pi M and all the Burmese authorities known to me, also Vin. I. c.—³⁶ ponobbhav- M constantly, also Vin. I. c. (ponobbhav- AZZ; ponabbhav- is quoted in the AN. commentary, but it is not found in the Copenhagen MS. of the text). P. 49⁷ ayam vuccat' āvuso dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā is added after -samādhi in Mac, wanting in AMb.—²⁵ katamañ-c' āvuso maraṇam AM, also SN. XII. 2, but wanting at SN. XII. 27, 28; the phrase was wrongly inserted, I think, from a similar but not identical passage at sutta 141 and elsewhere.—²⁵ (ma'cū-maraṇan-ti maccusankhātam maraṇam, tena samucchedamaraṇādini nisedheti; Kālo ti Antako, tassa kiriyā ti kālakiriyā C).—²⁶ -va-rassa M (ZZ=AC), — after nikkhepo M adds jūvitindriyassa upacchedo (wanting in ACZZ). P. 50⁹ A before ayam-eva inserts katamā jāti-nīpaṭipadā, but only here.—³⁷ cattār' imāni M. P. 51¹ upādānāni M.—¹⁷ poṭṭhabb- A almost always. P. 53¹² vuccati āvuso M here; — cattāri mahābh- C. P. 54⁷ katamo pan' āvuso sankhāro Ma (cf. p. 55, l. 8).

10.

For this sutta I have had at my command, besides AMC, first the Copenhagen MS. no. XI (marked B), and next the Mahāsatipatthānasutta of DN. (D, = B), which but for an addition towards the end agrees verbatim with our text, and which I have been able to collate with two printed editions, Colombo 1872 and Rangoon 1233 (E, O). To several passages there are parallels at suttas 13 (F), 119 (G), and AN.VI.iii.9 (H). P. 55²⁷ Kūrusu MO.—²⁸ Kammāsa- EMO; -dammañ AEM, -damañ O (Kammāssadh- ZZ mostly, Kammass- occasionally; Kammāssa- and Kammāsa-, -dh- and -d- C, Bu. seems to have read Kammāsa-dhammañ). Cf. p. 501. P. 56¹ sokaparidevānam O, M constantly (-pariddavānam BE, AZZ always in this phrase; sokapariddavānan-ti (sic) sokassa ca paridevassa ca C. I now think that Bu. read -paridev-, and that the Singh. reading is a reminiscence from verse, where that substitute is frequently used for metrical reasons, cf. ujjugātā, n. on p. 46, l. 21).—¹⁰ Subscriptions to the paragraphs are given in BCEMO; here: Uddesavāra-kathā CO, Uddesavāram BE; M has no subscription here.—¹¹ kathañ-ca pana O throughout, M once.—¹³ ābhūñjitvā Ma, -ñcitvā O (-ujitvā Mb constantly, AZZ mostly, cf. Lal. Vist. p. 325).—¹⁵ sato va pass-O, M always, cf. Vin. iii, p. 70 (without va AZZ always).—²³⁻⁴ añj- ABJ; añch- Ma (añch- EMbO, cf. añch' āyāme Dhātumañj. v. 12, Sanskrit-āñch-, āch' āyāme Westergaard's Rad. p. 347).—³³ patisati- MO.—³⁴ pi oñ. M here, evam-pi kho O, A at the first three places, M occasionally (evam-pi Bu).—³⁵ Subscription: Anāpānapabbhañ CO, Anāpānasatikāṇḍam BE (also afterwards

-kaṇḍam for -pabbam), Assāsapabbam M.—³⁶⁻⁷ gacchanto 'mhīti O. P. 57⁴ Subscription: Iriyāpathapabbam BCEMO.—⁷ sammāñj- AZZ always with a single exception, also Lal. Vist. p. 297 (sammāñj- O, M constantly, as well as other Burmese MSS., with rare exceptions, as Jāt. ii, p. 380; the form is corrupted from sam- aṇc-, cf. Oldenberg, Kuhn's Zeitschr. XXV, p. 324).—¹² Subscription: Catusampajāññapabbam BCE, Sampajāññapabbam MO.—¹⁴ padatalā A; — pūram BEMO.—¹⁶ nhāru O, M always; — atthi DEMO (-i AZZ almost always).—¹⁸ O adds matthalungam after karisam.—¹⁹ khelo ABEHM (-lo AZZ mostly, cf. kheta-simhānikā-Mahāvastu p. 28).—²⁰ -ghānikā B, M mostly; — matthalungam is added after muttam at Khuddakapāṭha p. 3, cf. Mil. pp. 26, 28, and the addition is necessary to make up what is called in later writings the dvattimsākāra, but it is wanting in the Nikāyas, also in the text of Buddhaghosa, who in the com. on sutta 28 remarks, matthalungam pana na idha pālim ārūham.—²¹ mūtoli AG, putoli M, toli O, mutoli AE, mūtoli B (mutoli ?).—²⁴ Subscription: Paṭikkūlamānasikārapabbam BCEO, Paṭikulapabbam M.—³⁷ vāyodhātu without ti A, G here. P. 58² catumahā- O, M always; — patibhaj- B, vibhaj- MO.—¹¹ -jātakam DH, -jātitaṃ A (-jātaṃ BEFGMO).—¹³ evaṃ anatito M, ADO once (etaṃ an- BEH, ZZ mostly).—¹⁵ BE, which have no abridgements, add subscriptions to the subdivisions of this paragraph: Paṭhamasīvathikam, etc.—¹⁸ (The readings of M at pp. 88-9 are marked N); for supāṇehi vā kh. MNO substitute, kaṇkehi vā kh. sunakhehi vā kh. byag-ghehi vā kh. dipiṇi vā kh. (A constantly as in the text).—¹⁹ pāṇakehi kh. D.—²⁴ atthisankh- BCE (atthika- AGMO, DH once).—²⁶ nimamsa- MNO: -makkhittam ABDEFH (-itam CGMO; read nimamsam loh-? cf. p. 364, l. 17, where MC read so; the error would naturally arise from -mamsaloh- at the foregoing and following lines).—²⁸ -sambandhanāni ACa.—²⁹ After pādattthikam M adds a. goppattthikam, NO a. goppakattthikam.—³⁰ uruttthikam a. kaṭittthikam MNO; — for aññena piṭṭhikaṇṭakam M substitutes, a. phāsukatthikam a. piṭṭhitthikam a. khandha-tthikam a. bāhutthikam a. amsattthikam a. gīvattthikam a. hanutthikam a. kaṇṇattthikam a. dantattthikam; NO have the same reading with omission of a. bāhutthikam a. amsattthikam and a. kaṇṇattthikam, and with hanukatthikam for hanutthikam.—³⁶ sankhavannapaṭibhāgāni MNO.—³⁷ puñjakatāni BD, puñjānikāni EG; — FN add atthikāni before terov-, ANa omit it at the second place, GH transpose terov- and atthikāni (BDEMO as in the text, also Bu.); — pūtikāni BH. P. 59⁹ evaṃ pi kho M almost throughout —¹⁰ Subscription: Sivathikāpabbam C, Navamam Sivathikam — Kāyānupassanāsattipattthānā BE, Navasivathikā-pabbam — Kāyānupassanāsattipattthānam M, likewise O with Cuddasakāyānupassanā instead of kāy.—¹² vā vedanam vediya-māno O throughout —²⁸ Subscription: Vedānānupassanā CO. MB

add -satipatthānam, -nā, Navavedanānupassanā E. P. 60⁶ Subscription: Cittānupassanā CO, -nāsati patthānam MB, Evam sojasa-
 vīdheṇa Cittānupassanā vuttā E.—¹² -machand- M constantly.—
²⁶ Subscription: Nīvaranapabbam CMO, -niddeṣam for -pabbam BE.
 P. 61¹ pañcasu upād- MO.—¹⁰ Subscription: Khandhapabbam
 CMO, -niddeṣam BE.—¹⁷ saññoj- BDEM.—³¹ Subscription: Āyatana-
 pabbam CMO, -niddeṣam BE.—³³ satta bojjh- D, O once. P.
 62² bhāvanāya pāri- BEO. ZZ occasionally.—¹⁷ Subscription:
 Bojjhangapabbam CMO, -niddeṣam BE.—²⁴ After pajānāti M inter-
 polates a passage of some length, borrowed from the Mahā-
 satipatthānasutta of DN.—³³ Subscription: Catusaccapabbam C,
 Saccapabbam O, Dhammānupassanāsati patthānā BE; M has none.
 —³⁴ bhikkhave bhikkhu A at the first three places. P. 63²
 chab'assāni A (cha v- BDEM).—⁹⁻¹⁰ ekam māsam M, B once,
 ekamāsam O.—¹⁰ addha- DM. ajjha- O: — -māsam yo O.—²³ Here
 and at the end of every following vagga except the last two, an
 uddāsam in verse is added, generally corrupt in both MSS. and
 with great discrepancies.

11.

P. 64¹ samanebhi M except once; — aññehīti Ma at the first
 two places, C has aññe hi, aññehīti, aññe ti, Bu. is silent; cf.
 DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 59, AN. IV. xxiv. 9. This passage is
 often quoted, generally with the reading aññe.—¹³ (*pana no)
 panā M, paneso A.—^{20.21} so (AMC) should perhaps be yo, cf.
 yāni at l. 22.—²⁴ adhippāyoso M, adhippayogo C (adhippāyo A
 always, -ppāyāso or -ppāyoso SN. and AN. mostly, cf. p. 84).—²⁷
 puthu M, A once.—²⁸ ekāvuso M.—³⁴ sā nitthā after na is
 wanting in M here and at two places farther down. P. 65¹⁸
 -ditthi M.—²⁶ savupādānā A.—²⁷ jarā M, cf. n. on p. 8, l. 30.
 P. 66⁵ paññap- M or Mb. P. 67¹² svākhyāt- M mostly.—¹⁵
 ime kho bh. M (C=A).—²³ -am -idaṃ for -añ -c' idaṃ A
 throughout.—³¹ yato kho A (C=M, but A may be right).
 P. 68⁸ Culla. C almost always.

12.

P. 68⁵ aparapure M, amarapure A (avarapure ti purassa
 avare, pacchimadisāyan-ti attho C).—⁷ parisati M (parisatin-ti
 parisamajjhe C, -satiṃ AZZ almost always).—^{7.15} evaṃ A (in
 spite of eṣā pūsa at l. 30, A is probably right, cf. p. 227 and a
 few other parallels).—⁸ uttari-man- AZZ almost constantly, M
 or Ma always, but comp. uttariṇ-ca or uttarim vā man- SN.,
 AN.; manussadhammo nāma dasa kusalakammāpathā.. tato utta-
 rim, or manussadhammato upari C (-dhammā AZZ invariably,

also M or Mb, *uttari manushyadharmāt* Lal. Vist. pp. 309, 310; cf. Vin. i, p. 9, Jāt. i, p. 389, etc. The scribes confounded this phrase with the compound *uttarimanussadhammo* p. 472, Vin. i, p. 97, etc.).—¹¹ *khv-assa* M.—¹² *na niyyāti* A throughout, cf. Jāt. i, p. 389 (Bu. confirms the reading of M, comp. also l. 31 et seq. and p. 72, l. 9).—¹⁴ *Vesāliyam* AM.—²⁹ *kodhano h' eso* Sār- M, cf. Jāt. l. c.—³⁰ *kho* for *so* Mb (a conjecture, it seems, and perhaps a good one). P. 69¹⁴ *-yam-pi* A only here, cf. n. on p. 34, l. 15.—¹⁶ *cankamati* Mb (*kamati* AMac).—¹⁷ *pāṇinā parāmas-* M; see n. on p. 34, l. 19.—³⁴ *thān-* and *athān-* M except at p. 70, l. 2. P. 70⁷ *-gāminī* A (*-gāminin-ti* C).—⁹ ¹⁰ Bu. seems to read *-dhātum -dhātum lokam*. P. 71¹¹ *abhināyā* A, M once. P. 72¹ *paṭivediss-*, *-vodiss-*, *-vādess-* A (*-oodess-* MC, also AN. IV. i. 8).—² *etam-aham* M throughout.—⁶ *pan'ete* M (AN. l. c.—A).—⁹ (**so na niyyāti*) *so niyyāti* AM, cf. p. 68, l. 12.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ *catumahā-* Ma.—²⁴⁻²⁸ *-kamitvā* A, also DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 28, AN. VIII. vii. 6.—⁵⁶ *samāpannapubbā* AN. l. c. (*samā-pajjita-* AMC, also at sutta 127 and DN. l. c.; it is, however, an unlikely form in Nikāya style). P. 73⁶ *abhinibbija abhinibbija* M (C=A, cf. p. 104).—¹⁹ *pettivis-* A partly (*pitti-* M, ZZ mostly, other MSS. rarely, C has both readings).—²⁰ *-gāminiñ-ca maggaṃ* A mostly, Mb throughout. P. 74⁶ *iriyyati* A partly.—¹¹ *ekanta-dukkham tibbam kaṭukam vedanam* M, and so throughout *-am vedanam* (C=A, *tippā ti bahalā*, cf. p. 10, l. 29).—¹² *pūr' angārānam om.* M (C=A, cf. *pūrā ang-* p. 365; SN. has *punnā* for *pūrā*).—¹⁹ *papatitam* M, Mb at p. 75, l. 6 (C=A, cf. however p. 365, l. 23).—³² *-yoniyam* A at the first two places. P. 75²⁰ *chāyāyam* A here.—³³ *imam-eva* M here. P. 76⁶ *suphassita-* A, *phussita-* M (Ma perhaps *phass-*; *phass-* C, *phuss-* and *phass-* AZZ).—²⁷⁻⁸ *acchōdikā sātodikā sītodikā* AZZ always (cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 43), *setodakā* for *sītodakā setakā* M constantly cf. *acchodakam* Lal. Vist. p. 311.—²⁸ *supatitthā* M (*sūpa-* and *supa-* AZZ, cf. S. *sūpa-tirtha*).—²⁹ *dibbo* Ma, *tiro* A, cf. p. 366.—³¹ *tam-ena* A here and often elsewhere (*tam-enam* and *tam-ena* ZZ).—³⁵⁻⁶ *ogāhitvā ca nhāyitvā* M.—³⁶ *ca* at the first place is wanting in A. P. 77²⁴ (**caritā*) *caritvā* AM.—²⁵⁻²⁶ *-o sudam* MC, also Jāt. i, p. 390.—²⁸ *tatra sudam me* A (C=M). To the following text or parts of it there are many parallels, comp. pp. 156, 238, 307, 342, also sutta 94, and it recurs more than once in DN. and AN.—²⁸ *hatthāval-* A here and mostly elsewhere (*hatthāp-* M constantly, ZZ with few exceptions, also C, and Bu. seems to have read so; Lal. Vist. has *hastapralehaka* p. 312, *hastāvalehaka* p. 323); — *bhaddantiko* M always.—³⁰ *uddissatam* M constantly; — *nimantanam* M, ZZ partly.—³¹ *kumbhi-* M, ZZ partly; — *kalopi-* A here (cf. Mil. p. 107), *kalopi* M always, ZZ partly, *kal-*, *kal-*, *khal-* C (—*ukkhali pacchi vā*).—³⁴ *pāyantiyā* M here.—³⁷ *-lopiko vā*, AZZ partly, also at the next line.

P. 78⁷ daddala-, daddalla-, gaddula- A partly; daddālan-ti (sic) cammakārehi cammam likhitvā chadditakasaṭam C; cf. gardula- Lal. Vist. pp. 259, 323.—¹⁰ āhāro vā A here and at p. 308, l. 5 (vā is wanting at all the other places).—¹² (ajinam-pi AM, ajinan-ti C; probably the right reading, though all the other authorities have ajināni pi); — (ajinakkhipan-ti tad-eva (ajinam) majjhe phālitaṃ, sakhuran-ti pi vadanti C).—¹⁵ -pakkhakan-ti C, -pakkhikam-pi ZZ once or twice.—¹⁹ -rohanā- M, ZZ partly.—²⁹ pamajj- M.—³² jegucchiyasmim C —³⁴ udakabind- AM (udabi- C four times).—³⁵ āpādesin-ti M, āpādesum and āpāden-ti (sic) C.

P. 79¹ ajjhogahetvā A constantly, also ZZ with scarcely an exception, -gāhetvā M mostly (-gāhitvā M occasionally, cf. Mil. p. 87).—⁵ saṃpatāmi M (C=A).—¹⁵ -gopālā A; — catu-kundigo A, -gundiko C, -kkundiko M, also AN. V. xvi. 2 (-kundiko DN.24); — tāni wanting in M here.—¹⁸ -dinnaṃ M.—¹⁹ -vikata- Ma, -vikaṭi, Mb (C=A).—²² bhimsanakasmim A (cf. Vin. iii, p. 8; bhimsanakatasmin-ti bhimsanakabhāve ti attho, ekassa takārassa lopo datṭhabbo, bhimsanakattasmim yeva vā. pāṭho, bhimsanaka-tāya iti vā vattabbe lingavipallāso kato ti C).—²⁵ -ratṭhakā MC (not Bu., who explains it as a substantive; cf. Mil. p. 396, Jāt. i, p. 390, AN. III. iv. 5. Rattisu -tṭhakāsu Vin. iii, pp. 31, 288 is scarcely correct, Udāna 9 has -tṭhake in the same phrase); — rattim om. M.—²⁹ sotatto=sutatto C; — so sino c' eva M, so sīto A, sosino--sutinto C (cf. Jāt. i, p. 390; the metre requires amendment, possibly sa u tatto sa u sīno) —³² upani-dhāya AM (upadhāya C, cf. Cariyāp. v. 357 (iii. 14 v. 1) = Jāt. i, p. 47); — gomaṇḍalā ti gopāladārakā C, gāmaṇḍalā Cariyāp. l. c., cf. at sutta 93 gāmaṇḍalarūpo = gāmadārakarūpo.—³⁵ uppādetthā AC.

P. 80¹ Cf. Lal. Vist. p. 319 et seq.—⁴ -pi panti A, also at p. 81, l. 1, meaning perhaps pi pipanti.—⁶ āhari A here, ahāritā M here, cf. p. 81, l. 3.—¹⁰ -kasīmā- A constantly. The following passage, ll. 10-33, recurs at suttas 36 (p. 245), 85, 100 (marked H, I, J).—¹¹ asitika- A, M always, asitika- HJ, āsitikā- I (āsitika- C, cf. āsitaki- Lal. Vist. pp. 319, 321); — vā om. HJ.—¹² kāla- HIJ (kāla- AMC).—¹³ appahār- AHJ, M occasionally.—¹⁵ vaddhanā- I, vaddhanā- J, ovaddhanā- H; — āvali C.—¹⁸ pāsui- IJ.—²⁰ akkhikūtesu IJ.—²² tittaka- HIJ; — lāpu AH.—²⁵⁻²⁶ parāmas- H, M here.—²⁷ tāva-ssu J, evam su A here (yāva-ssu is confirmed by C).—²⁹ apakuḷlo J, upakuḷlo I, avakuḷlo va and avakuḷlam C; — patāmi H (papat- AMCIJ).—³⁰ imam-eva HIJ (probably an error occasioned by other passages, cf. pp. 57, 276, etc.; Bu. notices this variety of reading, at least as regards sutta 36).—³¹⁻³² anumajj- H.

P. 81⁹ evāssu Mb here and afterwards.—³¹ na aj- A, n' aj- Ma.—³⁷ pan' eso A throughout.

P. 82¹ asamvasitapu- A.—³ puna āg- M.—¹² upapajjeyyam M (vaseyyam A, āvas- would seem preferable).—¹⁶ va for vā AMb, at l. 20 AM, cf. p. 343, l. 29.—¹⁸ aggipāri- M

(C=A).—²⁴ kākak- M (kā- also C, but from a slip in the MS. the explanation is wanting, cf. n. on p. 163, l. 28).—³¹ āsītiko M here, AZZ rarely.—³³ gatiyā ca satiyā ca thitiyā ca A (C=M).—³⁵ (dāhadhammo=dāhadhanum gahetvā thito C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 60); — katup- MC.—³⁷ A after -gatimanto adds, evaṃ adhi-mattamatimanto. P. 83⁵ paṭipucch- M.—⁷ -dian- M at the first two places (-nn- AZZ almost always); — yevāssa Mb.—¹² harissatha M.—¹⁴ kho pan' etaṃ A, cf. p. 21, l. 25, etc.—¹⁵ satthā Ma.—²⁰ bījayamāno M. vījamāno C, cf. p. 501, l. 1 (the phrase piṭṭhito thitō hoti is occasionally corrupted to piṭṭhito piṭṭhito hoti, cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 2, l. 8).—²² api hi me M.—²⁵ tve A, tveva MC (t' eva is by far the best authenticated form in A and AN., it is exclusively used in SN.; in DN. I have noticed eight cases against six; cf. n. on Mil. p. 114, l. 11).

13.

P. 84³ yena aññ- M.—¹⁰ paññap Mb here, in the sequel M.—¹⁵ adhippāyoso corrected to -ppa- M, cf. n. on p. 64, l. 24.—²¹ abhijāniss- AM here, cf. p. 85, l. 10 (ājān- ZZ always in this phrase, also A elsewhere).—²⁸ -imhā Ma throughout.—³³ tehi wanting in A —³⁵ M substitutes amhe for kho, and omits it at the next line. P. 85¹⁵ evaṃ hi pu- M.—³⁰ The following passage as far as p. 88, l. 28 is repeated at p. 92, and the readings of AM respectively are almost always the same at both places.—³¹ jīvitam M.—³² sankhāya . . vāṇijjāya M (C=A) —³⁵ -phassena M here; — for rissamāno (AC) M has dissamāno (corr. to iriyamāno and isamāno) miḷiyamāno (corr. to miyamāno).—³⁶ -pā-sāya dayhamāno A at the second place; — ayaṃ bhikkhave M here, also C, in AZZ pi is in such cases far more frequently added than omitted at the first place, cf. p. 56, l. 34. P. 86⁸ urattālam Ma.—¹⁰ daheyya na udakam vāheyya M.—¹⁵ appiyā dāyādā vā AM here, without vā M at the second place.—¹⁵ me for *no A, C reads and explains yam pi me . . tam pi no (=amhākam).—¹⁹ gahapatayo Mb.—²³ -vivādāpannā M.—²⁹ ubhato-byulham M, -vulham C. P. 87¹ khippamānesu A, M here.—² sattīhi A here; — pakkattiyā (sic) ti kaṭitagomayena (read kaṭhita-) (C, M at both places substitutes chakanakāya; — ahi-vag- and abhimag- A, abhi- and ahi- C.—⁹ kammakāraṇā Ma here, ZZ occasionally. To the following passage there are several parallels in MN. and AN., comp. also Mil. pp. 197, 290, 358.—¹³ bilanga- A here (bil- AZZ almost always).—¹⁶ kahāpanikam M; — kharāpaticcha- M.—¹⁷ palikha- A here (paligha-ZZ, very rarely pari- or -vattakam); — -piṭham pi ZZ partly.—²⁶ ayaṃ pi M.—²⁹ kho om. M. P. 88⁹ -kālikā, r' acc- M.—¹⁵ āsītikam Mb.—⁸ -dantam -kesam MC.—¹⁹ -litasiro, C. -litamsiro

A; —gattam M, tilakāhatam C.—²¹ pi wanting in M here.—²⁴ sayamānam Ma, seyyamānam Mb.—³⁶ supāneshi A; the various readings to this passage were given in the notes on p. 58. P. 89³⁷ pi ceteti M throughout. P. 90¹ (abyābajjh- M, cf. n. on p. 10, l. 20; this context proves it to derive from byābādha). —²⁴ vedanam M or Mb, A at the first and the last place.

14.

P. 91⁸ evam pāham M.—²⁷ na hoti M (C=A).—³⁰ -vatti Ma, -vaṭṭhi A here, in the sequel anāva kāmesu (-vaṭṭi MbC).—³⁴ aññam vā M throughout. P. 92⁴ hosi C, na hoti M.—⁵ -gamin A here.—²³ ayaṃ pi Mb.—²⁸ niganth- Mb.—²⁹ tibbā Mb.—³⁶ khvāham M.—³¹ -passe Mb, cf. SN. IV. 23 (ed. Feer p. 121), XXI. 87.—³⁶ Nāta- M always, except Nāta- here (Nātha- and Nāta- AZZ).—³⁷ The following passage recurs several times at sutta 101 (B). P. 93² atthi vo A, bho for vo M; —pāpakam- M.—⁴ For pan' ettha read pan' attha?—⁶ -bhāvo, -bhāve B, pāta-byantikataṃ in the place of tapasā by. navānam M.—⁷ akaranam A, B partly, -ne once.—⁹ -nakkhay- M.—¹¹ amha Mb.—^{13.15} ahuvamh' eva, akaramh' eva M.—¹⁴ va for na M, nā nāhuv- B.—¹⁶ na om. M, A here, na kar- and nā nākar- B.—²⁵ kim-pana for iti kira A. P. 94¹ h' āvuso M throughout.—¹⁰ vā wanting in M, at l. 35 in A. at l. 19 in AM with vā added in A after Bimbisāro.—²⁴ -sukham paṭi- M.

15.

P. 95⁷ Susum- M.—¹⁹ vasagato A at the first two places.—²⁸ -sāmantā or -sāmanta- A throughout, -sāmantā M at the first two places.—³⁰ codito M here. P. 96¹ codakam paccā- A once.—⁶ sampādayati A at the first two places (C=M).—¹⁴ -ggāhī Mb at first.—³⁵ na-ppaṭi- M partly. P. 97^{6.7} The first na is wanting in A here, both in M. also in the repetition; at p. 98, l. 12 AM are correct, at p. 99, l. 26 both omit the first na and M doubles the second.—¹⁹ -mānitabbam M, -sāsitabbam A (-mini-tabbam C).—^{21.2} panāssam, pāssam Mb.—³⁶ nicchāretā ti M. P. 98¹² sampādeyyam A (-yeyyam also at SN. XXXIV. 23).—³⁸ -mujjena and -mojjena AM. P. 99¹⁰ A here adds na after kodhano. P. 100¹⁵ udakapatte M (C=A).

16.

The beginning of this sutta has a parallel at AN. X. ii, 4 (B). P. 106⁶ vinibaddh- AZZ always (C=M).—^{6.7} so cati imasmiṃ A,

so cahi imasmim M (so vat' imasmim B).—⁸ thānam M.—²³ kāmesu B (kāme AMC). P. 102⁴ phassa-ABC (passa- M, Bu.). —²¹ samucchinnā ABM here, cf. p. 103.—³⁵ na anattamano M; — na āhata- B.—³⁶ na khilaj- M. P. 104¹ abhinibbidāya M, A here (-bbhid- C, AZZ almost always, Bu. read so, cf. Vin. iii, p. 4).—⁸ -bbijj- M, cf. p. 73, l. 6 (-bbhijj- A mostly, ZZ always). —⁹ -tundena A here.

17.

P. 105⁶ ye ca kho ime M throughout.—¹³ ca for c' eva A here and afterwards mostly. P. 106³⁴ pakkamitabbam M, at p. 107, l. 13 Mb, what Bu. read is uncertain, -tabbo is probably correct, cf. p. 401, l. 25, Khuddakap. p. 14, l. 2, Vin. i, p. 103, l. 31, etc. P. 107²⁸ pakkamitabbo M, at p. 108, l. 8 Ma.

18.

P. 108²⁰ jangha- M always (-ghā- ACZZ).—²⁴ (olubbha AM, ZZ always, but at this place Bu. had a different reading, perhaps olamba. C makes him say, daṇḍam-olambho (sic) ti daṇḍam olambitvā, gopāladārako viya daṇḍam purato t̐apetvā daṇḍam-matthake hatthe patit̐hāpetvā pit̐hipānim hanukena uppīletvā ekamantaṁ at̐hāsi).—³¹ -sent̐ti A, at p. 109, l. 23 AM. P. 109¹ nillōletvā AC, nillāretvā M here; — nalāṭena nalāṭikaṁ SN. IV. 21 (ed. Feer p. 118).—² daṇḍam-olubbhāti daṇḍam uppīletvā, daṇḍam-olubbhāti (sic, -la-?) pi vā pātho, gahetvā pakkāmiti attho C.—¹⁴ mayā for mama M.—²⁵ okappetvā M here.—³² -gavantaṁ should probably be -gavā.—³⁶ ajjhosetabbam AC. P. 110⁴ tuvaṁ-tuvaṁ AM, tvaṁ tvaṁ-ti evaṁ pavattaṁ tuvaṁ-tuvaṁ C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64.—⁶ vatvā ca M.—¹² bhagavato M, A once or twice. —¹⁶ -kaccāyan- M (C=A). P. 111¹¹ mañña corr. to maññatha M (maññetha A, ZZ at a few places, also maññatha, maññātha, maññeyyātha; I should prefer maññataṁ).—¹² h' wanting in M here.—¹⁴ dhammasāmi M.—¹⁵ (ahosi AM and several parallels, hoti A at sutta 133); — AN. reads, yaṁ tumhe Bh. yeva upasaṁ-kamitvā.—¹⁶ -puccheyyāma M; — SN. reads, yathā vo, except once; cf. l. 31 where Bu., who is silent here, certainly read no.—¹⁷ -eyyāmāti Ma.—²¹ AN. reads, yaṁ mayaṁ Bh. yeva upasaṁ-kamitvā.—²⁶ agaruṁ M.—²⁷ katvā AM (agarukaritvā CZZ).—³⁶ c' uppajjati A, cf. Mil. p. 51, l. 14. P. 112¹⁵ paṇḍap- M partly; — thān- M. P. 113¹² yaṁ instead of idaṁ AM here.—³⁷ -imbā Ma. P. 114⁷ evaṁ-eva ca naṁ M.—^{10.14} labbhet' eva M (sā-yethā labhat' eva sādurasam AN.V.xx.4).—¹⁶ tveva A: tve changed to tveva C.

19.

P. 114²⁵ dvedhā MaC.—²⁸ ekam bh- C; — ca for cāyam A here.—²⁸⁻⁹ nekkhama- or nikkhama- M often. P. 115¹² pajaham-eva corr. to pajāham-eva (sic) A here, pajaham-eva M, pajāhām-eva corr. to pajahām-eva C (=pajahim-eva); — vinodam-eva M (C=A. explained by niharim-eva).—¹³ byantam-eva ca nam M (C=A).—²² -carati A, also -careyyam, and -carayato once: — nahi for nati M, byanti and namati A, nati changed to na C. P. 116¹⁸ kilamante for kilante Mb, A once.—¹⁶ (*ūhanāti) ūhatīti A, ugghāṭīti M, udaghanāti C; the reading is uncertain. P. 117²⁶ yvāyam for yvāssa Mb; — sotthiko C.—²⁶⁻⁷ Bu. gives a various reading to pītigamaniyo, but C only repeats the word; pītingam- A at the last two places.—²⁷ kumaggam M.—²⁸ okañ-caram A here, afterwards -cār-, okka- M (okacaram Ma here, C throughout); — okkacārik- M, okacarikam and -cariyā A partly (okacārik- C throughout). P. 118²⁰ (yam bh. AM. cf. p. 46).

20.

P. 119¹⁸⁻⁴ ekodibhāvam M, partly corr. so -dibhoti.—¹⁴ (*palag-) phalag- AMC.—¹⁶ abhinīhaneyya om. M (C=A); — -nivāreyya A (C=M); — -nivatteyya M (C=A). P. 120¹⁸ -saṇṭhānam M (C=A).—²⁴ sanikam M, AC partly; altogether there is equal authority for san- and saṇ-.—²⁷ thito M.—³⁰ olā-rikam and sukhumam are not repeated in A.—³⁶ dantebhi M always (-ehi AC always, but M is right, I ought to have written, as Bu. reads, dante 'bhidantam-ādhāya). P. 121⁶ gale vā for the first gahetvā M (elsewhere M agrees with A, cf. p. 242, l. 32 and sutta 85). P. 122² yam sa vit- A.—³ vitakkissati M.—⁴ vivattayi M, cf. p. 12.—⁸ -saṇṭhāna- AMC, cf. p. 120, l. 18.

21.

P. 122¹² -phaggun- MC, Aa mostly.—¹⁶ tena M. P. 123²⁻⁶ -tesīti Mb and M (C=A).—¹⁹⁻²¹ bhante ti M.—²⁵ tatra pi M, Aa mostly. P. 124¹⁸⁻²⁵ me om. M.—¹⁹ catumahā- MC; — -ratho sudanto assa thito M.—²² -khiṇahatthena M.—²³ pi wanting in M at both places.—²⁶⁻³⁶ tumhe hi M. once corr. to ti pi.—³¹ manusso for puriso M.—³² ojaharaniyo tā chetvā ba- M. P. 125¹⁻⁴ I should here prefer abbhuggato hoti.—¹⁴ mayham- ev' M.—¹⁸ bho for, he AC; — Kālīti . . ayye ti M.—¹⁹ no for na A here; — khv'-ayye kiñcīti M.—²⁰ pāpadāsi MC; — bhakutim C, bhāk- M.—²⁶ divātaram yeva M (C=A), cf. l. 36. P. 126⁴ sisam dvedhā bhindi Ma, sisam te bhindissāmīti Mb.—⁵ Payoga-

siddhi quotes, either from memory or from some unknown text, bhinnena sīsenā paggharantena lohitena paṭivissake ujjhāpesi; C confirms the reading of AM as regards the last two words.—⁸ nāma om. A.—⁹ -maṇā maṇ M.—⁹⁻¹⁰ sīsam dvidhā bhinditaṃ ti Ma, Mb as above.—¹¹ -gacchi M.—¹² M. before anivātā adds, asoratā V. g. (borrowed, perhaps, from the com., where caṇḍī is explained by asoratā).—¹³ naṃ for na A (naṃ maṇāpā would seem preferable).—¹⁷ kho om. M.—²⁴ yeva garuṃ M.—²⁵⁻²⁸ dh. yeva apac. mānento pūjento M (borrowing, it seems, from DN. 26, C=A).—²⁶ M after bhikkhave adds, evaṃ sikkhitabbam. P. 127² tatra pi vo bh. M.—¹² vikhaneyya M.—¹⁸ aphaṭṭhaṃ A.—³¹ māñjetthiṃ M.—³² rūpaṃ pātu- M, A once.—³⁴ rūpaṃ M here (we should, perhaps, read so throughout). P. 128¹⁰ nu kho so M here.—¹⁸ Gangānadīsamena Mb.—²² chinna-passarā corr. to -sassarā A here, afterwards chiṇṇassar- (C=M); — -bhabbhar- Mb, -sambhar- Ma (C=A).—²⁶ sassaram Ma.—²⁷ bhabbharam Ma.—³² amum for asu M. P. 129¹⁶ okkant- M (oka- AC), cf. p. 186, l. 13, p. 189, l. 26; — padus- AM, pados- C, cf. ll. cc.—¹⁷ -karo ti AM.

22.

Comp. p. 256. SN. XXI. 85, Vin. ii, pp. 25-6 and iv, pp. 133-5. P. 130³ gandha- M.—⁹ uppannam hoti A here.—¹⁶ vvaṃ kho and evaṃ-ca kho for evaṃ byā kho SN. l. c.; evaṃ vyā kho ti evaṃ viya kho C.—¹⁷ atha (wanting in Ma) te pi kho for atha kho te M.—²⁰ mā hevaṃ M once, māvuso . . evaṃ avaca SN.—²² -yen' and -yena āvuso M.—²³ Cf. pp. 364-7, where the last three similes are wanting; — -kankha- AN. V. viii. 6 in text and com.—³² tathēva taṃ SN.—³³ parāmasā M (-massa A always. M partly, also SN. l. c.; parāmasā ti dīṭṭhiparāmasena C here, at sutta 136 parāmassāti with the same explanation; parāmasā is not unlikely to be the reading of Bu., and we ought perhaps to read so).—³⁴ tathā 'han-taṃ instead of evaṃ . . āvuso SN. l. c. P. 131¹ atha kho te bhikkhū M.—⁷ mha Ma.—²⁰ A here repeats mā . . avaca.—³⁷ āmantesi M. P. 132¹² (kassa kho AMC, cfr. p. 258, l. 18).—¹⁴ A repeats antarāyikā before vuttā here and afterwards.—²³ (khan- AM throughout).—²⁶ us-mimkato AM (-i- C, cf. p. 258, l. 27). P. 133¹⁰ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M.—¹² kho for vo M.—¹⁹ tañ-ca hi A.—³⁶ paṭini-vattitvā M. P. 134²⁷ jāneyy- A.—²⁸ (*vo) vā M, ce A.—²⁹ paṇāssu Mb; — vyattā C.—³⁶ na-ttli c' assa M, p. 135, l. 3.—³⁷ santāriṇi A, ZZ mostly; — aparā parāṃ AMa, ZZ, mostly, cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 14; orā pārāṃ Vin. i, p. 230. P. 135¹ ca om. M.—⁹ tassa om. Ma, tassa purisassa Mb.—¹⁰ bahupakāro M (bahuk- AZZ always).—¹³ uccāpetvā M.—²¹ ussāretvā M; —

(*uplāpetvā) upalāp- A, opilāp- M.—²⁵ A after bhikkhave adds dhammā, M desitā (read dhammā desitā?).—³⁴ yaṃ pi taṃ M. P. 136¹ thass- M.—² -tavā kho A.—²⁰ ahu MC. P. 137¹ nāma-ssu, na-ssu M; the com. on Suttanip. 20 v. 4 from a similar text quotes, na bhavissāmi nāma so, vinassissāmi nāma so.—¹⁷ taṃ ca M.—²⁶ y' assa M, yaṃsaṃ, yasa, yaṃ A partly. P. 138⁶ -labbhiyamāno A, also SN., AN.—⁹ na ca kho for nanāyaṃ M.—¹⁰ kevalo hi bhante parip- M. P. 139¹² pi nibbindati M.—²¹ -bhāvaṃkat- M almost constantly, -bhāvaṃgat- rarely and mostly corrected to -kat-. P. 140⁵ (ettha satto ti pi' tathāgato ti adhippeto uttamapuggalo khīṇāsavo ti pi C; it here rather retains the original sense of 'such a one', cf. Suttanip. 30 vv. 13-24, and the other significations of tathāgata may have proceeded from texts like these).—⁶ -vijjo M, -vajjo A (-vejjo C repeatedly).—¹⁰ cāhaṃ AaM (yathā vāhaṃ bh. na iti yen' ev' ākārena ahaṃ na satta-vināsako C).—¹¹ (cāhaṃ AM; yathā vāhaṃ na vadāmi yena vā-kārena (sic, yena c' ākārena or yen' ev' ākārena?) ahaṃ satta-vināsam na paññāpemi, idaṃ vuttam hoti: yathā vāhaṃ na sattavināsako yathā ca na sattavināsam paññāpemi, etc. C).—¹⁶ M after rosentī adds vihesenti, likewise at l. 25 viheseyyūṃ (C=A).—²³ tatra A here, cf. l. 32.—²⁴ sakkārā M.—³¹ (*tumhākaṃ) tumhehi M, tumhe pi A.—³² (*no) me AM, cf. p. 273, l. 27. P. 141⁸⁻⁹ dah- M.—¹¹ evaṃ bh- AC (not Bu.).

23.

P. 142²⁰ dhūpāy- AZZ always, but Bu. explains it from dhūma.—³⁰ canka- M.—³¹ -vāro bh. M here. P. 143¹⁴ yathā ca te M.—³⁵ kā abhikkhaṇā M. P. 144¹ imassa catumahā- M (catumahābh- or cā- M always).—² kāyass' etaṃ M (C=A).—⁵ -vicāreti M (which I ought to have adopted).—¹² -khaṇā ti M.

24.

P. 145¹⁴ -bhūmik- M, A except here, -bhūvakā C (-bhūmak- AN.VI.v.12). P. 146² -tānī- A a few times at first, -tānī- corr. to -tānī- M.—¹⁰ anumassa anumassa M (C=A).—¹¹ eva nāma M.—¹² mayam pi M.—¹³ samāgamaṃ gaccheyyāma M.—³⁷ ahosi M (C=A). P. 147⁹ (-vihāraṃ AMZZ; -vihāre DN. 16, p. 44 is probably an error).—¹⁹ idaṃ āvuso ti M.—³⁷ Part of the following text is quoted by Oldenberg, Buddha p. 436. P. 148²⁶ paññāp- M.—²⁷ paññāpeyya at the second place M throughout.—³³ ce M.—³⁵ ten' āvuso A.—³⁶ pi idh' M, ZZ occasionally. P. 149³ -peyya Mb, also pesi at l. 23.—⁶ nissajjeyya M here, afterwards nissajjeyya (read nissajjeyya? cf. l. 26).—¹⁴ -dvāraṃ

gatañ A.—²³ kho 'hañ M.—²⁶ nissajjim M.—³⁶ -tthañ A at the first three places (-ā ti nissakkavacanam -etañ C). P. 150¹⁷ celanda-kena Mb (C=AMa).—²⁷ vo for bho M.—³⁰ -bhāyeyya Mb (-seyya AMaCZZ). P. 151⁴ ubho pi M.

25.

* P. 151²² -isum M mostly; — tatra M occasionally.—²⁴ amukas- M,* at p. 156, l. 4 and afterwards it agrees with A. P. 152¹¹ -gamimsu and -gamañsu AM. P. 153² mucchitā A throughout.—¹⁵ sathā su Ma, sathā-ssu Mb.—¹⁶ -manto su and -mantā su Ma, -mantāssu Mb, -mantā su A except here, -mantā ti -mantā viya C; — parajānā M, here corrected, pariñanā A once, parajānā ti yakkhā ime na migajātā ti C.—¹⁹ -vākurāhi Ma (-ka- AMbC); — sampadesaṃ A (C=M).—²³ addasañsu M. P. 155³⁰ c' ettha A.—³⁴ -nāṇaṃ -etañ M.—³⁶ tattha M here and afterwards. P. 156⁷ tathūpamañ C repeatedly.—²² Cf. p. 78.

26.

P. 160^{21, 23} āvuso om. A.—²³ dhammi(m) M, AZZ mostly, but dhammikaṃ kathaṃ is not unrequent, though the other cases are always contracted.—²⁴ Dhamma- corr. to Damma- M (C=A). P. 161¹⁰ sukkhāpayamāno Ma (pubbāp- AMbC, ZZ always except at SN. I. 20, ed. Feer pp. 8, 10; pubbāp- is the reading of Bu.: pubbāpayamāno ti pubbabhāvaṃ gamayamāno, nirūdakāni kurumāno sukkhāpayamāno ti attho).—²⁵ Bu. mentions two other readings, kāya n'v- ettha and kāya no 'ttha, the latter of which, like kāya nu 'ttha, he explains to mean, katamāya nu kathāya sannisinnā bhavatha.—²⁸ atha kho AM (without kho CZZ, also A elsewhere).—³² dhammiyā kathā vā corr. to dhammi-kathā vā M (C=A).—³⁴⁻⁵ anariyā ca p. ariyā ca p. A, but the reading of M is that of Bu. (uddesānukkamaṃ bhinditvā). P. 162⁵ dāsi- Mb.—⁶ -gavassa- M always.—⁸ gadhit- M always; cf. Mil. p. 401.—⁹ ajjhāp- M partly, DN. and SN. always, I believe, cf. Mil. l. c. (ajjhāp- MN. and AN. almost constantly, and this is the reading of Bu., who explains it by adhi-opanna; ajjhāp- has a different sense and requires an accusative).—²⁷ A here has a gap extending from h' ete to jānaṃ passaṃ p. 164, l. 10; Turnour's MS., from which Oldenberg, Buddha pp. 427-9, quotes a fragment of this sutta, has no doubt the same defect, P. 163²⁷ The following passage as far as p. 167, l. 8 is repeated at suttas 36, 85, 100 (A*M* mark the readings of AM at the four places); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 306 et seq.—²⁸ (susukālakaso ti sutthu kālakaso C; Kacc. ed. Senart p. 328 explains it otherwise

and is confirmed by Lal. Vist. p. 258: *çigu: krshṇakeça:*, but on account of the plural at p. 463 I ought to have written, with Bu., *susukālakeso*).—²⁹ *-pitūnaṃ* M always.—³² *-kusalaṃ* g- M*, A once. P. 164⁴ *otṭhappa-* A partly.—⁵ *lapitālap-* A partly (*-talāp-* M*C).—¹⁴ *-sampajja viharāmiti paved-* M* or Mb*, also at p. 165, l. 34, A only here.—³⁰ *aham* wanting in AM here.—³² *-siti* A, *-dhiti* M, cf. p. 166, l. 14 (*aham*.. *pavedemiti* AM at the other three places). P. 165⁵ *tvam* at both places A partly; also at p. 166, l. 25.—⁸ *saṃāno attano antev-* M*⁴ or Mb*;—*maṃ* wanting in A at two places;—*attanā* M* or Mb*, cf. Mil. p. 235.—¹⁴ *nibbija* M*, A partly; *pakkāmiṃ* Ma*, A partly, *apakkāmiṃ* Mb*. cf. pp. 247, 515-21; Bu. seems to read *nibbija* *pakk-*, and the reading of the text is perhaps a reminiscence from *nibbijjāpema Suttanip. 28 v. 24*.—¹⁸ *āvuso Rāma* M*.—³³ *Rāma* M*.—^{36, 37} *atthi* for *ahosi* M (not M*). P. 166¹¹ *Rāma* M*.—¹³⁻⁴ *āvuso imaṃ*, or *aham āvuso imaṃ*.. *pavedesiti*, or *aham āvuso Rāmo imaṃ*.. *-demīti* A (once as in the text), *āvuso aham* (or *aham āvuso*, each reading twice) *imaṃ*.. *-demīti* M*.—^{23, 24} *abhiññāsi* M*.—³⁷ *acelā*, *āvelā* for *Uruvelā* A at two places;—*senānigamo ti senāya nigamo*.., *Senānigāmo ti pi pātho*, *Senāni nāma Sujātāya pitā*, *tassa gāmo ti attho* C (the reading *Senānigamo*, Jāt. i, p. 68, is unknown to Bu.); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 311. P. 167² *sandantam* corr. to *sandatiṃ* M*, *sandati* A partly (from l. 5);—*setudak-* or *setavāluk-* for *setak-* M partly.—²⁸ (*vimutti* AMC, AZZ almost constantly in this phrase; Oldenberg l. c. quotes *cetovimutti*, cf. Vin. i, p. 11) —³⁰ To the following text there are several parallels extending as far as p. 173: *sutta* 85 (marked B), Vin. i, pp. 4-10 (N); or stopping at p. 169: DN. 14 (D, somewhat differently arranged), SN. VI. 1 (E). M* means the readings of M at both places, M² at the second.—³¹ *myāyam* EN, M here (me *ayam* ABD).—³³ *-samud-* ADE, AZZM often (*-sammud-* Bu.).—³⁵ *idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo* form a dvandva compound according to Bu.—³⁶ *sududdasaṃ* N here. P. 168³ *gāthāyo* ENM or Mb;—*paṭihaṃsu* AZZ almost always.—⁵ Bu. seems to read *pakāsitaṃ*.—⁶ *-buddho* ABMa*.—⁷ *-gāmi* NM* (once corrected; *-gāmin-* ti C).—⁸ *dakkhanti* NM*;—*tamokh-* NM² (*-kkh-* also C);—*āvuṭā* N, *āvuṭā* and *āvutā* M.—¹⁹ DEN, M here, after *karitvā* add, *dakkhiṇaṃ* (-*na* M) *jānumaṇḍalaṃ* (*jānu-* DN) *paṭhaviyaṃ* (*path-* M, *puthu-* D) *nibantvā*; the phrase is wanting in ABM², and the omission may be peculiar to this Nikāya.—²² *assavantā* ABCDE (a very common error, cf. Pali Misc. p. 70, where Dh. p. 387 is meant).—²⁵ Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 517; D omits the first stanza, and like N makes Brahma repeat his demand a second and third time.—²⁷ *avāpur'* AE (*apāp-* also C).—²⁹ *selo* ABCDE. P. 169¹ E omits this verse, but it is found at SN. XI. 17, with the reading *utthāhi*, and so has C.—³ *desetu* NM*.—⁹ *mutin-* AE;—*dvākāre* and *duvīñāpaye* wanting in AB

at both places, also in E according to Burm. authority, Ma omits the former here, both at ll. 20-1 (not M²).—¹⁰ -dassāvino NM* (not E in the Copenhagen MS.).—¹⁸ -vaḍḍhāni NM (not M²); — anuggatāni C.—¹⁷ udakam accugg- CE, M here; — thitāni N, thit- and thitāni M, tthanti Ba, thanti D (tittthanti ABbCE; read thanti?).—²² disvāna for atha kho EN.—²³ ajjhābh- N.—²⁴ apārutāse tesam B; — Brahme om. NM* (rightly, but cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 520-1).—³⁴ byatto NC, AM once. P. 170³⁻¹⁵ avoca M, also N has a sing. (-cum AB, cf. p. 210, l. 10, p. 497, l. 15, etc.). —²³ babūpaḥārā NM² (C=ABMZZ), — kho ime M here.—³² pakkamiṃ A.—³³ ājivak- A twice, also M², partly corrected. P. 171³ Cf. Dh. v. 353.—⁷ Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 526-7; Mil. p. 235.—¹² andhibh- M*; — (*āhañcham) āgaccham C, āhaccam A, agajum B, āhañcum Alwis, Buddh. Nirw. p. 133, āhañhi N, āhañña and āhañci M; cfr. Pali Misc. p. 74; — -dudrabh- NM*.—¹³ arahasi B, arahasi anantajino ti anantajino ti (read si) bhavitum yutto C.—¹⁶ hupeyya pā āvuso and hupeyyā pavuso M, hupeyya āvuso N. bhav-veyya (sic) p' āvuso ti āvuso evam-pi nāma bhav-veyya C (huveyya p' āvuso also quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 12 v. 5 and Alwis, Introd. p. 48).—¹⁷ okappetvā A; M² adds, jivham nillājetvā, cf. p. 109.—²² ayam kho āv- M*—²⁴ -tthātābham B.—²⁶ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū NM².—³⁰ paññap- M*; — upatthap- M².—³¹ āvusavādena AC.—³⁴ -caratha N, M here; — aham for araham Ma here, cf. Jāt. i, p. 82. P. 172⁸ cariyāya N (iriy- ABCM*).—¹⁴⁻⁵ n' āvatto B partly, also M².—²⁹ B (not M²) before evam adds, Tatiyam-pi kho aham... viharissathāti. —³¹ vabblāvitacmetanti corr. to vambhlāvitametanti B, pabbhāvitametanti M, bhāsitametanti corr. to pabbhāvitametanti M², bhāsitam- (MSS. also abbhāsīt-, abbhāvit-) N, evarūpam pabbhācitam-etan-ti etam evarūpam vākyabhedan-ti attho C. I preferred the reading of A under an impression that vi-abhi-ā-CI might possibly mean 'to disburden one's mind, to pronounce one's self', but with no great confidence in either the reading or my understanding of it. P. 173⁴ chabbaggā A, -ggiyā M (here with eva added), -ggā corr. to -ggiyā M² (-ggo B).—¹² -gamimsu C.—¹⁹ (*no) me A, nesam M.—³¹ migo Ma, A here (mago MbC); — bandho M.—³³ ca pana ludde yenak. na M.—³⁵⁻⁶ ye hi keci M. P. 174⁷ ye keci M. P. 175¹² Pāsārasi-suttam chaṭṭham. Ariyapariyesanā ti pi etass' eva nāmam C.

27.

P. 175¹⁵ vaḷabhi- C, vaḷavābhi- M always.—¹⁷ (Pilotikā ti evam itthilingavohāravasena laddhanāmam paribbājakaṃ C).—¹⁹⁻²⁰ ito 'ham-bho AN. V. xx. 4.—²² maññe ti Ma, AN. l. c.—

23.27 ko ca wanting in M (C=AN).—³⁰ abhippasanno hotiti ko câham bho samaṇe G. evaṃ abhippasanno ti M. P. 176⁷ A similar passage occurs at sutta 89 (B, M²).—⁸ -rūpe te bhindantā MM².—²¹ kuto tassa M here, kuto vādaṃ BM². P. 177¹³ -aṃ yeva M, without yeva BM².—¹⁴ pabbajeti upasampādeti A; —tathā for tathā AM.—¹⁵ pabbajitā AMM²; —(e)ke eko A, wanting in MBM² (elsewhere in the sing. always eko vūpa-kattlo).—²⁰ anassāma for panass- B, byapanass- MM².—^{21.2} samaṇā 'mhāti . . brāhmaṇā 'mhāti Mb², —imhā, 'mhā M², B partly, A Ma once.—³⁷ eva ca nāma Aa, cf. p. 146, l. 11, p. 228, l. 17. P. 178⁶ Pilotika A.—¹⁹ -pādā M.—²² (nisev- AMC. read nives-?).—²⁴ -kaḷārikā M (C=A).—³⁰ kāṇerukā M (C=A).—³⁶ tiṭṭhantaṃ M.—³⁷ ayañ-ca so A, ayam-eva so M (ayam va so explained by ayam-eva so C). P. 179⁷⁻⁸ According to Bu. the comma should be put, not before kevala-, but after parisuddhaṃ; comp. however l. 14 and especially p. 213, l. 3.—²⁸ anācārī M always (ārā- ACZZ, Bu.).—³⁴ samaggarāmo ti pi pāli C. P. 180¹¹ -kumārikā- M or Mb, -kumāri- M or Ma partly (C=A).—¹² dāsi- Mb always.—¹⁴ -gavassa- M always.—¹⁶ -pahīna- M always, partly corrected.—¹⁸ -sāviyogā M always.—¹⁹ Bu. no doubt read -bandha-: Bandho ti rajjubandhanādīhi bandhanaṃ, and cf. pp. 115, 449, but AMZZ always have -bandhana- in this compound; —mosā and -māsā A partly.—²⁰ -hāriyena A occasionally.—^{21.25} so yena Mb always, also DN., A scarcely ever; —yena ca for yen' eva M mostly, also at l. 22. P. 181³⁰ -gataṇṇi- AC, but explained by āruṇṇi-.

28.

P. 184²⁶ jangalānam M, pajangalānaṃ A (-gam- C, ZZ mostly; cf. Jāt. 451 v. 3).—²⁸ mahattena Ma (C=AMb). P. 185⁴ Cf. notes on p. 48.—³⁴ khv-assa M. P. 186⁴ vimuccati for adhim- AZZ almost always (C-M).—¹¹ -pame ovāde M; cf. p. 129, l. 15.—¹³ okkant- M here, A at p. 189.—¹⁴ sāsanam-karo M. P. 187¹⁷ Cf. AN.VII.vii. 2.—¹⁸ oggacch- M (C=A).—³³ adḍha- M.—³⁴ jāṇukam- M.—³⁶ -pabbā M. P. 188⁷ -tapati A, also at sutta 140; cf. p. 422, l. 18; —jariyati A, jirayati M, janiyati A at s. 140, cf. p. 422 (jiriyati C).—⁸ asitaṃ pītaṃ, etc. M (C=A).—¹⁷ dahati M.—¹⁸ janapadapadesam-pi d. wanting in A.—¹⁹ pathantaṃ M (C=A).—²² -dadallena A, -ulena M (-ulena C, cf. AN.VII. v. 6).—³⁰ iti yaṃ M, s. 140, ti yaṃ A. iti cā yaṃ A. at p. 422, l. 31, yaṃ without iti M at that place (I now consider iti yaṃ the right reading). P. 189⁵ ossāvane A, osavane M (ossavane C twice). P. 190¹⁶ mattikañ-ca p. tinañ-ca p. M, and thus quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 2 v. 2

(C---A).—¹⁷ tveva MC.—²¹ āpatham A twice, āpātam A twice, M once; — gacch- AM once or twice (āgacch- ZZ and other MSS. almost always).—³⁵ evam hi kira imesam M. P. 191³⁷ -hatthi-padasuttam A, C once.

29.

P. 192¹² asmi lābhasakkārasilokavā M, also at p. 200, l. 11. —²² tathā pāyam M, also at the following sutta (cf. upāte for ūhata Therag. ed. Oldenberg v. 675), tathā bhayam, tathā ayaṃ, tathā vāyam, tathāyāṃ A. cf. p. 198, l. 27, where A has the right reading. P. 194³² pakkamanto M here and afterwards, A once.—³⁶ A has a gap from na majjati (cf. l. 16) to -silokena at p. 196, l. 14. P. 196²⁹⁻³⁰ asamaya- M P. 197³³ Bu. seems to read, etam saram etam pariyosānam.

30.

P. 198³ Pingalikoccho A (-la- MC. A once).—¹⁰ -kambalo M and the Burmese generally. A here, cf. p. 250 and sutta 77 (-lī C, and the Singhalese mostly); -Belatthi- AZZ always (Belattha- M always, also C, explained by -tthassa).—¹¹⁻² abhiññāmsu . . na abhiññāmsu M.—²⁷ tathā pāyam M, cf. p. 192, l. 22.—³¹ pakkamanto M throughout, A at the first four places.—⁴³ seyyathā vā Ma. P. 200³ kulaputto for puggalo M here.—¹¹ Cf. p. 192, l. 12.—¹⁹ (pakkamanto AM here and afterwards, except A at p. 201, l. 33, and it may be right in these cases). P. 205⁸ kho wanting in nearly all the parallels; M abridges.—¹⁴ Opama-dhammavuggo tatiyo M.

31.

P. 205¹⁵ Nālike Ma, Ñālike Mb (Nādi- A' DN. AN., Nāti- SN. once, otherwise Ñāti- and so has Vin.)—¹⁷ Kumil- M.—²¹ mā mahāsamaṇa M (C A).—²⁵⁻⁶ āvuso . . mā vāresi M. P. 206³ pañña- M.—⁴ -tthap- M.—⁵ kho bhagavā om. M, also A except here; perhaps wrongly inserted from the different phrase at p. 109, l. 5, etc.—²⁹ kāyo C, and Bu. seems to have read so. P. 207²¹ sac' assa M.—²² (hatthavikārenāti hatthasāṇṇāya, te kira . . aṇṇam bhikkhum hatthavikārena ānantenti C); — -vilangakena A always, C here, Vin. i, p. 157, etc. (-langakena M, C at sutta 125; from vilagna, I suppose).—²²⁻³ upatthapema A at sutta 128, utthapema C, upatthāpeti (cf. l. 21) AMa (upatthāpema Mb, Vin. i,

p. 352).—²⁴ -rattikaṃ AM, cf. s. 128 and Vin. I. c.—²⁹ Bu. read alamariyaviseso (=ariyabhāvakaraṇasamattho viseso) except at p. 209, l. 19; AM add nānadassana throughout, except A at p. 209, l. 16.—³¹ yāvad-eva M, AZZ always (yāvad-e ti yāvad-eva C, cf. pp. 482, 494). P. 209²⁴ honti wanting in AM; cf. p. 160, l. 10, p. 175, l. 4, etc.—²⁶ imamhā M.—³⁰ M repeats phāsuvi-hāro before na.—³⁶ (*anusamyāyitvā) anusamsāvetvā AbMb, -sam-sācettvā Aa, -samsāmetvā C (=anugantvā), anuyāsi Ma; the reading is uncertain. P. 210³ -imhā M.—⁵ pakāsetiti M.—¹³ Parajāno ti tass' eva yakkhassa nāmaṃ C, cf. p. 153, l. 16.—¹⁶ suladdhā A mostly.—²⁶ cātumahār- M always.—²⁷ -vattidevā M (-vattī d. ZZ oftener than -vattino d.).—³² M after khaṇena adds, teṇa layena, cf. Vin. i, p. 12;—samviditā M.—³³ evam - etaṃ D. not repeated in A. P. 211¹⁶⁻⁷ sabbe pi ce M except once.—³⁰ yāva ete M.

32.

P. 212²⁰ āyasmanto for amū M.—²¹ ten' upasāṅkamanti dh-Mb.—³⁰ -do svāgataṃ M, cf. pp. 216, 514 (svāgataṃ M always). P. 213³ (sāthā sabyañjanā M always, also A except once or twice, -ā -ā or -am -am ZZ, also Vin., see ii, p. 363).—⁴ -rūp' assa Ma.—⁷ appabandhehi C, anuppabandh- M. P. 214²⁶ dhammiyā Ma.—²⁷ pavattinī M (C=A). P. 215³ -tikasam- M.—⁸ -naṃ karaṇḍako A (ZZ=M). P. 216⁵ sampavāyanti A here.—¹⁸ bahussuto hoti AMb (from l. 8). cf. l. 35 and the following parallels. P. 219³² me anu- M.—³⁴ bhikkhū for āyasmanto M.

33.

P. 220³ -te ti kho te A.—⁵ The following passage recurs at AN. XI. ii. 7; iii. 1 (B).—⁶ -kāṭum MC.—⁸ asādikaṃ M, asāṭ- C;—sādetā M or Mb, sāto Ma partly, sāto or sāvetā A (sāṭetā BC, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64).—¹¹ -nāyikā A partly. P. 221²⁴ kv-attho B here.—³¹ pāmojjaṃ M here. P. 222³ abhihaṭaṃ and -haṭum M.—⁴ -kkhārena B.—¹¹ -tṭhap- M partly.

34.

P. 225² Ukka² and Ukka- C, Ukkāvalāyaṃ A (-cel- Bu.).—⁶ -pekkhitrā C; A partly.—¹⁰ āmaṇḍalim katvā C.—¹⁸⁻²⁰ na tesam ye.. -rattaṃ hitāya sukhāya A.—²⁷ -gāvo Ma, -gāvo and -gāve C (read -gavé? cf. p. 226, l. 16).—³¹ kisābalake M (C=A, but Bu. rather seems to read kisā-). P. 226^{11, 16} te om. AMa.—

¹⁵ gamissati for gatā A (C=M).—¹⁶ -gāvo Ma. P. 227⁶ vatvā ca M.—⁸ paramloko A.—¹³ bhotha A; — pattetha M, patthethāti . . patt' atthāti pi pāṭho C.

35.

P. 227¹⁷ Nigaṇṭhiputto C throughout, also A from p. 229, l. 18, at first corrected to -ṭha-; cf. p. 237.—²¹ api ca M.—²⁴ thunam pāham M, also at p. 233.—²⁵ so pi . . -raddho M at both places. P. 228⁷ -bhāgi M mostly, here corrected to -gā.—⁸ (-vessana AMZZ and other MSS.; cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154, where Mason reads -ana).—¹⁶ viññānam anattam AM here, A also at p. 230.—¹⁹ sam-āgamaṃ gacch- M.—²⁵ abhikk. bh. L. not repeated in A.—²⁶ For the following passage cf. p. 374.—²⁷ 'ssa me om. M.—³³ -kāro M almost always. P. 229¹ thālam M (vālam AC, =surā-parissāvanathavikam); — nicchareyya and nicchāvēssāmi A (meaning -cchāt-), niccoteyya and niccoteissāmi M (nicchād- C); in a similar context SN. XXI. 102 and AN. VI. v 11 have nicchedeti and nipphoteti.—⁴ ogāhetvā M, ogahetvā A almost always (ogāhitvā AM at p. 76, l. 35); — sāna- M, -dhopikam A (saṇadhovikam C).—⁶ kilassāmi M (meaning kilēss-?).—⁸ tatth' M.—¹³ so or yo is added in AM after -putto (C as in the text, and Bu. no doubt read so).—²⁰ so om. M.—²¹ esa A (C=M).—³⁶ kiñcid-AMC (kañcid-eva desam ZZ mostly, A at sutta 144; cf. p. 251, l. 25). P. 230¹ (yadāṅkankhasi=yadi āk. or yaṃ āk. C).—¹⁶ pi wanting in Mb, vā in Ma.—²⁹ hi kho bho M (C=A). P. 231¹⁻² mud-dhābhisittassa M.—⁵ Vedehi- Mb.—¹⁶⁻⁷ vattitum-arahatīti M.—²⁷ kho for koci M.—²⁹ muddham phāl- A.—³⁰ (āyasam AM, DN.; elsewhere āyas).—³⁵ phāliss- M.—³⁶ S. -putto ca M. P. 232¹ -nagavesi C throughout.—⁷ manasikaroḥi wanting in A throughout; at ll. 25, 30 Aggivessana is repeated, and this is perhaps correct, cf. pp. 376-7.—¹¹⁻¹⁷ tassam (once changed to tissam) -āyam M. P. 233¹⁴ M adds, Tam kim-maññasi A.: Nanu tvaṃ evaṃ sante dukkham allīno . . attā ti samanupassasīti. Kim hi no siyā bho G., evam-etaṃ bho Gotamāti.—¹⁸ ujunavaṃ A, also AN. IV. xx. 6, ujukam navaṃ SN. XXI. 95, XXXIV. 232; — akakkukaj- A, akukkaj- C, SN. once, akukkujjakaj- M, akukkuccakaj- AN. l. c. (in text and com., and at that place Bu. read so, but not here); — mūlam AM here (mūle ZZ almost always).—¹⁹ chinditvā A (chetvā MZZ).—²⁶ api ca Mb, cf. p. 227.—³² pana Aggi- M.—³³ nalāṭa-mukkhāni M (-mukkāni?).—³⁴ -sangā nibhinditvā M.—³⁵ sedā C, cf. l. 29; — iti so M. P. 234³ Dumukh- M (C=A).—¹⁸ pubbe va A, cf. SN. IV. 24 —²⁰ kānici not repeated in M and cancelled by the corrector; — sabbāni tāni M (I ought to have written so; it is the reading of the Copenhagen MS. at SN. l. c., Feer p. 123 omits tāni).—³⁰ ca om. A.—³⁶ n' eso me attā M partly. P.

235¹² idha M.—²⁷ tihi 'nuttar- A. P. 236³ hatthim pabbhinnam MC.—⁵ The second clause, Siyā hi bho G. jalantam . ., is the third in A (C—M).—¹⁸ yena wanting in A.—³⁰ -tappetvā sampavāretvā MaC.—³¹ onittapattapānin-ti pi pāṭho C.—³⁴ puññañ-ca om. A (C—M);— puññañhi A, -amhi C (explained by vipākakkhandhānam parivāro) -maha ca Ma, -mahiñ-ca Mb.

36.

P. 237⁷ nivāsetvā for sunivatto hoti A.—⁹ Nigañhi- A.—²⁶⁻⁷ urukkhambho Mb, uruthambho Ma, urakkh- A here (ūrukkh- C). —²⁷ ('phal-) phāl- AM.—²⁹⁻³⁰ kāyavasam A, khayamvāsam C. P. 238⁸ cittavaso kāyo A; — cittavasena A.—¹³ Paccho Kiccho A; Samkiccho AM (Vaccho Kiso MC; -kicco C; cf. p. 524).—¹⁴ Cf. p. 77.—³³ imam for imehi A; --- balam wanting in AC. P. 239² -yāti M (C—A) —²⁹ na for no M; --- ca āpajjati M. P. 240⁶ ca hoti bh. M.—¹² na hi M.—²⁹ For the following passage as far as p. 247, l. 16, comp. suttas 85 and 100 (BI, NO); cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 309-311; — upamāyo Oa, cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154. —³¹ allakattāham Ob; — sassineham B.—³³ dhātum for pātu MNO. —³⁵ -mantanto B, -matthanto MNO.—³⁶ h' etan. DNa. P. 241³ kāyena c' eva cittaṇa ca MNO, partly by second hand.—⁵ -sineho A here.—⁷ tippā (changed to tibbā) kharā MNO.—⁸ te nānadass- ABD partly.—²⁶ kāyena hi kho kā- D, kāyehi na kho A, kāyena - pe - kā- B, MNO as at l. 3.—²⁷ vūpakattā ABDMaN (I ought no doubt here to have written, kāyena hi kho kāmehi vūpakattā). P. 242²⁴ (cf. note on p. 120, l. 36.—²⁵ -nigañh- BDM partly; — -mipī- B.—³³ kho for kho me all the MSS. occasionally. P. 243¹ dukkhapa- B.—⁵ appāna- Mb; -kañ yeva jh. MO; cf. Lal. Vist. p. 314 et seq. —⁶ -ruddhm AMONa. —⁸ -rundhesu D, also B except here; — nikkhantānam B.—²³ ūhanti A, gahananti and vāhananti B, ohananti Oa, uhananti MbOb. duhananti Na, upahananti Ma (also SN. XXXIV. 86), dupahananti Nb (ūhananti D. also A elsewhere). P. 244¹ sīsavedham changed to -vetam N, -vedam Ob, sīsatham Ma, -vetānā C, -vekham D, sīsācekam B (-vetām AMbOa).—¹⁵ -vikattanena B, ZZ mostly.—²⁸ dāho B.—²⁹ -bāhusu D. P. 245⁵ tv-ev' eso C; cf. Jāt. i, p. 67.—¹³ ajjukam B, apidukkhām D, ajjajjitam Ma, ajjajjadhakam Mb, ajjajjitam Mc (Mb adds āhārupacchedāya), ajjadatam Na, ajjajitam āhārupacchedāya Nb, āhārupacchedāya Oa, ajajji Ob (ajjadhukam A, ajjadhukan-ti abhojanam C; the Burmese readings may represent *ajjadhikam, cf. S. jagdhi, but ajjaddhu is used elsewhere).—¹⁵ mam' assa MNO.—¹⁸ thokathokam B.—¹⁹ kālayūsam for kālay- BD.—²⁶ For this passage cf. notes on p. 80. P. 246¹⁷ maggura- AB, A also at sutta 80 (cf. Abhidh.), otherwise I have only met with

maṅg-; maṅguracchavīti maṅguramacchachavi C.—²² vediy- D:—
 etaparamaṃ MaNaOa.—²²⁻³ na ito B.—²⁵ vediy- BNO, vediyanti
 I).—³⁵ -hāritā M, -haratā D, -harati B, -harattā A, -haritthā C
 (-haritā NO) —³⁶ -sāri DNO, -sārim C, -sirim B (-sāri AM); —
 es' eva MO, eveva B, eso maggo N (eso va AD). P. 247⁷
 -mānapatta- MN.—¹⁰ me for maṃ BMOB (maṃ ADNOa).—¹¹
 pañcavaggiyā bh. NOB, M once.—¹² kho for the first no Nb; —
 tam kho no Ob.—¹⁴ kho for me A, -nibbijja ACMNO (nibbijjā
 ND, cf. p. 165, l. 14).—¹⁷ āharitvā DMNO, āhārito A (āhāretvā
 B).—³⁶ Cf. pp. 22-3. P. 249²⁴ desitā A.—²⁵ ekam-eva ārabbhā.
 A.—³⁰ sannisāremi M, sannisidāpemi A (sannisād- C).—³¹ nicca-
 kappam not repeated in AM (C as in the text) —³² tathāgatassa
 for yathā tam A here.—³³ -ti kho pana M; — bhavaṃ bho Gotamo
 A; — supittā C, suvittā A.—³³⁻⁴ abhijānāmi 'haṃ A (C=M; this
 passage is quoted at several places, partly with the reading
 -jānāmi 'kho pañāhaṃ) —³⁶ okkamittā A; — evam A, evam tam
 Mb.—³⁷ kho om. A. P. 250² yathā ca sammūlho A, yathā tam
 s. ca M.—⁴ bho Gotamāti A.—⁶ A before yassa inserts, Kathaṇ-
 ca A. sammūlho hoti —⁷ te ought perhaps to be added before or
 after appahinā and pahinā; cf. pp. 331, 464.—¹³ ye om. M here.
 —¹⁶ -kacchinno M constantly (-kacch- A always).—²⁷ -bhitattā A
 here.—²⁸ aññena A.—³⁰ patvā- AMac here, M at p. 251 (pā-
 ZZMb, A mostly).—³⁴ Makkhali AM; — Ajita A. —³⁵ (-kambalam
 AM. cf. p. 198, l. 10).

37.

P. 251²⁷ ('kañci) kiñci MC, kicce A; a very frequent error,
 cf. p. 229, l. 36, p. 266, l. 28, etc.—³⁰ na ca kiñci C, also A
 except here P. 252⁷ eva A.—¹⁹ parivāreti AC.—²² paṭipa-
 MC.—³² vo for te Mb. P. 253⁴ devā vijiniṃsu A.—⁵ devāsura
 for tam M.—⁷ pana om. M.—⁷⁻⁸ ekasataniyyuham atthi M, ekāsa-
 nam niyyusam A (read ekasatam niyyūhasatam? Cf. p. 398, l. 5,
 SN. IV. 25).—¹⁰ kho for no M.—¹⁵ purekkhitvā M.—¹⁸ ottappa-
 mānā AM.—¹⁹ sakasakarā A.—²⁰ ottappati M (-tapa- AZZ, the
 Singh. mostly).—²⁸ sobhati M.—³⁰ (ditthā AM, cf. ditthā AN. IV.
 iii. 4)—³¹ M after bho inserts yathāvatato; something seems to
 be wanting, but this supplement is scarcely correct.—³⁴ Sakko
 for yakkho AC.—³⁶ abhisankhāresi M (C=A). P. 254² -cittā
 ahesum A (C=M)—⁹ vo for te M. P. 255⁸ so Bh. satthā
 om. A; — mēso C.—⁹ lābhā vata mārisa sabbuddham mārisa M.
 —¹⁰ ahū A (C=M); — so om. C.—¹⁶ āhu nam nēva A, ahureñña-
 tarassa Ma, ahureññataraññatarassā Mb; a quotation in the com.
 of sutta 23 has, ahu tam yeva.. ābhāsithāti. The phrase ahu
 tam yeva may possibly mean 'some time ago'; there is no

parallel, and C is silent.—¹⁷ abhāsītā Ma, -sittā Mb (abhāsithāti A and the quotation mentioned just now; read bhāsītā?). P. 256⁶ abhāsithā A, -sittā Mb (bhāsītā Ma).

38.

P. 256³¹ -yena āvuso M. P. 257⁵ -masā M, cf. p. 130. l. 33. —⁸ atha kho te bhikkhū yena M. P. 258¹⁶ Cf. p. 8, l. 24; the omission of attā is confirmed by C, and Bu. seems to read as in the text; — vade A; — vadeyyo AC.—¹⁷ kammānam wanting in A (C=M) —¹⁸ kassa kho Mac (C=AMb, cf. p. 132. l. 12). —²⁶ n' ayam A —²⁷ usmiṃkato M. —³⁴ kho wanting in A. P. 259⁵ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M. —¹³ yaṃ yad-AMb partly. —¹⁴ viññāṇam viññāṇam tveva saṅkhyam M, also at l. 33, and so throughout -am tveva saṅkhyam. —²⁵ jalati aggi tveva saṅkhyam M. P. 260⁷ Cf. Jāt. iv, p. 267, l. 1. —¹¹ no sūti MbC, A here; — kaṅkhato M. —¹⁷⁻²² Tudāhār- . . evam-bhante om. A. —²³ nibbīk- M. —³⁴ (dhanāy- AM, Ma at the second place seems to have vanāy-; vanāyethāti dhanam viya icchantā gedham āpajjeyyātha C; vanāy- is quoted in the com. on sutta 22 and also occurs at SN. XXII. 2); — api nu me tumhe M. P. 261⁸ tatiyo A, cf. p. 48, l. 6. P. 262³⁷ iti om. M. P. 265¹ -mhā M or Ma. —⁷ paṭidhāv- M. —²¹ no om. M. —²⁸ vadeyyāthāti Mb. —³⁵ Cf. Mil. p. 123; gabbhavokk- A here, gabbhassa okkanti and avakkanti C. —³⁶ A quotation in the AN. com. inserts katamesam tinṇam before idha, and has gabbhassa avakkanti. P. 266³ yato kho M. —⁸ garubhāram M, Aa here. —¹⁴ vaṃkam AC (kīlāpanakāni bhavanti seyyathīdam . . dhanukam tehi kīlati AN. X. x. 9). —¹⁵ cingū- A. —^{23.24} rūpe om. AMa, also at p. 270. —²⁷ -virodhasamā- Ma, A once, cf. p. 270, l. 13 (-virodhan-ti C). —²⁸ (*kañci) kiñci AM throughout, cf. p. 251, l. 25. P. 267¹³ Cf. p. 179 et seq. P. 270¹⁴ vediyati A here. —³⁷ pana om. A. P. 271¹ -paṭivi- A, -vi- and -paṭi- C. —² -muttan-ti Ma.

39.

P. 271¹¹ puṭṭhā samaṇā 'mhā samaṇā 'mhā ti M. —¹⁵ sandhā for saccā A, avaṇjhā M, cf. p. 281. —¹⁷ -parikkhāre A, cf. l. c. and p. 33. —¹⁹ sa-udayā A (-drayā MC; I ought to have followed A, though it is rarely written so; the error arose from dukkhu-drāya, etc.). —²⁹ (*sati) ssati AM throughout. P. 272¹ na-cchiddavā A throughout. P. 273¹⁹ 'mhā Mb, A partly, samā Ma, A omits it at the first two places. —²³ -taṇṇū C, A here; — āhariss- A. —²⁷ na-v-uppād- A (na upp- MZZ, A partly); — yatrā M. —³⁷ -dhiss- A. P. 275⁸ There are parallels to these

similes at suttas 2, 10, 13 of DN. (marked BDE, cf. Grimblot pp. 137-52).—^{9,13} *sāmpajjeyyū*, -jjimsu M.—¹¹ *dārabh-* M; — *kho om.* M.—¹³ so 'haṃ BDE, so *kho ahaṃ* M.—¹⁶ -*gaccheyya* AM (-*gacche* BDE, C twice).—¹⁷ *na chā-* M.—²⁶ *bandho* M.—²⁷ *abbhāyena* M (meaning *abbayena*); — *koci* A here (*kiñci* MCBDE, perhaps also Bu.; if so, this confusion of *vyaya* and *vayas* is old).—²⁹ *tambā bandhā* M here.—³⁰ *na c' atthi kiñci* E.—³⁵ *bhuñj-* ABDE (*bhuj-* MC).—³⁷ *vimutto* M. P. 276⁴⁻⁸ BDE differ from our text.—¹⁵ *evam-eva* *kho bh.* BDEa.—²⁰ There are many parallels to the following text, especially in DN —²¹ -*sanneti*, -*sanneyya* M or Mb.—²³ *apphutaṃ* M (-*taṃ* AZZ).—²⁶ -*deyya* A, -*teyya* or -*deyya* ZZ partly; — *sahassa* changed to *sahāssa* A, *sā h' assa* ZZ once, *sā 'yaṃ nhān-* M; — *sineh-* ZZ once or twice.—²⁷ *putthā* AC, ZZ with few exceptions (*phuṭā* M, *putā* or *phuṭā* ZZ partly; *phuṭṭha* or *putthā* for *phuṭā* is a very frequent error in Singh. MSS., cf. Dh. v. 218, Suttanip. p. 122, etc.); — *pagghariṇi* M. P. 277¹ -*todako* Ca, ZZ partly; — *udakassa* M, ZZ partly.—⁴ *na om.* M. ZZ mostly, *devo na ca* A, *na kālena* or *na sammā* ZZ partly.—⁵ *anuppajjeyya* A (-*veccheyya* ZZ), *nānuppavaccheyya* MCb (read, *devo ca k. k. s. dh. nānuppaveccheyya*?).—²⁰ Cf. p. 169.—²³ *ca aggā* M, ZZ once.—^{23 24} -*santāni* A, ZZ mostly, -*sandāni* Ma (-*sann-* Mb, ZZ twice).—²⁴ *avaṃ* for *nāssa* A, *nāyam* ZZ once (read *nāssaṃ*?).—³⁷ *assa om.* M, also at the next line. P. 278²⁰ The following similes recur at sutta 77 (B) and DN. 2, 10 (DE).—¹² so *puriso* M.—²⁴ *āgacchīm* ADE once, *agacch-* and *āgacch-* M (-*ñch-* B twice, ADE once). P. 279¹² *pi* for *p' assu* M, also at s. 77; DE here differ.—³⁴ *sippika-* M.—³⁵ *sakkara-* A. P. 280² A after *bhikkhu* adds, *āsavānaṃ kh. cittaṃ abhininnāmeti* so.—⁹ *ti* for *iti* M (C=A).—¹⁰ *sotthi-* AMa.

40.

• P. 281⁶ *putthā samaṇā samaṇā 'mhā ti* M, cf. p. 271.—¹⁰ *avañjhā* for *saccā* M, cf. l. c.—¹⁴ -*udrāyā* M, -*udayā* A, cf. l. c.—¹⁹ *palā-* M.—²¹ *macchariyaṃ* *macch-* AMb.—²³ (-*diṭṭhi*ssa AM here, afterwards -*ikassa*; ZZ have both forms).—²⁸ *mataraj-* A, *mataj-* M, (*mataj-* C); — *ubhodhāraṃ* M.—³⁴ -*rohanassa* M (C=A).—³⁵ -*rohanamatt-* M. P. 282⁵ -*jjhāyik-* M partly.—⁶ *jaṭilassa* Mb here, A once.—¹⁵ -*kattā* c' *eva* M, also at l. 35, -*kamatt-* *eva* A here.—²⁸ -*rohanassa* Mb.—³⁵ *jaṭilamatt-* A. P. 283⁵ -*diṭṭhikā* M here.—¹⁷ *āpāyikaṭṭhān-* A here.—¹⁹ -*eh' imehi* M.—²⁰ *vimuttam-* *att. samanup.* wanting in M, also the corresponding phrase at l. 22.—³⁷ -*dikā* A, at the first place also Ma;— *setodakā* for *setakā* M, cf. p. 76, l. 28. . . P. 284^{13,18} *tam - ahaṃ* for *ajjh. vūp.* M.

41.

P. 285³ mahā for Kosalānaṃ A, cf. p. 400.---⁴ The following text is nearly identical with the next sutta, the readings of which are marked B and O.—⁵ Sākya- Mb constantly. P. 286¹⁰ There are in MN. and AN. several parallels to what follows as far as p. 288, l. 34; — tividhā ZZ partly (-aṃ ABMO) —¹⁵ luddo dāruṇo loh- MO.—¹⁶ sabhapānabh- MO, ZZ partly.—¹⁸ taṃ om. ABZZ, cf. p. 287, l. 31.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ mātāpiturakkh- wanting in AB, in Ma once, in ZZ almost always, likewise at p. 287.—²¹ mālagula- and mālāgula- M (O abridges; -guṇa- ABCZZ).—²² sabhaggato MO.—²⁶ parisaggato M, A once —²⁷ etaṃ bho corr. to ehi bho M, hambho and ehimbho ZZ once or twice, cf. p. 288, l. 5 (evaṃ bho ABCZZ, read eh' ambho?).—²⁸ so āha ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ jāna- M, with ahaṃ for āha in the sequel, likewise at p. 288.—³¹ kiṇcakkh- Mb, ZZ rarely.—³⁴ bhedaḥ M (meaning -o?).—¹⁵ -karaṇi- AB, ZZ partly.—³⁶ kaṇḍakā changed to gaṇḍ- for and- MO (C=ABZZ) P. 287³ -vatīvāc- ZZ partly; — bhāsitaṃ hoti Mb, also at p. 288, and so the AN. parallels.—⁷ iti for idha B. —⁸ abhiññhitā AB (-ātā MC, ZZ with a single exception).—⁹ vatā all the MSS., except A at both places and B once; mam' MO.—¹² -ditthiko kho M here, AN. at both places. —¹⁴ sukataḍḍakkat- M.—¹⁵ paraloko BM, ZZ occasionally.—³¹ taṃ wanting in B, in ZZ partly.—³² Several MSS. have adiṇṇaṃ for nādiṇṇaṃ, and they do not all add na before ādātā.—³⁶ -su cār. anāpānaṃ M. -su cār. anāpajjitā (corr. to n' āpajjitā) O, -su cār. na āpajjitā ZZ once. P. 288⁵ ehi bho M, ZZ once corr. from evam-bho. P. 289² -sālānaṃ vā AO throughout, B mostly. —¹⁹ Subhānaṃ devānaṃ om. ABO (C=M) —²¹ -kiṇṇakānaṃ A, cf. p. 2, l. 19.—²³ -niṭṭhakānaṃ A. P. 290¹⁰ -petāṃ BaMO, ZZ occasionally.

42.

For the readings see the notes on sutta 41.

43.

P. 292³ -koṭṭhiko M, A once (-koṭṭhito ZZ, rarely -koddhito, -koṭṭito).—⁸ duppañño not repeated in Ma, and so in the sequel the repetitions are mostly omitted in M or Ma, occasionally in A or Aa.—¹⁰ kiṇcā na M.—¹⁵ sādhu āv- A.—¹⁸ āvuso Sāriputta p. A here.—³⁰ labbhetā M partly.—³⁴ yā A, also at p. 293, l. 25. —³⁵ c' āvuso AM at both places (h' āvuso C). P. 293¹⁶ nīlam- pi C.—¹⁷ lohitaṃ -pi A.—¹⁰ nissattaṭṭhena āvuso A here.—³⁷ abhiññāthā pariññāthā M (C=A). P. 294¹² pañcah' M.—²⁷

vuccati M.—²⁸ katiāṅgak- M.—³⁰⁻¹ vitakkā ca vattanti vicārā ca A (C=M). P. 295¹¹ -bhontīti AM, at l. 17 AMa.—²³⁻⁴ āyūṃ pan' M, āyūṃ-pan' A.—²⁷ āyūṃ AM here.—²⁸ pana for kho M (a few parallels have ca pana).—³¹ tena āvuso . . karissāma A; —pimidh' A, midh' M, cf. p. 148.—³⁶ āyūṃ Ma, -ū C; —ca om. M.—³⁶ te ca A (cf. p. 299, l. 32), kate (ye te Mb?) ca no āvuso M; —te ca ved- A. P. 296¹ te ca āy- A, ye te āy- M; —te ca ved- A.—² bhavissanti M (abhaviṃsu also at p. 492 and SN. XXI. 59, 60).—¹¹ There is a parallel at SN. XI. 6 (B).—¹⁴ -sankhāro niruddho, etc. B.—¹⁷ avippabhin- Ma, paribh- Mb, pana bhinnāni B, bhinnāni A (viparibh- C); —yo ca khvāyam B.—²⁰ na parikkh- M.—²³ nesam M (tesam AB). P. 297² pubbe va AC; —khārā M (C=A).—⁹ Comp. SN. XL. 7 (B).—¹¹ -tthā M throughout, nānāttā C, A once.—¹²⁻¹⁴ yā cāyam . . anim cetov. om. B.—¹⁴ kho om. B.—¹⁶ atthi pana āvuso B. P. 298¹² akuppā vā M.—¹⁴ kiṃcannam B (-no AMC)—²⁸ avoca M.

44.

P. 299⁷ To parts of this text there are parallels at sutta 109 (B), SN. XXI. 82 (D), XL. 3 (E), AN. IV. xx. 10 (F).—¹³ sādhu A.—³³ te' ca A; —atthi' añña- D here. P. 300¹ nāpi MC, namidaṃ aññ- A.—⁴ panāyye Mb.—²² vā attānam . . vā rūpaṃ etc. ABM mostly (vā om. CDEF). P. 301⁴ tihi kho A (C=M).—⁷ -kkhandhena M or Ma (-e Bu)—^{11,12} katame dhammā M.—¹⁶ ettha M.—²⁸ ime for cetasikā etc A, cf. SN. XL. 6. P. 302⁹ imāvuso M.—¹⁴ asātam om. A. P. 303² vedanā kimsukhā kimdukkhā M, ved. kimsukhā kimdukkhā kimsukhā A.—³⁴ kudā su M; —nāma 'ham A. P. 304¹ pilappaccayā M, pilapp- C.—²⁰ accarāvuso A, accayāsi āv. M (accasārā ti C, cf. SN. XI. 24).—²² The parallels have nearly all -cariyam vussati.—²³ ca om. A. ca pana ZZ, cf. p. 113.—²⁴⁻³⁶ paṭipucch- ZZ.—³⁵ maṃ ce pi MZZ, also A except here.—³⁶ evaṃ aham pi evam-etaṃ by- M (C=A). P. 305² eva tassa M; —evam-etaṃ dh- A.

45.

P. 305²¹ kho om. M.—²⁵ paññap- M.—²⁹ tippā (tībā Mb) kharā kat- M; cf. p. 241, l. 7.—³² kāmehi for ime hi A, also at p. 307, l. 17. P. 306⁵ devatā byādhitā ubbiggā sant- M.—⁶ kho tam M.—⁸ -vanappatisu M.—¹⁰ gileyya godhā vā khādeyya M.—¹¹ vanadāho vā dah- M.—¹² -cikāyo M; —udrah- A (udāh- here), udah-, utthah-, uddah- M, udraheyyun-ti khādeyyam C (udra-bhāsane, Dhātum).—¹³ gileyya na godhā khādeyya M.—¹⁴ mago vā AM; —kammikā vā M.—¹⁵ bījam va Ab; —pana tassa for

pan' assa A.—¹⁶ -vaddham A, abhivuttham corr. to abhipavuttham M; — sammā-M.—¹⁷ sã 'yam māl- Mb.—¹⁸ -nisedheyya A.—²³ -seyyum M, at l. 36 AM.—^{24.37} nāma tam AMa.—²⁹ viṭapim C, -pam M.—³⁰ ogham A (C=M). P. 307³ yāvāham changed to yam vā 'ham M (perhaps we should read, ayam h' aham, cf. p. 305, l. 32).—⁴ sant' eke M.—⁷ kim nām' ete A here.—²³ Cf. pp. 77, 238; puggalo is added after ekacco in most parallels, as pp. 342, 412, etc., but it is rightly omitted here, cf. p. 308, ll. 21, 34.—³⁶ addha- M. P. 308¹³ After kappeti the DN. parallels add, phalakaseyyam-pi kappeti, etc.; M interpolates this passage, but it stands in the middle of the word kaṇṭakāpassa...-yiko.—²³ -khadoman- AMC (cf. the next sutta; dukkham dom-also ZZ).

46.

P. 309²⁵ yebbhūyena or -ūyyena M always.—³¹ maññe- for pacce- M. P. 310²⁴⁻⁸ jānāti, jānanto M here, not at p 311. P. 311⁶ yad-idam A almost throughout, M twice.—⁸ kho bhikkhave A here.—²³ A omits Tatra ..-suno (p. 312, l. 21). P. 312^{26.35} na pariv- A. P. 313⁴ dukkha- Ma at first a few times. P. 315³⁴ -kalābu A here, M at l. 37, -kalāpu changed to -kalāpu C.—³⁶ -patikulo M.—³⁷ piv- M. P. 316² pivitvā M; — (nigacch-AMCZZ invariably; read nigañch-?).—⁴ paṭi- A partly.—¹⁶ pi for hi M throughout.—²⁵ paṇḍukaro- M.—²⁷ c' eva for hi kho A here. P. 317¹¹ abbhussukk- AZZ mostly.—¹² abhihaccāti abhihantvā C (abhivih- AMZZ), — bhāsate ca tapate ca C, M at l. 15, ZZ mostly, bhāsat' eva tapat' eva occasionally.—¹⁴ aññe va A.—¹⁵ -maṇā (corr. to -maṇo A, -maṇo corr. to -maṇe M, (puthu)samaṇa-brāhmaṇā (sic) parappavāde ti puthūnam samaṇabrāhmaṇasankhātānam paresam vāde C (such a compound as -maṇaparapp- is in my opinion not quite in keeping with the Nikāya idiom, and it was unknown to the two correctors. AN. V. xx. 4 has, aññesam puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇappavādānam).

47.

P. 317²⁵ ajān- A, M once; — nante kāyassa T. samantesānā sammā- A.—²⁶ -nāyamti A, -nāyataṃ M. P. 318²⁹ ñattijjh- A once, ñāta- corr. to ñātta- M, ñattajjhāpanno .. ti .. ñattam (S. *ñātyam) paññātebhāvaṃ pākātabbhāvaṃ ajjhāpanno nu kho .. C (Dh. v. 72 is probably alluded to); — nam ñatt- A, -esati dīgharattam ajjhāpanno ayam-āyasmā ñatt- M.—³⁰ -jjanti n' assa M.—³² yasappatto Mb here and afterwards, except at l. 36 (we ought perhaps to read, ñatt' ajjhāpanno .. yasam-patto, and, ñattajjhā-

panno hoti yasappatto). P. 319³ na for nāyam-āyasmā M here. —¹¹ pi for hi M. —¹⁴ ye idh' M at both places. —¹⁵ bhantena for tam tena A (tam is confirmed by the com., but it may be an old error for te); — tenāvaj- M. —¹⁶ kho om. M. —³¹ etampathō, etamgocarō Mb (C=A Ma). —³² evaṃ mādisaṃ kho M. —³⁴ paṇītaṃ paṇītaṃ M (C=A). —³⁵ kho om. A. —³⁷ abhiññā AC here. P. 320¹³ niṭṭhaṃ gamaṃ A. —¹⁸ patitṭhā AM (-ṭṭhitā ZZ) —²² (dhammatā = -tāya C). —²⁵ Vīmaṃsasuttaṃ A.

48.

P. 321³ kho wanting in M, so in A. —⁹ satthā vo āyas- M. —¹² satthā āyas- M. —²⁸ bhikkhave om. A. P. 322⁵ cha ime A (C=M). —³¹ bhūñj- AC. —³³ -ghātaniyaṃ C. -ghāṇaniyaṃ M. P. 323⁸ pajāneyyaṃ M, A once. —¹⁹ M before mukh- adds añña-maññaṃ. P. 324³⁰ (*-bañ ca) -bhañ-ca MC, -hi ca A; — apaviṇāti A, vacchakaṃ apacinati M, apaloketi C. P. 325⁶ atthikatvā corr. to 'atthimk- M. —⁷ sabbam cetasaṃ M, cf. Vin. i, p. 103, sabbamcetaso = sabbacittena C (sabbacetaso AZZ constantly; in the AN. com. this phrase is quoted to prove cetaso = cetasaṃ). —³⁰ Kosambakaṣuttaṃ C.

49.

Comp. SN. VI. 4 (B), also Jāt. 405. P. 326⁵ -ṭṭhāya AM here. —²⁹ ca wanting in M at these five places. —³⁰ ca for tathā M, vata B. —³⁴ anvāvasitvā AM, ajjhāvasitvā C (-visitvā Mb once, cfr. pp. 334-6). —³⁵ Bakabrahmā for brahmā M. P. 327² sajjitā A, sajjitā M, sachitā and sañchitā C (sañj- ZZ mostly, -itā occasionally; cf. Griinblot p. 24). —³ kho ye bh. M. —⁴ āpogar- C (the other words are not mentioned). —⁹ ahesuṃ ye pana M. —¹⁰ -ppasamsakā A partly. —¹⁶ na tyāhaṃ for tan-tāhaṃ A here. —¹⁸ ūpātivattito ti pi pāṭho C. —²⁰ paṭipa- MC. —²¹ pi om. A; — -kapapāte MC, -kappapātā A. —²⁵ -vattito M here. —²⁶ brahma-parisaṃ M, C has both readings; — sannipatitaṃ ti M. —²⁹ tyāhaṃ A. —³² vasamg- M. —³⁷ pi for hi M. P. 328^{2,3} kevaliṃ, -lin-ti A here. —¹⁰ āyūṃ Ma, āyūn-ti C. —¹¹ ca pan' aññaṃ for vā aññaṃ M. —¹² vā pan' aññaṃ M. —²⁰ evaṃ M. —²⁵ cutiñ-ca AM (jutiñ-cāti ānubhāvañ-ca C). —³¹ vicaranti for pariharanti C; — disā bhanti is the reading of Bu., disābhanti seems preferable. The metre requires either pariharanti or disābhanti to be struck out. Cf. Jāt. i, p. 132, ii, p. 313, AN. III. viii. 10, X. iji. 9. —³² loke Ab, also AN. II. cc. —³³ parovar- C. —³⁵ agatiñ-ca paj. gatiñ-ca A here. P. 329² añño kāyo taṃ tvaṃ . . tam-ahaṃ M (for tattha read te?). —³ -ssaro M. —⁴ ito for yato M. —⁵ pamutṭhā M.

—⁹ -pphalo M.—¹³ paṭhavittena A here, pathavijjheṇa. corr. to -vaṭṭheṇa M (-vattena C; -attam for -ttam also in isattam, pakkhattam, itthattam, DN., AN., cf. Grimblot p. 247).—¹⁴ nā-
hosim A, nāp' ahosi Mb.—¹⁵ pathavim-me ti A.—¹⁸ tejo A.—²⁴
-ajjheṇa, corr. to -atthēṇa M.—³⁰ ahoṣīti M at the second place —³⁵
-titthēṇa M. P. 330¹ abhibhūṭṭheṇa M.—² carahi for ca hi M
throughout.—⁴ pi sahasi A, visayhasi C.—⁹ kho aham M.—¹⁰
-khārāmi for -khāsim M.—¹¹ sussanti M.—¹³ cāham A (C=M).
—¹⁴ (*kañci) kiñci AMC; — -diyaṇ-ti A (C=M)—¹⁸ na ca vata
M.—²⁰ Sakkap- A.—²² -samudit- AM.—²⁷ gedham-Ma, rodham-
Mb (gedhi A constantly, gedha ZZ); — agamāsi, agamaṃsu for
akāsi, akaṃsu M.—³³ gedhitacittā Ma, rodhitacittā Mb.—³⁴ ye
pana M. P. 331⁹ mārisāti A, omitting mā param ovaḍāhīti.—
¹⁴ desessati M.—¹⁶ samaṇabrāhmaṇā wanting in A, in M placed
after samānā.—¹⁸ -buddho ti M.—²⁶ pi hi M.—³¹ anolapanatāyāti
anullapanatāya C. ³⁴ -nika- and -nika- C, -niya- M, -ṇisuttam A.

50.

P. 332⁷ garubhāro viya M (C=A).—⁹ vihāram pavisitvā
wanting in A (C=M), — paṇṇattāsane M.—¹⁰ manasākāsi M
(C=A).—²⁰ pana ayam M or Ma.—²² etasmim kho tyāham for
evam-pi . . pāpima A.—²⁴ tassa for tuyham hi pāpima A.—³⁰
ayam maṃ M. P. 333⁵ etthāpi M.—⁹ ahosi M (C=A); —
samayena pāpima A.—¹² Vidhūra- M almost throughout, A has
both readings.—¹⁴ tesu na ca for nāssu 'dha M.—¹⁷ Vidhuro,
Saṇḍivo not repeated in M (C=A); — tveva A.—²⁰ -pubbam pi
M.—²¹ addasaṃsu M.—²³ araṇṇasmim M here.—²⁴ tesam M here.
—²⁶ -ko kāl- M.—³¹ tāni cīvarāni A (C=M).—³⁶ paṭi- M. P.
334¹ hoti for ti Mb; — eva for etaṃ A.—³ Dus- or Duss- M.—
⁵ agatim A.—⁶ anvāvas- Mb.—¹⁰ yuthā nesam A here, further on
yathā tam, and so has M partly, yathā nam D. m. ti yathā ete-
sam . . C; — okār- A.—¹⁴ anvāyitthā A.—¹⁶ kaṇhā M (kinhā AZZ).
—¹⁷ samā A, also M except at l. 22.—¹⁸ avajjh- M.—¹⁹ -sakkhāya
A; — maggaya- M (C=A).—²⁰⁻¹ evam c' ime M.—²² pajjhāyino
A here at the second place. P. 335³⁴ agatim A or Aa, Cb.
P. 336⁴ te wanting in AM here, cf. l. 9.—²² asubhānupassino Mb
(C=A).—²³ paṭikula- M; — -rati- M, A once (-rata- C).—³⁵
bhindi Ma, te bhindissāmi Mb, vobhikkhu A (vobhindi C, cf.
p. 126). P. 337³ cāyam AMbC.—⁴ lokanā C.—¹⁰ hadayantaṃ
corr. to -yante M; — atha kho tvam jān- M.—¹¹ vassasatasahassam
tamhi nir- M.—¹² apaciṃ A.—¹⁸ The verses recur at Therag.
v. 1187 et seq.—²¹ iti so nuayo Ma.—²⁴ kaṇham A except twice,
Ma at the first two places.—²⁵ -tthāyino A.—³⁰ yo va Ma, yq ca
Mb.—³⁵ -balena pakkhandhō M (meaning pakkhauno?) P.
338³ Vejayaṇṭa- M.—⁴ Vāsava for āvuso M here.—⁵ vyākāsi A.

—⁸ -dhammāya A (C=M).—¹⁰ The following lines recur at SN. VI. 5; —so sã dīṭṭhi SN., Therag.; — ahu M.—¹³ yā 'yaṃ me M. —¹⁸ Mahāneruselakutaṃ M; — apassasi AC (explained by phusi), apassayi (or aphasayī?) M.—²² ca for ve M; — bāla AM (-aṃ Therag.); — dah- M.—²³ va for ca A; — āsajjanam AMb. throughout (-jjana Ma); — u for sa M.—²⁴ tvaṃ AM.—²⁶ Māra M; — (-jjana is confirmed by the Singh. MSS. at SN. IV. 18, v. 1).—²⁷ kinti mañ- M.—²⁸ karoto te nijiyati M, karoto casati A; — vi-rattāya A, visattāya M (cf. Therag.).—³⁰ (*aghaṭṭesi) asaddhesi A, asajjesi M, atajjesi Therag.

51.

P. 339⁸ Peso Ma, Peyo Mb.—³¹ hi for pana M.—³² santa- for santata- Ma (C=AMb).—³⁴ paṭṭhita- A, supatṭhita- M (supatṭhita- C, sūpa- and suṇa- ZZ). P. 340¹¹ -pariḍevānam M, cf. p. 56.—¹² āyassādhig M.—¹⁵ -passino M throughout.—²⁴ gahaṇ- AM; — -añ- h' M mostly.—³¹ -thā ca vāc- Mb (C=AMa). P. 341² Parallels extending to p. 349, l. 3 are found at sutta 94 (B), AN. IV. xx. 8 (E); an abridgement occurs at pp. 411-2.—^{5,8} pana is wanting at p. 411, also at DN. 33.—⁶ idha pana ME here.—⁸ -rantapo ca hoti E.—⁹ na attap- AM once or twice.—¹⁵ yo 'yaṃ A.—³⁶ -kāmaṃ -kkulam M. P. 342¹⁴ yāvāss- Mb.—¹⁵ vibhajjissāmi M.—¹⁶ āgamissa M; — the passage ettāvataṃ . . tena hi bhikkhave (l. 20) is wanting in A, C agrees with M.—¹⁸ Instead of yaṃ, M, here the only authority, seems to have yaṃhi, but the word is next to illegible.—²³ kathaṇ- ca bh. E throughout.—²⁴ Comp. p. 77, etc.—³³ pivati M. P. 343²³ sākuniko M. —²⁴ coraghātako goghātako bandh- M.—³⁰ -ābhisitto C.—³¹ na-garam E.—³³ miga- A.—³⁵ haritupalittāya M. P. 344² mahesi ARMb (-i MaE).—⁴ juhanti AE, juhati M (jū-B); — avasesen' eva A.—⁸ M after yaṇṇatthāya adds, ettakā assā h. y.—⁹ dabbā ME (dabbhā AB).—¹¹ rodamānā M.—¹⁷ yo AE here. P. 345¹ Cf. p. 179 et seq.—¹⁰ paṭivirato M.—¹³ nāmutra A.—²³ bhāsitaṃ hoti A. P. 346¹¹⁻² yatodhik- A here. P. 349⁶ -suttaṃ M mostly, C always, A rarely in this paṇṇāsa.

52.

This sutta is identical with AN. XI. ii. 6 (B). P. 349⁸ Beḷu- C, Veḷu- M, Velu- A once.—¹⁶ mayam āyasm- MB.—¹⁹ -ko yena M.—²⁵ eko dhammo B mostly; — samma-d-akkhāto B.—²⁶ yathā A at the first three places, B twice.—^{27,8} ca for vā M here. P. 350² vā for c' eva and ca B throughout.—¹⁴ -cetasi-kam AB partly. P. 352²⁷ ayam pi kho M (C=AB).—³⁶ ekam

vā M. P. 353³ bhāvanāya Mb.—⁹ kimāṅga (pa)nāham M (C—AB).—¹⁴ -mantañ-ca Ān. MB; —acchādesi wanting in B at the second place.—¹⁶ -nāgarikasutt- A.

53.

The beginning, as far as p. 354, l. 23, recurs at SN. XXXIY. 241 (B). P. 353¹⁸ Kappila-, Kappila- Ma.—¹⁹ Kapil- A at first several times, Kappilavatthuvāsinaṃ changed to Kāpi- M. —²⁴ Kappilavatthuvā, -ve changed to Kāpi- M.—²⁶ -kāritam hoti M. P. 354⁸⁻¹³ yena navam B.—⁵⁻¹⁰ -santharisanthataṃ M, cf. Vin. i, p. 227, -santharim wanting in B at the second place.—⁶ -maṇim DN. 16, ed. Child. p. 11, DN. 32 agrees with the rest; —upaṭṭhāp- M, also at l. 11.—¹⁸ -kkhitvā M.—²² Sakye MB.—²⁵ paṭipadq M, A once, pā- and pa- C; —piṭṭhim C, piṭṭhi M (-im-mé AB, cf. Pali Misc. p. 55); —āgilā- MB. also Vin. ii, pp. 200-1, Jāt. i, p. 491 (ag- A. C four times, AN. constantly at three places).—³¹ Sakkam MC. P. 355⁸ yatodhi- A here.—²⁵ yatrā M.—²⁹ -niyehi Mb. P. 356⁶ hiriyaṭi C, hiriya- M.—⁸ ottappi, ottappati M, cf. pp. 43, 253.—¹¹⁻² sāttham sabyañjanaṃ A, cf. p. 213.—²⁰ -gato hoti Mb.—²³ ābhic- C, ZZ partly. P. 357⁴ -nibbid- A. cf. p. 104.—¹⁰ -tuṇḍena A.—²⁷ abhin- C, also AN. VIII. ii. 1. P. 358³ pi kho Mb here.—¹¹ pi kho M here and further on.—²⁷ kho pan' esā M. ²⁸ This stanza is also found in the other three Nikāyas.—³¹ no for the second na M; in DN. the same remark is twice subjoined to the verse, once with na at the three places. P. 359⁴ Sekhapāṭipadāsuttam M.

54.

P. 359¹⁰ -gahetvā A, cf. p. 79.—¹² -nivāsana- M; -pāpuraṇo A; -upāhano M (C agrees with A in these three cases).—¹⁸ -jjanti M. P. 360¹⁷ suṇohi M.—²⁵ -ndādosam M throughout (C—A). P. 361⁷ anuvicca pi A here, -viccāpi M, mam is partly added by M or Mb, -vijja Aa once (cf. n. on p. 379, l. 3), -vijjāpi Ma once, C quotes -vicca viññu three times (pi being supplied in the comment), -vicca pi ca viññu once; cf. pp. 440-1. AN. has -vicca viññu constantly.—¹⁰ ye va for ye ca A. P. 362²⁹ giddhiloḥbhā paṭiviratassa for agiddh- M. P. 363³⁴ -mānassa A. P. 364² avibhattā M.—¹² -dubbala- M.—¹³ -ghātasūnam M.—¹⁴ sunikk- M; -kanta- C, A here.—¹⁵ nimmaṃsa A (-sam MC, no doubt the reading of Bu. here, cf. p. 58); —ccubh- Ma, -ccumbh- Mb, ucchumbh- C.—¹⁷ palehanto M.—²⁰ eva pana M.—²⁸ kāko and kākā Ab, kaṅkh- Ma.—²⁹ (uddāyeyya) ubbadaheyya A, uyya (sic) C, dayeyya M.—³⁰ visajeyyum M. (C—A). P. 365²

-nibhajjētvā A here and at p. 367.—⁷ khippam-eva na M.—⁸ bāhum M.—⁹ Mb here repeats aññataram vā; — ḍaheyya A here. —¹⁷ angārakānaṃ A; — vigatadhū- M —²⁴ nigacchissāmi M.—²⁴ paṭipasseyya M —³⁶ yācitvā ca M. P. 366¹ yānaṃ vā voropeyya A, y. oro peyya M (y. poroseyyan-ti purisānucchavikāṃ yānaṃ C).—² -kkhito M.—⁵ eva sāni passeyyuṃ A, omitting tattha . . hareyyuṃ.—¹⁴ tatrāssa Mb.—¹⁵ na vāssa A; — kāni A, except at l. 29.—³² mūlato va Mb.—³³ amuko for asu M. P. 367²⁸ ko ahaṃ M.—²⁸ ahaṃ MC.—³¹ -imhā Ma.—³³ vas- for thap- M throughout. P. 368⁶ -passa- A here; — ājānesi AMb.—¹² evam-eva kho bhante Bh. M.—¹⁶ Potalisu- A, -liya- and -ika- C.

55.

P. 368¹⁸ -bhaṇḍ- for -bhucc- A, here -ṇḍakassa.—²⁴ -kataṃ M, -taṃ and -taṃ C.—²⁵ Bhagavantam for bhante M.—²⁷ bhante om. M.—³⁰ vādānupāto AZZ mostly (Bu. reads -vādo in this Nīkāya, -pāto in AN.). P. 369⁴ -vādino asatā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti tihi M, cf. p. 482.—²⁴ mayam A, also AN. III. xii. 1, mayham Ma. ²⁸ agadh- M, Aa once; anajjhāp- M, A once, cf. p. 162. P. 370¹⁴ ca A here.—²⁶ nu kho so M here —³³ vihesavā A P. 371⁵ so gahapati ev- M here.

56.

P. 372⁴ -janti M.—⁸ paññap- M or Mb mostly, A partly.—¹¹ kanmakamm-, daṇḍadaṇḍ- M.—²² -setṭhānaṃ A.—³⁴ iti for itiha A here. M at both places. P. 373³⁰ mahatīyā om. M; — bālakiriyaṃ M, Mb adds parisāya (C=A) —³⁴ divasassūti Mb.—³⁵ ahū A partly. P. 374²⁵ paṭiṭṭhahissati M; cf. p. 228.—²⁶ -lomakam A.—³⁰ -kāro M.—³¹ kanne gahetvā wanting in A here. —³⁵ phālaṃ A, thālaṃ M, cf. p. 229; — nicchod- A, niccot- Ma, niccot- Mb, cf. ib. P. 375² sāna- M.—³ -dhopikam A; — kīḷa-jātam M.—⁴ mañña A, -dhovikamaññe Ma, -kañ-ñeva Mb.—⁶ -pissā- AM here.—¹¹ me bhante A, also M except once or twice (mētaṃ C); — ruccati A here, in the sequel rucca, except ruccam once, rucci M throughout, na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati (ruccāti? ruccatīti?) bhante etaṃ mayham na ruccati C.—¹³ āvaṭṭanimāyaṃ MC. A here, cf. p. 383.—¹⁶ kho paṇ' etaṃ A here. P. 376³ nu v-ida AC (but explained by nu kho idha) —⁴ kho idha A, kho gaha- Ma.—⁵ kho pana M, cf. p. 373, l. 35.—²² -teyyāmi M or Ma. A once.—²³ idhāssa Mb.—²⁸ amu Mb.—²⁹ manāsikarohi for the second gahapati M, cf. p. 222; — kho tvaṃ M at two places. P. 377¹ cātuyama- A (in Jaina Māgadhī cāujjāma); cf. FN. 2, Grimblot p. 126.—¹ sabbavārito M —² -yutto for -yuto

M (C=A); — -vuto for -dhuto A (C=M); -putṭho A (C=M).
³ -kkanto M.—⁴ (*kaṃ) kiṃ AM —²³ ekaṃ M.—²⁷ tiṃsatim-pi A.
 —²⁷⁻²⁸ pi bhante M. P. 378¹³ Cf. Mil. p. 130.—¹⁵ M places
 me before bhante.—²⁰ me bhante M here, further on sutam-
 etaṃ bh. (C=A).—²⁹ pañhā- Mb; — evamaṃ M; — paccani-
 kaṃ M (C=A. also DN. 23).—³⁰ imaṇṇissaṃ A, avamaṇṇ- M
 (amaṇṇissaṃ C. also DN. 23). P. 379³ Cf. Vin. i, p. 236; AN.
 VIII. ii, 2 (B); — (-vicca- AMC, explained by anuviditvā; -vijja-
 Vin., which may perhaps be the correct form, though scarcely
 ever met with in MSS., cf. p. 361).—⁴ pāhaṃ M.—⁸ mayham bh.
 A, tamahaṃ bh. Ma, mamaṃ hi Vin. (mama hi MbB).—⁹ Upāli
 M.—¹⁰ -kattaṃ upagato MB, Vin.—¹⁷ piṇḍapātaṃ M, Vin.—²³
 nāṇṇesaṃ M mostly.—³³ anup- AM (ā- C. ā- and a- ZZ); -pub-
 biṃ A. P. 380¹⁸ -vaṭadvār- AM, except Mb here and A once
 (anāvaṭan-ti C).—²⁴ vo for te M throughout.—²⁵ piṇḍapātena M
 here. P. 381⁷ handa cāhaṃ A.—²¹ paṭivatt- A.—²⁵ me bhante
 AM here. P. 382²⁶ paṭisunitvā M —³¹ -sālāyan-ti C.—³⁵ te
 om. M. P. 383¹ majjhima- AMa.—³ tattha sāmaṃ nis- M, cf.
 l. 18.—¹³ va om. M.—¹⁹ -vijjanti M.—²³ pi for si M. —²⁴ -muttō
 Ma (C=AMb) —²⁵ aṇḍakābhār- A (C=M).—²⁶ akkhikāh- A.—²⁷
 uddhatehi M; — akkhehi M.—³⁰ kho si A —³²⁻³ kalyāṇī . . māyā
 om M.—³³ sabbe ce pi instead of piyā Ma.—³⁶ pi 'ssa M, sabbe-
 sam-p' assa AN. IV. xx. 3 P. 384⁵ -eyyūṃ M.—¹¹ vuddhassa
 M; — daharī M.—²⁰ makkaṭṭisāvikaṃ M —³⁰ āness- A here.—
³⁵ -bandha- M. P. 385⁷ rangajāta- A (-jātaṃ MC); — rajitaṃ
 M.—⁸ -mattaṃ C, ZZ partly.—³² sarajakā A, parājikā Mb —³³
 tassa AM (kassa C, Bu.). P. 386¹ tenāñj- Mb.—² suṇāhi AaC.
 —⁴ anīgh- C; — buddh- A, suddh- Ma (C=Mb).—⁵ vesant- Ma,
 vesamant- Mb (C=A).—⁷ (*-sārīrassa) -sarīr- M, antamasar- A.
 —⁹ kalassa for kusalassa A —¹⁰ pabhāsakassa changed to sayassa
 M, -bhassarassa C. —¹¹ -cchindassa M.—¹² nisangassa Ma; — -pput-
 tassa A (C=M).—¹³ khemakar- M; — devassa AM (vedassa C, Bu.).
 —¹⁴⁻¹⁵ muttassa at both places is certainly an error, but AM
 agree and C is silent —¹⁶ -mantassa M; — gonassa A (C=M); —
 manuddhajassa A.—¹⁸ -puttassa A (-pattassa MC).—²⁴ samugg-
 M.—²⁵ (*pavivittassa) pavitt- A, avivatt- M.—²⁸ āsamyamassa M.
 —³³ (*saṇṇūlā) saṇṇūlā M, saṇṇūgā A, sālhā or samlāh changed
 to saṃrūlā C. The passage is repeatedly quoted with the
 readings saṃrūlā, sabbūlā. DN. 21 in a phrase nearly identical
 has saṃyūlā. P. 387² vicittaṃ M (C=A).—⁶ uggacch- AM
 (-āch- CZZ).—⁷ Upālivādasutt. chaṭṭhamā A.

57.

P. 387¹⁵ -ro viya phalikaṃcitvā A, -ro va paliguṇṭhitvā
 changed to -kuṇṭhitvā M (-ro va palikujjivā C).—¹⁸⁻²⁴ -nikkhit-

tañ bhojanam bhuñj- Mb, -nikkhiṇṇam Ma, at the latter place with bhakkhasam added, cf. nikkhiṇṇam bhakkhasam (-ayam, -āsam) DN. 24 (C=A).—¹⁹ dinnam A mostly (C=M).—²⁷ pucchāti Ma here, further on M; — ca kho te A here. 388¹ rakappam A. Ma here (-rāk- C).—²⁰ A for ayam substitutes, evam pasanno 'ham-bhante Bhagavati pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammam desetum yathā ahañ-c' ev' imam kukkuravatam pajaheyyam ahañ-ca (cf. p. 389, ll. 14-16)—³¹⁻² gokappam Ma, gvākappam and gvappam Mb, gokappan-ti gavākappam (sic) C. P. 389¹⁷ suñhi M—²⁶ akanhaasukk- M, A here; — kammam om. M (a parallel text quoted in Atthasālinī seems to confirm the reading of A). P. 390² etam M partly.—³ pāham M. P. 391⁴ yam-idam M.—¹⁴ pana om. A.—^{26.33} At SN. XII. 7 parivutthaparivāsam is added before āradhacittā—³² mam wanting in MZZ. in A partly, cf. pp. 494. 512; the omission was occasioned by ll. 25, 30.

58.

P. 392¹⁶ -ggacchati M, also SN. XLI. 9 (meaning -ñchati?), -ccchissati AN. VII. vi. 4.—¹⁸ katham SN. l. c.—²¹ sace pana te AM here, cf. p. 394, l. 15.—²⁷ -kāranam AaMa here. P. 393⁶ sakkhati M.—⁷ oggil- for ogil- M (u' eva sakkhiti ogilitum n' eva s. uggitum SN. l. c, cf. Mil. p. 5).—⁸ ayas- M.—¹⁸ parisam ulloketvā M—³⁵ khv-ettha M, kh' etta C.—³⁶ tam for evam M. P. 394¹⁵ puttho samāno A here. P. 395¹ ayam for sacāyam Ma; daharo for kumāro M.—² dhāt- . . anvāya om. M.—³ āhār- A Ma partly.—⁴ aham om. M.—⁶ gulī A (-lim also AN. V. i. 7 in a similar passage). ¹⁰ na T. tam A.—¹¹ atthas- A here; — sace for sā ca A here—¹⁷ T. tam vācam na bh. A.—¹⁹ yā ca A here.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁵ abhis- is repeated in A here.—²⁹ evam for v' etam A, further on c' etam A Ma. P. 396³ saññato A, paññato M (saññato C).—¹⁰ -viditā for -viddhā M here (C=A).

59.

Identical with SN. XXXV. 17 (B). P. 396²⁵ Pañcaṅg- A except here, once Pañcakam (BC=M); — dhapati M.—²⁹ thapati for gahapati A, also at sutta 78 (at sutta 127 A agrees with MB). P. 397²⁴ nāsakki for na panās- M, na pana as- B.—³⁰ B places ahoṣi after saddhim at l. 31.—³²⁻³ evam . . avoca om. B.—³⁴ Ud. bhikkhuno B—³⁵ -tañ-ca pau' Ānanda p. U. bhikkhu B.—³⁶ -tino B; — dve v' infānanda A (C=M); dve pi mayānanda v. v. B, and so further on. P. 398¹ M before pañca inserts, cata- so pi v. v. m. p. (C=AB).—³ atthārasa MC, -rasāpi B. (-dasa MN DN. always, and only there).—⁴⁻⁵ -satam pi ve- M, -satam-pi

mayā ve- B.—⁵ -danā vuttā M; — evaṃ hi M here; — pariyāyena des- M here, B once.—⁸ -maññiss- in B precedes -jāniss.—¹⁴ passantā M.—¹⁷ pañc' ime B (C=AM).—²⁵ ye . . vadeyyuṃ B.—²⁶ idaṃ nesāhaṃ nā- B.—²⁸ c' eva paṇ- Ma, B here. P. 400¹⁷ paññap- M.—²⁰⁻¹ yattha yatth' āvuso for api c' āv. y. y. B.—²¹ yahi yahi Ma, yaṃhi yaṃhi AB.

60.

P. 400²⁷ Sālaṃ M. P. 401²¹ pana om. A (C=M)—²⁴ kho for vo A.—²⁶ -dinno AM partly.—³² paralok- AM partly. P. 402¹⁸ -bbijjivā M.—³¹ saññāp- M; — -paññatti M (C=A).—³² tāya pana M partly.—³³ pañāssa Mb.—³⁶ param and aparam vama-AMa mostly; — evaṃ -assa' ime MC, A once. ev' assa' ime A here. P. 403⁶ tesam A here.—⁷ sacca- A mostly.—¹⁵ -latthānam AM partly P. 404¹¹ At p. 403, l. 6 the phrase 'hotu nesam.' is correct, but here we should expect something like 'hotu itaresam (tesam?)' or 'mā hotu'.—²² The following text recurs at several places, cf. p. 516 and Grunblot p. 119; — karoto for karato ZZ occasionally here, not at l. 26; — chindāpayato M here, A at p. 405, l. 2 —²³ pacāpayato M here; — socayato wanting in A partly. socayato socāpayato M; — kilamato kilamāpayato M —²⁷ puthaviyā SN : — ekaṃ M at both places.—³³ yajāpento M, yājāpento A once.—³⁴ saccavādena M here, afterwards -vācena P. 407²⁴ DN. 2 after visujjhanti adds, na-tthi attakāre na-tthi parakāre na tthi purisakāre —²⁵ -sathāmo MZZ (-satth- C, A constantly).—²⁷ chasv- evā- M, ZZ almost always (C=A).—³⁰⁻¹ sahetupaccayā A (SN. XXI. 60 agrees with M).—³³ na om. M.—³⁴⁻⁵ savasā sabalā saviriyā M. P. 408¹³ hetūti M. P. 410⁸ arūpā M (C=A).—²³ arūpino Ma; — apannakadhamme tatru- M.—²⁷ saññamayā A (C=M).—²⁸ dissanti M.—²⁹ (Cf. p. 110) daṇḍādānaṃ A; satthādānaṃ AM; vivādaṃ A, -dā M; tuvaṃ-tuvaṃ M, tvaṃtvaṃ A.—³⁰ pesuññaṃ musāvādaṃ A. P. 411²⁰ -arāg- and asarāg- Mb (C=AMa).—²⁸ Cf. p. 341.—³⁵ na attap- M. P. 412⁵ -suttante M, cf. p. 521. P. 413²⁵ evaṃ-eva kho M.—²⁸ -petam AM, cf. p. 290.—²⁹ Sāleyyasuttaṃ M.

61.

P. 414⁴ yena M.—¹⁰ udakādāna- Ma, Aa partly, also C with the remark, udakā(dhā)ne ti pi pāṭho.—¹³ parittakam AM here.—²⁹ urulhavā M (borrowed from Jāt. 547, it seems), ubbūlavā ti abhivaḍḍhito ārohasampanno C.—³⁰ so wanting in M, in AM at p. 450 (the omission seems due to p. 415, l. 3, etc.). P. 415⁹ yathā A.—¹⁵ kañci A (C=M).—¹⁷ pāpam kammam A (C=M).

—¹⁸ te om. A (C=M); — ssāmi (sic) for hassā pi A, hasāya pi davakamyatāya pi Ma, the whole of which is cancelled by the corrector; C paraphrases, tasmā tayā hassā pi davakamyatāya pi musā na bhaṇitabbam.—²² kātabbam A here.—²⁵ ahosi M, once corrected.—³⁵ -undrayam Mb, M here, cf. p. 271.—³⁶ saṃsakkam M or Mb. P. 416¹⁴⁻¹⁶ saṃvatti A.—²⁰⁻¹ pi saṃvattati M.—²³ -pavacchayyāsi and other corrupt readings M, no doubt meaning -paveccheyyāsi (C=A). P. 417⁴⁻⁵ saṃvattati A, pi saṃvattati M • P. 418¹⁴ -kattabbam M here.—¹⁸ -dhāya pi M.—³⁵ -dhāya pi AM, also at p. 419. P. 419²¹ saṃvattati AM.—²⁷ evarūpaṃ pana te R. -kummaṃ M. P. 420³ -eva M once, Ma once.—⁸ -dhiss- A almost throughout.—¹⁸ -tiha te M (C=A).—¹⁹ -ssāmi M —²¹ -ssāmīti AM.—²² te for vo M (C=A; cf. p. 415, l. 18).

62.

P. 421³ Rāhula wanting in A here.—¹³ paṭivattitvā A (C=M).—¹⁷ -tṭhapentaṃ M.—¹⁸ -pānasati A, likewise at p. 425, also M or Ma (-satin-ti C).—¹⁹ bhāvanā bhāvitā M here.—²⁷ (kiñci AMC, cf. p. 185, l. 16). P. 422¹⁸ yena parichīyati A, yena ca parati M, cf. p. 188, l. 7; — yena cuparidahati M.—¹⁹ -khāyitaṃ A, asitaṃ pitaṃ khāyitaṃ Mb, cf. l. c. and p. 423, l. 8.—³⁰ koṭṭhā M —³¹ iti om. M, iti cā yaṃ A, cf. p. 188, l. 30. P. 423⁷ -achiddaṃ Mb, -achindaṃ Ma.—⁸ asitaṃ etc. AM at the first place, Mb at the next two.—⁹ -sāyitakhāyitaṃ AM here.—¹⁰ -bhāgam M, -bhāge A (-bhāgā C, also A at sutta 140).—¹¹ M after -gataṃ adds, agham aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asaṃphuṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi (wanting in A also at sutta 140).—¹⁶ cittaṃ nibbhu- M here.—³² dhopanti A, Ab at the first place. P. 424³ Cf. Mil. p. 385, l. 1, where this passage seems to be quoted inaccurately from memory —⁶ dahati M.—²¹ uppannuppannā Mil. p. 388, l. 17.—²⁸ byābādho Mb. P. 425³ M repeats ānāp-... bhāvehi, cf. p. 421.—⁹ sato va pass- M, cf. p. 56. P. 426¹ assāsā te M.—⁵ -Rāhulasuttaṃ M.

63.

P. 426⁸ Māluka- M always; -lumka- A mostly (in the next sutta throughout), otherwise -lukya- often, -lukkha-, -lukka-, -lukkā- partly, many of the latter cases being changed to -lukyā- (so has AN. IV. xxvi. 4 throughout, at the first place corr. to -lumkyā-); -lumkya- C mostly, -lumka- partly (Mālunkya- SN. XXX. IV. 94 throughout; cf. Mil. p. 144, where only M reads -lukyā-).—¹⁰ ti for iti M.—¹⁸ -kkhamati M. P. 428^{28,31} ti vā without ti A, at l. 36 and p. 430, l. 6 AM. P. 429¹ etaṃ for

eva taṃ M.—³ (gāḷhap- AMC, gāḷhūp A at sutta 105).—¹⁷ amukasmim M.—²² saṇhassa M (saṇṭhassāti veṇuvilivassa C).—²³ maruvā AM (-vāya C; cf. Jāt. ii, p. 115).—²⁵ kaccam C, kuṇḍam changed to kaṇḍam A.—²⁸ (*vājitaṃ) vācitaṃ A, vākhittaṃ M.—³² gavāssa A, migāssa M; — bheravassa for roru- M (C=A).—³³ simhādassāti M (C=A, explained by makkaṭassa).—³⁵ velakaṇṇam M.—³⁶ nārāci M, nārājaṃ A; — kamaṃcira- changed to kanavīra- M. P. 430¹ etaṃ for eva taṃ M here, at l. 6 ev' etaṃ.—¹⁰ abhaviṇṇa evaṃ M.—¹² ti vā M here and at the parallel places. Except l. 26.—^{27.35} vā om. A. P. 431²⁴ u' etaṃ ādi- M.—²⁵ -cariyakam MC (-yikam AZZ almost always).—³³ etaṃ at the second place wanting in M.—³⁵ tiha tvam Mā- M. P. 432¹ dhārehi Ma.—² me om. A; — kaṭam without dhār- Ma.—⁵ -Māluṃka-ovādasuttantaṃ A, -Mālukyaovādasuttam M. Māluṃkyasuttam without cūla C (-ovāda- was in AM wrongly repeated from the names of the preceding suttas; cf. the title of sutta 64).

64.

P. 432²⁶ nu kho C; — tvam om. A. P. 433¹ paṇāssa, evāssa Mb.—⁶ sīlan- ti A.—¹⁹ suṇāhi M. P. 434¹² pahīyissati A (C=M).—²⁸ dākhīti and dakkhīti A, dakkhati M. P. 435^{12.20} gacchissāmiti M and Mb.—^{12.24} nādhimuccati and adhim- M (which I ought to have adopted, cf. p. 186).—²⁸ -pahānāya AM (-nā C).—³⁶ paṭiṭhāp- and -ṭhāp- M (C=A, also AN. IX. iv. 5). P. 436³ ṭhito C, A once, also AN. l. c.—³⁰ (viññānagataṃ AM, wanting here in AN. l. c., perhaps rightly). P. 437⁴ ayam pi M.—⁹ ekacce bhikkhū M at both places.—¹⁰ kho paṇeśāham M, also AN. V. iv. 1.—¹³ -lukyaputtasuttam M.

65.

P. 437¹⁸ ekāsanam bh- AMa partly (-sana- C).—²⁹ evaṃ- pi ca A here. P. 438¹ tvam om. M; — -māno ekāsano yāp- M.—¹⁶ karaṇīyam for karīyati M.—¹⁸ dosakam M (C=A, explained by etaṃ okāsam etaṃ aparādham).—²⁶ pavedemi for -desim M or Mb.—³⁴ -pūri- Mb or M. P. 439¹⁴ bhikkhu for satthu M here.—²⁵ idhāssa Mb.—²⁶ A after -mutto adds, dhammānusārī saddhānusārī.—^{27.33} nu kho so M.—^{30.5} idh' 'assa.. Bhaddāli om. A. P. 440²¹ nāma 'ham M.—²⁵ -viccāpi, -vicca pi M, cf. p. 361.—²⁶ attanā M (C=A).—²⁹ attā pi attānam upavadito ti attanā pi attānam upavadito, 'ayam-eva vā pāṭho C.—³¹ evaṇ- h' idam M. P. 442²⁴ pasayha pasayha, M (C=A).—²⁸ aññenāññam Mb.—³⁰ netthāram M mostly, A once (nitth- C, cf. Vin. i, p. 49, etc.). P. 443² yatha- y- idam M.—³ (*vūpasamm-) vūpasameyyāti AM; —

kho' evam M.—⁵ vūpasamati M (C=A).—^{8.13} M places na after katham.—²² abhinhā- for adhiccā- A (C=M). P. 445² yena M.—³ honti wanting in A, also SN. XV. 13.—⁹ yadā for yato ca kho A here (C=M, also Vin. iii, p. 9).—¹⁵ atha kho M here.—²¹ -nūtam C, ZZ mostly.—²⁶ appakam M.—²⁷ desemi Mb (-sesim AMac).—²⁸ tam sarasi Bh. M; — bhante ti A.—³¹ es' eva paoc-Mb.—³⁴ sabham cetaso M, cf. p. 325.—³⁵ te pana aham A. P. 446⁵ deva for yeva A.—¹⁸ khurakāse M, mukkāso A (khurakāye C); — davatte for ravatthe M (C=A).—¹⁹ sakhalle C.—²³ yatp kho M.—²⁵ pana for tam-enam A here.—²⁶ pāṇiyañ-ca for valiy-M (C is silent).—²⁸ rājābhogo Mb (C=AMa)

66.

P. 447¹⁴ yenāññ- Mb.—²⁰ etam M.—²³ bahūnam M always. P. 448⁹ ahud-eva M at both places.—¹⁵ imha A here.—²⁰ -sañ-khātam tassa M.—²⁸ -tunisāyāti C.—²⁹ kantakāvātā changed to -vātā M.—¹⁴ dhopetantanti A (meaning penti?)—³⁵ albhū M (cf. Vin. ii, p. 115) P. 449¹ māri bhikkhussa om Mac (added and again cancelled in Mb). ātu māri mātu māti ettha ātūti pitā, (add māti) mātā; idam vuttam hoti: yassa pitā vā mātā vā atthi . . so evam rattim piṇḍāya na carati. tuyham pana mātāpitaro matā maññe, tena evam carasīti. The text no doubt purports to make the woman speak a sort of patois, of which the last word carasā may be another remnant.—² -kantanena M, cf. p. 244; — kucchim AMb.—³ -kanto M; — dvedhā for tv-eva yā Ab, tv-eva varam yam M.—⁴ carasīti M.—¹² adhisallekh-M, avisallekh- A (adhisallekh- C, also AN. III. ix, 11).—¹⁴ -tthap- C, AM partly.—¹⁶ thullo A (C=M). — kalīngaro C, kalīngaro M.—¹⁷ bandhā M.—¹⁸ bandhanam A.—²¹ abalavam Mb here.—²³ sammā nu M. A here. P. 450⁶ parādāvuttā, paradayuttā A partly, parādattavuttā M, parannavuttā C.—⁹ uulhavā M, cf. p. 414.—¹⁰ vatattehi M, also SN. XXI. 78.—³⁴ daliddo M.—³⁶ kaḷopik-Mb, khaṇṭep- Ma here, khaṇjop-, khaṇjop-, vajep-, mañjep- A, kaṭop-, caṭop- Ca (khaṭop- Ma at three places, Cb twice, also Payogasiddhi: adhisayito kh—am bhavam, adhisayitā kh—ā bhotā) P. 451¹ -sampadāpanam, -samādāpanam, -samadāpakam, -samādāpakam A, -samavāpakkam, -samāpakam, -samavāpakam C (-samavāpakam M).—⁵ ārogyam, ar- M; — assa MC, A here, at p. 452 M. P. 452¹ anek- M at the first two places; — vayo A (C=M).—³ bhariya- M, A partly. P. 453²⁰ idh' Udāyi A here.—²⁶ divasant- A, divasam sant- M.—²⁷ pāṭeyya A P. 454¹⁶ idha A here.—²⁴ -bodhisukham Ma (C=AMb).—²⁷ imam for the acc. idam A.—²⁸ (ya-d-eva according to Bu.). P. 455⁴ na iñj- A, anejasmim C. P. 456¹² Laṭukothāmasutt. chaṭṭhamam A.

67.

— P. 456¹⁴ āmalaka Mb.—³⁰ pana te A.—²¹ macchā-, macche-AN., maccham vilopenti M (C=A).—²³ te te A.—²⁷ satthā āy- M. P. 457¹⁶ addasaṃsu M.—¹⁷ v' āgacchante M.—³⁰ evam eva kho M here.—³³ tesam tam Bh. Mb. P. 458¹⁰ evam-eva M here.—³³ dassanāya alabhantānam for apassantānam Ma here. P. 459⁶ upatthahatha A, uttheth' M.—⁷ Sakyehi Ma, Sākyehi Mb.—¹⁴ -sangho -mito M.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ ditthadhammasukhavihāran-ti for iva khō te . . uppādetabban-ti M.—²⁶ cāpi for vā hi M.—²⁸ cati AM.—³⁰ The parallel text AN. IV. xiii. 2 has orohantassa (C=A) and other variations.—³¹ ummi- M.—³² susukārabhayaṃ Mb. P. 460⁵ jarāmarañhi A. cf p. 8, l. 30.—^{10,11} -lokitabbam M.—¹¹ pasāritabbam AM (-re- AN. l. c.).—¹⁴ pi wanting in M at both places (AN.—A).—¹⁵ evam for amhe M. wanting in AN.—²⁷ khāyit- AM partly.—³⁰ te before na wanting in A partly, in AN. throughout except after vikāle. P. 461²⁻⁵ na icchāma na tam . . yam icchāma tam M (AN.=A).—⁵ pivāma M, AN.—¹³ tatra 'me mukhā- AN. (me cannot stand here, cf. no at l. 11; ine was used in the same sense at p. 460, l. 14); — kārentitū M (AN.—A).—³¹ kho pana me kule AN.—³² AN. after kātun ti inserts an additional passage.—³⁵ pañcaṇṇam kāmagaṇānam-etam M (CZZ=A). P. 462⁸ vācāya arakkhiteṇa cittaṇa anup- AN., also SN. XIX. 10 —¹¹ -ddhamsena AM, also SN. l. c. (-stena C, AN.).—²¹ Catubhayasu- Ma.

68.

P. 462²⁶⁻⁷ Kimilo M.—²⁷ Bhaggu A; — Koḍḍaṇṇo M. P. 463^{3,7} bhikkhū kulaputtā A —¹¹ ca for va A, wanting in M.—¹³ Anuruddha M at the first three places.—²⁵ n' āj- M.—²⁶ jarāmar- A.—³² kim māññasi karaṇīyan-ti M.—³⁴ ca for vā M, also at p. 464, l. 3 (C=A), — tassābh- M. P. 464¹ aratī A; — nandī A, nandī Ma (C=Mb).—⁵ aññam vā A here.—¹¹ te for vo M.—¹² saddarā Mb.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁷ pahinā te Mb. P. 465¹ -mūlikā M.—⁴ dhāriṣṣ- M —⁹ tadatthāya M —¹⁴ panāssa Mb —¹⁵ ti for iti Ma.—¹⁸ A in one case adds bhāvaṇ- ca after cāgaṇ- ca, in another substitutes it for the latter. P. 468³² Naḷakāp- A, Naḷap- M, Naḷakap- and Naḷap- C (called Naḷap- in the com. on sutta 38).

69.

P. 469³. Gollīyān- M; — anāññ- Ma, A or Aa partly; — paraddhāsam Ma. padasam- Mb (C=A).—⁷ -kena h' āvuso A here. —¹¹ imassa A at the first three places.—¹² -agāraṇo hoti M.—¹³ ti

tassa M.—¹⁶ -kena A here.—²⁰ M places na before hoti.—²²⁻³ āsanakusalo na hoti for abhisam...jānāti M.—²⁵ M adds. Āraṇṇaken' āvuso bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāriko pi dhammo jānitabbo. Sace āv. ār. bh. s. s. viharanto abhisamācārikam pi dhammaṃ na jānāti tassa bh. v.: kim-pan'imass'...yo ayam-āyasmā abhisamācārikam-pi (dhammaṃ) na jānātīti tassa bh. v., tasmā ār. bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāro (sic) pi dhammo jānitabbo. P. 470⁵ vikālo car- M.—⁶ -caratīti 'ssa A here.—²⁵ subbac- AM, cf. p. 43. P. 472⁷ sampāyāti A partly.—¹³ aruppā M.—²⁸ (*p' atthāya) matthāya or vatthāya Aa, c' atthāya Ab, yass' atthāya M.—²⁹ tam-atthaṃ M. P. 473⁴ Gulesāni- and Golissāni- C, Golisāni- M.

70.

P. 473⁸ -bhojanam M; — aññatr' eva kho M.—¹⁸ -gimhi M. P. 474²² sathā āy- M. P. 475¹⁶ vedayato Mb.—³¹⁻² evāham M.—³⁵ phasitam Ma. P. 477⁴⁻⁵ na panāham...vadāmi om. M.—⁵ nāpp- A here.—²⁷ phussitvā, phusitvā M. ³⁰ na om. AM.—³⁵ na om. M. P. 478¹ nāham Mb.—² na om. M.—⁶ te na kā- A. ²² vovaritā A, ocar- C. ³¹ na om. M. P. 479^{6,20} na om. M.—⁷⁻²¹ ekacce āsāva Mb; — parikkhīṇā M.—⁹ seyyatīdāma is wanting in a similar context at SN. LIV. 24.—³⁶ anupubbāsikkhā ti karanatthe paccattavacanam, parato padadvaye pi es' eva nayo C. P. 480⁸ tūlayitvā AC.—⁹ parama- AC.—¹⁰ -vijjhā A. also SN XLVII. 53 (-vijjha ZZ mostly).—¹⁹ -panu' attha Ma.—²⁰ c' A.—²⁵ (*uddisissāmi) uddiṭṭhissāmi A, uddiṭṭhassāpi without vo M; — me nan-ti A, — keci M.—²⁶ kassaci for ke ca M.—²⁸ pāyam M; — -vidham A, -viyam Ma, -viyā MbC.—³² pariyogāya = -gāhitvā C; — vattayato Ma.—³⁵ khulhaniyam changed to ruhi- M (C = A). P. 481² atthi M, ZZ once or twice; — (avasissatu AMZZ, only AN. has -sussatu occasionally. In several later texts, as Jāt. I, pp. 71, 110, this phrase is quoted, invariably with the reading upasussatu sarīre, and generally with avasussatu for -sissatu, cf. Bālv. p. 5. (Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 326: Samṇushka (for -am) māmśa-rudhira(m) carmanāyavasthikāc ca avaṇṇiṭṭā:).

71.

P. 481²⁴ ettha for etu A. P. 482¹⁸ -nupāto A, cf. p. 368.—¹⁸ nam asatā M.—¹⁹ -vādī A.—²⁴ manam A here.—²⁷ yāvad-eva A, cf. p. 207.—³⁴ The omission of yāvad-e āk- at this place is noticed by Bu., it is also wanting at SN. XV. 9, comp. however p. 496, l. 18. P. 483⁷ antaḥkaro Cb, cf. p. 47.—¹⁷ -viko AMb here.—¹⁸ ito kho V. ekanavute kappe M

(borrowed from DN. 14, cf. Pali Misc. p. 79).—¹⁹ abhijānāmi na kiñci ājivikaṃ M.—²² sante wanting in AM here.—²⁶ -vaccha-suttaṃ C.

72.

P. 484⁸ kum nu kho for kum pana M or Mb. P. 485⁴⁹ -gahaṇaṃ AM; — -kantāro Mb. P. 486¹² etaṃ kho M.—¹⁸ -matthitānaṃ Mb (-math- AC).—¹⁹ -amkāra- M (C= A, also ZZ with only one exception).—²² uppajj- AMa (upapajj- Mb, but not throughout, Ab once). P. 487⁶ -bhūro cāyam M.—⁸ aññatra- ayogena A, -āyogena Ma, aññatrāyog- M at sutta 80, aññatra- pāyog- DN. 9 twice., aññatthayogena = aññatthapayogena C (aññatrayogena Mb. AZZ in three cases) ⁹ aññattha-ācar- AC, aññatra ācar- M, aññattacar-, aññatrācar- Ma and Mb at sutta 80, aññatthācar-, aññatracaṇ- ZZ partly (aññathācar- AZZ in three cases).—¹⁵ -cheyyu. -cheyyam A partly—²² nibbutto A here, nibbāto M here —²⁴ pana om. M —²⁶ M places dakkhiṇaṃ vā before pacchimam.—²⁸ so om. M.—²⁹ añjali A, jalati M.—³³ -bhāvaṃgutā M, cf. p. 19 —³⁴ -sankhāya viṃ- and -sankhayavim- M.—³⁵ -gaḷho, -gālho M (C= A). P. 488²⁸ sālavanuukkho M: — aniccātāya Mb (aniccatā ti aniccātāya C).—^{31.33} suddhe sāre M, cf. p. 31, l. 37, Vin. iii, p. 10.—³¹ evam evaṃ without idam M. P. 489² evam-eva M. —⁷ -vacchasuttaṃ C.

73.

P. 489¹⁷ desissa- M P. 490⁹ -bhāvaṃkatā Mb, -mgatā Ma.—¹⁴ sāvako yo M.—²² sāvikaṃ yā M —³¹ -cārī yo M. P. 491⁶ yo tūṇ- M —¹⁶ yā pañc- M here.—¹⁹ gihīṇi A here (gihī is confirmed by DN. 29. AN VI ii, 6, Vin. ii, p. 266) —²⁷ -kārī M here. —²⁸ yā tūṇ- M. P. 492¹ abhavissamsu M, cf. p. 296. P. 493²⁶ gahaṭṭha- A. P. 494¹⁰ parivasāmi M; — maṃ om. AM, cf. p. 391, l. 32.—¹⁹ ca me M.—²⁰ tuvaṃ A.—²⁴ yāvad eva A, cf. p. 207, l. 31.—³² parāmas- M, cf. p. 34, l. 19. P. 495² vā ti for cāti A, cf. p. 34, l. 23. P. 496³⁵ āgacch- M. P. 497¹ gacchitthāti M.—^{4.5} vandatha evaṃ- ca vadetha paricīṇṇo M. —¹⁸ va blikkhave mayā -gottassa blikkhuno M.

74.

P. 497²⁶ na kkh- M at the first two places, C has both readings. P. 498^{1.2} bahū hi bahutarā ti ettha hikāro nipāta- mattam, bahū bahutarā ti attho C.—⁵ bahūhi bahutarā for tanūhi

tan- M.—²² sampahamsati M.—²⁵ hi tesam M at both places.—⁸⁴ imaṇ-cāham M. P. 499³ imehi assa M throughout, A here.—^{10.25} yā ca Mb or M.—²⁴ tatra M here. P. 500¹ pana AC;—cātuma- M.—²² virāgudh- A, also SN. XXI. 21. P. 501¹ bījamaṇo M, cf. p. 83.—⁶ pana om. A.—¹⁶ evam-eva kho M.—²¹ Often called Vedanāpariggahasuttaṃ. as Dh. p. 125.

75.

P 501²² ūsu M. cf. p. 55.—²³ -mmāsad- changed to -mmā-sadh- M, cf. l. c.—²⁴ -thārak- M (-thar- AZZ). P. 502¹ -iko A here, Māgaṇ- M.—⁵ disvā M.—⁶ (*kassa nv-ayam) kassa vayam A, kissa tvaṃ samma M—⁷ seyyānūpam M (C=A).—¹³ tassa sū A.—¹⁴ M repeats duddiṭṭham . . addasāma.—¹⁷ bhūna- and bhūta- A, cf. Mil. p. 314.—¹⁶ tam for rakkhass' etam at the first place A, cf. Vin. ii, p. 186.—¹⁷ tass' eva M.—²³ aguru Ma.—²⁴ -ceyyāmi tam M.—²⁵ va om AMa (C=Mb);—vadeyyāsi M. -yyāsīti A (-eyya C).—³¹ nisīdi Bhagavā paṇṇatte tū- M. P. 503⁵ anakkhātam yeva akkhāsīti M.—⁶ (*h' idam) hi tam A, hi M—⁷ utha kho M (C=A). P. 504¹ parivā- A partly.—²⁸ heṭṭhā pāsādā A. Vin. i, p. 15, ii. p. 180 (-sādā MZZ).—³⁴ na-ppih- A partly.—³⁵ yā pāyam M.—³⁶ apī dībbam sukham sam. tiṭṭhati wanting in AM at this place, cf. p. 506. P. 505⁵ paricar- M here.—¹⁷ -cāriya- M, also at p. 508. P. 506⁴ samadhiḡayha AM (-gg- C, ZZ have both readings).—¹¹ ārogo A.—¹⁹ -yam hoti asati na bh. k. hoti M. P. 507¹⁹ hi om. M.—²¹ (*-phasse yeva) -phasse ceva M. -phassasevaca or -phassa-sveca A, -phassasam yeva C.—²² paccāl- AMaC; -littha A.—²³ kāmo -sso etc. M throughout, A has -tāpo at ll. 25, 27, lāho at l. 25.—²⁹ -phasse va A. -phassesu ceva M. -phasses' eva ca C.—³⁰ paccāl- (Cb.—³³ hi for kho M here.—³⁶ tass' eva for 'ssa M. P. 508⁸ pivaḍḍhanti Ma, parivaḍḍhanti Mb.—¹¹⁻² diṭṭhe vā sute vā A (read -am for -e? cf. l. 17).—²³ vihāsum M.—³¹ According to Bu., who possibly read khema. either khemaṃ is a sandhi form for khemo. or khemaṃ-amata is a compound. P. 509² mayā p' etam M.—⁵ te tam Mb. te Ma.—¹⁰ eva-ssu gatt- M.—¹¹ anāmajjāti A, anumajjati Ma (ano- MbC).—¹⁷ -tṭhakāni M.—¹⁸ tāra-ka- M, A once.—²¹ enaṃ M.—²² telamalīk- M;—sāhula- C, sāhulicīr- M;—gaṇheyya for vaṇc- M.—³² so for asu M. P. 510¹¹ puthujjanagāthā, M (C=A).—²⁸ Mb cancels 'na. it should rather be added after uppādeyya P. 511¹⁶ uddham- M.—²³ paluddho M.—²⁵ ce for c' eva Mb here. P. 512¹¹ āssasāi sāmam yeva rakkhissasi (sic) M.—¹² idha . . sallā om. M.—³⁵ mam om. M, cf. p. 391, l. 32.

76.

P. 513¹² Ghosikār- A here and at sutta 85.—¹³ Milakkhuguh- M (C=A).—¹⁶ -kata- M, -kappa- A here; -sombho M (C=A).—²² uccāsaddā C, A always, uccāsadda- M always (-saddāya DN.).—²⁸ M adds purisakathā after itthik-; — sūrā- M always, wanting in A here. surā- AZZ occasionally (sūra- C, Bu.). P. 514³¹⁻² saṃsakkam M —³² vasanto ca M; — n' ārādheyya AM at the first two places, A further on occasionally. P. 515⁴ Cf. pp. 287, 401-7. also DN. 2 (D. G means Grimblot's edition p. 119 et seq.), SN. XXIII. 5-8 (B).—⁹ cātuma- M.—¹¹ anupigacch- ABD (-pag-MC), also Jāt. 528, where this passage is quoted, and where anupagacch- occurs in the text at v. 25).—¹⁴ yāva MDG (yāv' AB); — ālahanā M.—¹⁵ bhasm- B, bhass- = bhasm-, ayam-eva vā pāḥ C, — āhūtiyo C.—¹⁶ -ññattam-idaṃ dānam nāma B.—¹⁷ bāle ca paṇḍite cāti bālā ca paṇḍitā ca C, cf. p. 518.—²³ abbu-sitena A (C=M)—²⁴ sāmaññappattā A once, -ñam pattā C, M twice; — yo 'ham na Ma once—²⁵ ucchissāma A.—²⁸ yo cāham putt- M once; — -vasanaṃ for -sayanaṃ A except here.—³⁰ -gatico and -gatiyo A.—³³ nibbijjā A. cf. p. 165. l. 14. P. 516⁵ socato socayato kilamato kilamayato Ma, socayato socā-payato kilamato kilamāpayato Mb.—¹⁰ ekam M.—¹³ pacāpento M once.—¹⁵ yajāpento M.—¹⁷ saccavācena M.—²³ kataṃ for kurutam M. P. 517³ parimate, -nato A —²⁰ animmātā vā A twice, BD once, -mmāpitā G; — isika- and isika- B, isika- G (Bu. mentions isika- and esika-); -tthāyi tthitā D (also elsewhere -tthāyi tthito); — na 'ñjanti AD once.—²¹ -nāmanti BD partly, -nāmanti C, -ṇa-menti AMG (-ṇamanti BD once); — nāññ- A, M partly (na aññ-BCD).—²³⁻⁴ sukhe dukkhe jīve for -am -o. are mentioned by grammarians.—²⁴ satta 'me G. M or Mb (not at l. 19); — ime (om. D) sattā A once.—²⁹ yo G, AB once (ye D, AB once; it is evident that the dialect of these heretical or non-Buddhistic programs has but partially been preserved intact).—³⁰ kāci for kañci (Gb, kiñci AMGa, B once, keci D (kañci B once); — yeva for tv-eva CD.—³¹ sattha D, AM once; — -patanti DG, — DG place the following passage, as far as p. 518. l. 15, after paṭisaṃ-vedenti at l. 3; — cuddasā G, AM once.—³² satthiṇ- ca AD.—³²⁻³ cha satāni M, A once —³³ pañca kam- B.—³⁴ kamme kam-mam C; — vatthi D, AAa once, dvitthi Ga, MaAb once, ditthi = dvāsattthi C (dva- BGb, MMb once).—³⁵ vatth' or vaddh' CD, AAa once; — abhij- A once.—³⁶ ājīvakasate M, once corr. (ājīvasate ti ājīva(ka)vattasatāni C) — paribbājaka- MCD, B once, wanting in G (-jasate A, B once; paribbājakasate ti paribbā-jakapabbajjavattasatāni C). P. 518¹ vīse, tiṃse = vīsaṃ, tiṃsa C.—² chattiṃsā G, B once, -su, -saṃ A.—³ nigaṇṭhi- AC (nigaṇṭhi-gabbhā ti nigaṇṭhimabhijjātagabbhā (sic), ucchuvelunālādayo sandhāya vadati C), — dibbā MB (devā ACDG).—⁴ pesāvā DGb,

pesāvā and posāvā B, pesā (sic) and pisācā A, pisācā M, pisātha Ga (pesācā C); — pavudhā B once, pavuṭṭhitā and pavuja A, paṭuvā-satāni D, saphuṭā satta saphuṭasatāni Ma, also G with sab- for saph-, pāsānā satta pāsānasatāni Mb (pavuṭā ti gaṇṭhikā S); — satta ca papāta- B.—⁶ satta ca at the second place B; — supinā-sat- AM here, — āsitiṃ B; — -kappino MGa.—⁶ yāni om. B; cf. p 515, l. 17 —⁹ -pāciss- Ga, -pacayiss- A once. —¹⁰ phussa phussā A once, phussam phussam Gb, pussa phussa D, passa thassa and phussa phassa B (phussa phussa MCGa, A once) —¹⁰⁻¹¹ -nite -kkhe — -am -am C.—¹¹ pariyaṇtakave BD, -kare A once, -kale M (-kaṭe CG, A once; — katapariyaṇṭa (sic) C) —¹¹⁻² -e, -e = āni, -ā C.—¹² okkams- C.—¹³ phaleti CBGa, A once, phaleti D (paleti MGb, A once); — evam-eva MDG (-am AB). —¹⁴ paṇḍiṇe ca nibbeḍhiyamānā sukhadukkhā phalenti B, P. 519⁵⁻⁶ va samānā abrahmacariyavāsā om. M, cf. p 521, l. 18 —⁸ pana om. M.—¹⁷ dāms M, dar- A here.—²² pindaṃ pi alad- M. —²⁴ tena hi A here, tena M; — dāttho A here.—²⁵ -gamim MMB once —²⁷ purisassāpi A.—²⁸ tena pucch- M, A once. P. 520⁴ Cf. Pali Misc. p 68 —⁶ sussut-, dussut-. M —²⁰ vim- M.—³⁶ -mū- AM mostly — tattha tattha M, DN. P. 521² ti pi me M (C- A, cf. Grimblot pp 33, 127).—¹⁸ -sikkānava (sic) A; the following two words, bi- anass-, are wanting in M —²¹ (*so pana bho) yo pana bho M, yo pana yo bho A.—²³ vā ārādh- A here and further on.—²⁸⁻³¹ so imāṃ . vitthāretabbam om. M.—³⁵ kho pana M or Mb —³⁶ -lāra- M. P. 522¹ yattha M. P. 523¹ -jeyya kāmē M —⁷ -sevetum A, paṭisevetum M —¹⁰ -rika- Ma. —²⁰ jānanti M.—²²⁻³ samitāṃ jānāti: chinna me hatthapādā ti, udāhu paccavekkhamāno jānāti: ch. me h. ti Na kho bho Ānanda so puriso satatāṃ sanitāṃ jānāti: ch. me h. ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—²⁸ samitāṃ nānadassanāṃ na paccupaṭṭhitāṃ: khīnā me āsava ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—³⁰ kacci for kiva M. ³³ yeva for va ye M.—³⁵ sadhammakkamsandaka A, saddhammo khamsanā M —³⁶ param AM; — vambhanā (without dhamma) M, dhammapasādanā A; — āyaten' eva for āyatane ca M; — -desa-nam M. P. 524¹ ca om. M.—² ca om. M.—⁶ caratu A.—⁹ -carāyāti M (meaning -cariyāyāti?).—¹⁰ chatṭhamam A.

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

P. 4¹⁰⁻²¹ read *maññī* and *abhinandī* throughout.—19²² *nikā-mayamānā*.—147³² *-attham*.—225³¹ *chetvā*.—234¹³ *yañ-ñad-eva*.—247¹⁴ *-kummāsam*.—258¹ *tvam*.—259²⁴ *yañ-ñad-eva*.—282¹⁴ *kareyyum*.—307² *udābheyyum*.—344⁴ *jūhanti*.—387²⁰ *bhāveti*.—404³² *dadanto*; ³³ *na-tthi*—429⁶ *jānāmi yen' amhi viddho*—432²⁹ *upārambhissanti*.—434¹⁸ *sānusayo*—480³⁴ *nāham*.—528³ Add, Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 439-41. ²¹ Add, P. 24⁹ (*saraṇag-* AM here, AZZ far more frequently than *saraṇamg-*, the almost constant reading of M. Bu. probably read *-ṇag-*; *saraṇam gato* is the perfect of *saraṇam gacchatī*)—535¹⁷ AN. VIII. vii. 7.—536¹⁴ AN. V. xvii. 2, ²¹ Vin. i. pp. 31.—537¹¹ Child. p. 2, l. 8—538⁸ Add, P. 91²⁷ *suddiṭṭham* A here (a frequent error in Singh. MSS., cf. Suttanip. p. 143; it was confounded with *suddiṭṭham* = *su-udd-*, or else influenced by *duddiṭṭham*, cf. *subbaca* for *suvaca*).—539¹² l. 28.—541⁴¹ Child. p. 14.—551⁸ Add, P. 247¹²⁻³ *ācarissāmāti* for *ārocess-* A.—553⁶ Add, Cf. *vyaya* for *vayas* at Jāt. iii, p. 95. ³⁵ (P. 281²⁸) Add, The weapon *Maṭaja* was, according to Bu., manufactured much in the same manner with *Mimungr*, see *Saga Thidriks Konungs*, ed. Unger, p. 79. The legend is also alluded to in the com. on Jāt. 546, v. 512, but I have not found it told anywhere.—558³⁷ (P. 337) Add, ⁹ *yato te mār-* M.—561⁴ (P. 365³⁶) Add, (for *yācitvā* read *yāceyya?* *-itvā* may be the consequence of the corruption of the following *poroseyyam*)—572⁷ (P. 515⁴⁻¹⁶) Add, Comp. Jāt. 491, v. 7.

